Gc
929.2
Sco8029d
1934910

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01276 2388

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/ourpioneerancest00deve

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

by

RUTH HENDRICKS DeVERTER

Gen
929.2
D

V.2

DEDICATED

TO

MY MOTHER

MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS HENDRICKS

Whose genteel and gracious manner, whose calm and courageous outlook on life, reflected the strong faith and staunch characteristics of her forbears.

MEMBER

of

UNITED DAUGHTERS OF THE CONFEDERACY

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

NATIONAL SOCIETY OF HUGUENOTS

COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA

AUTHOR
OF
OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS-THE DAVIS FAMILY

BAYTOWN, TEXAS

COPYRIGHT 1959 RUTH HENDRICKS DeVERTER

Mrs. Paul L. DeVerter
1805 East Texas Avenue
Baytown, Texas

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

VOLUME II

1934910

THE

GENEALOGY

OF

THE SCOTT AND GALLOWAY

FAMILIES

Ruth (Hendrickson) De Yarter

SCOTLAND

MIFFLIN COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY

MRS. PAUL LOGAN DEVERTER
1805 EAST TEXAS AVENUE
BAYTOWN, TEXAS 77520

9/12 1976

To Public Library of Ft Wayne & Allen Co, Ind
Dept. of Technical Processes
900 Webster St, Ft Wayne, Ind 46802

Dear Sirs.

In regard to your [illegible] check under for 1 copy of Pioneer Ancestors In Hearts of Galloways", I regret to say there are no more books for sale.

As you know the copyright has not expired on the above book either. I do not have record that you bought or [illegible] check one of the two for

---

originally - nor since.

You have my permission to xerox a copy of the book, provided you also furnish me a copy. I presume this is only for use as a library copy and not as a sale item.

Will expect a reply.

Yours truly,
Paul Hendricks DeVerter
(Mrs. Paul L.)

60- 3482

GREAT GREAT GRAND DAUGHTER
OF
WILLIAM SCOTT (I and II-101)
AND
SAMUEL GALLOWAY (I and III-101.75)

1869 — 1948

My Mother
MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS
w. of Edgar Poe Hendricks
Book II - 101.1.1.1.4 p. 60
Book III - 101.751.1.1.4 p. 285
Book III - 101.757.1.1.4 p. 291

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

VOLUME II

THE SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS

BOOK I - SCOTCH-IRISH BACKGROUND

BOOK II - WILLIAM SCOTT of SCOTLAND,
PENNSYLVANIA and KENTUCKY

BOOK III - SAMUEL GALLOWAY of SCOTLAND,
HIS HEIRS and DESCENDANTS

Authors Note: Every genealogist has his own method of identifying persons and families. I am using the numerical system, with indentation.

Example:

101 - Oldest proven ancestor.
101.1 - First child of 101.
101.1.3. - Third child of 101.1, etc.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

INDEX
and
GENERAL OUTLINE

BOOK I — Page

1. PREFACE — 1
2. FOREWORD — 2
3. SCOTCH-IRISH BACKGROUND — 3-6
4. THE SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS EMIGRATE to PENNSYLVANIA — 7-9
5. PENNSYLVANIA to KENTUCKY with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK — 10-12
6. THE BEGINNING of the AMERICAN REVOLUTION (Braddock to Bouquet) — 13-14
7. AUTHENTIC TAX and WAR RECORDS
   Galloways; Scotts; Grahams; Junkins; Montgomerys — 15-17

*

BOOK II WILLIAM SCOTT of SCOTLAND, IRELAND, PENNSYLVANIA and KENTUCKY — 18-189

WILLIAM SCOTT'S BROTHERS — 20-23
DOCUMENTED DATA CONCERNING WILLIAM SCOTT — 24-25
SHANE'S INTERVIEW with PATRICK SCOTT — 26-29
WILLIAM SCOTT - SKETCH — 30-33
HELEN MONTGOMERY - SKETCH — 34
101. WILLIAM SCOTT m. HELEN MONTGOMERY — 34A-189
101.1. ROBERT SCOTT m. ANN GALLOWAY — 35-105
101.1.1. WILLIAM SCOTT m. ELIZA LYNN RUDDELL — 42-82
101.1.1.1. MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT m. Walter Davis — 49-69
101.1.1.2. JOHN SCOTT — 70
101.1.1.3. ANN SCOTT — 70
101.1.1.4. WINFIELD SCOTT — 71
101.1.1.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT m. — 72-73
101.1.1.6. MARGARET GALLOWAY SCOTT m. James H. Roberts — 74-75
101.1.1.7. FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT — 77
101.1.1.8. WILLIAM SCOTT — 78
101.1.1.9. ELVIRA SCOTT m. John E. Walmsley — 79
101.1.1.10. CAROLINE SCOTT — 80
101.1.1.11. ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT m. Quincy Adams Davis — 79-81
101.1.1.12. CANDACE GREEN SCOTT — 81
101.1.1.13. THEODOCIA ANN SCOTT — 82
101.1.2. BETSEY SCOTT — 82a
101.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT — 83-89
(m.(1) Henry Thomas - m.(2) George Wallace Thomas
101.1.3.1. MARY ANN THOMAS — 85
101.1.3.2. ELIZA ANN THOMAS — 85
101.1.3.3. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS m. Thomas — 85
101.1.3.4. MARGARET JANE THOMAS m. Garrett Stephens — 86
101.1.3.5. MARTHA ELLEN THOMAS m. Thomas Jefferson Current — 86-89
101.1.3.6. HELEN WALLACE THOMAS — 89
101.1.4. JAMES SCOTT m. Emeline Payne Offutt — 90-95
101.1.4.1. NANCY ANN SCOTT m. Hugh Montgomery — 95
101.1.4.2. WILLIAM ROBERT SCOTT m. Ethel Gertrude Hazelrigg — 95
101.1.4.3. EMMA PAYNE SCOTT — 95
101.1.4.4. SCOTT — 95
101.1.4.5. SCOTT — 95

101.1.5. ALONZO SCOTT m. Amelia Cladora Klapp 95a-96
101.1.5.1. WALTER SCOTT 96
101.1.5.2. LUANNA SCOTT 96
101.1.6. SON SCOTT
101.1.7. SON SCOTT 99
101.1.8. ELVIRA SCOTT m. Samuel Brooks 99-105
101.1.8.1. ANN WEIR BROOKS 101
101.1.8.2. JOSEPH SCOTT BROOKS 101
101.1.8.3. ALICE BROOKS m. Benjamin Woodford 101-105
101.2. JOHN SCOTT, SR. m. Mary "Polly" Congleton 106-163
101.2.1. JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT m. Sarah Willets 114-137
101.2.1.1. JOHN MONROE SCOTT m. Helen Halstead 117-118
101.2.1.2. AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT m. Warner H. Broaddus 119-121
101.2.1.3. MELISSA ANN SCOTT m. Elihu Griffin 121-122
101.2.1.4. LEWIS SCOTT 123
101.2.1.5. LEVI WILLETS SCOTT 123
101.2.1.6. MARY RACHEL SCOTT m. Wm. Martindale Boyd 123
101.2.1.7. ELIAS PERRY SCOTT m. Mary Louise Goodwin 123-132
101.2.1.8. SARAH JANE SCOTT m. Enoch Caldwell 133-135
101.2.1.9. ALICE PAULINE SCOTT m. Dr. Albert Southworth 136
101.2.1.10. VASHTI SCOTT m. Charles Perry Brown 137
101.2.2. WILLIAM SCOTT 138-143
m.(1) Mary Jane Wood - (2) Susan Rankin
101.2.2.1. DAUGHTER SCOTT 139
101.2.2.2. MARY PAULINE SCOTT m. Milby G. Russell 139-141
101.2.2.3. JOHN SCOTT 142
101.2.2.4. ALICE SCOTT m. Frank Bowman 142
101.2.2.5. MILLARD SCOTT m. 142
101.2.2.6. LINCOLN HUGH HARRISON SCOTT m. Mary Barbara Walsh Rubner 143
101.2.3. ROBERT SCOTT 144
101.2.4. JANE SCOTT m. Aaron Wiles 144
101.2.5. MARIA SCOTT m. Hugh Sweeney 144
101.2.6. LORENZO SCOTT 144
101.2.7. HARRISON SCOTT m. Leah Viney Lewis 145-146
101.2.7.1. MARY SCOTT m. William J. Howe 146
101.2.7.2. BELLE VINEY SCOTT 146
101.2.8. JOHN SCOTT, JR. m. Martha Jane Willets 147-159
101.2.8.1. JAMES ALONZO SCOTT m. Cordelia A. Hipes 149-151
101.2.8.2. MARY ELLEN SCOTT m. Abner D. Bond 152-154
101.2.8.3. FLORENCE PERCIVAL SCOTT 155
101.2.8.4. INFANT SON SCOTT 155
101.2.8.5. EMMA CELESTE SCOTT m. Larkin T. Bond 156-157
101.2.8.6. AMY IONIA SCOTT m. Lewis T. Bond 158
101.2.8.7. LAURA SCOTT m. John Sylvester Harris 159
101.2.9. PAULINA SCOTT m. Ebenezer Eliason 160-162
101.2.9.1. MARY ELLEN ELIASON m. Dr. Leonidas S. Mann 160-161
101.2.9.2. WINFIELD SCOTT ELIASON m. Lucinda Ellen King 161
101.2.9.3. HENRY HARRISON ELIASON m. Clara B. Petty 161-162
101.2.10. LUCINDA SCOTT 163
101.3. MARGARET SCOTT m. James Wilson 164-165
101.4. PATRICK SCOTT 166-188
m.(1) Anne Campbell - (2) Sally Poston
101.4.1. WILLIAM CAMPBELL SCOTT 171
101.4.2. FIELDING L. SCOTT m. Harriett Julian 171

101.4.3. MARY "POLLY" SCOTT 171
101.4.4. LOUISA SCOTT m. Thomas J. Miller 174
101.4.5. WILLIS SCOTT 174
101.4.6. JONATHAN SCOTT 174
101.4.7. FANNIE SCOTT 174
101.4.8. ELIZABETH "BETTIE" SCOTT m. Lewis DeBard 175
101.4.9. GREEN SCOTT m. Martha Ann Campbell 176-187
101.4.9.1. ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT m. Margaret Frankes 180-183
101.4.9.2. LEWIS DeBARD SCOTT m. Amandia McGee 184-185
101.4.9.3. SALLIE RICE SCOTT m. John Price 186
101.4.9.4. MARY CAROLINE SCOTT 187
101.4.10. ANDREW SCOTT 188

*

CONCLUSION OF SCOTT HISTORY 189

*
*
*

BOOK III THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY of SCOTLAND 190-365
THE GALLOWAY GREAT SEAL and FLAIL 192-193
THE LAND of GALLOWAY 194
THE NOBLE FAMILY of GALLOWAY 195
THE GALLOWAY MAZER 196-197a
THE NAME GALLOWAY - CHARACTERISTICS 198
COAT OF ARMS 199
101. SAMUEL GALLOWAY m. ELIZABETH GRAHAM 200-365
Sketches, Sons, Record 201-205
101.1. SAMUEL GALLOWAY 206
101.2. JOHN GALLOWAY 207
101.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY 208
101.4. JAMES GALLOWAY m. Buchanan 209
101.4.1. SAMUEL GALLOWAY
101.5. PETER GALLOWAY 210
101.6. THOMAS GALLOWAY 210
101.7. GEORGE GALLOWAY m. REBECCA JUNKIN 212-364
Sketches, Will, Estate Appraisal, etc. 212-218
101.7.1. MARGARET GALLOWAY m. George Pomeroy 219
101.7.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY 220-267
m.(1) Catherine Thompson - (2) Rebecca Mitchell
101.7.2.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE 225-233
m.(1) Catherine Barton - (2) Margaret Gregg Simpson
101.7.2.2. MARY "POLLY" GALLOWAY 237-238
m.(1) Robert Pierce - (2) John Perrine
101.7.2.3. JOHN GALLOWAY
m.(1) Elizabeth Kirkpatrick - (2) Esabelle Wilson 239-240
101.7.2.4. WILLIAM GALLOWAY 241
101.7.2.5. ANN GALLOWAY m. James Stevenson 242-260
101.7.2.6. JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY 261
101.7.2.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY m. Jane Kirkpatrick 262
101.7.2.8. REBECCA GALLOWAY m. 263
101.7.2.9. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY m. Elizabeth Kirkpatrick 264-267
101.7.3. JANE GALLOWAY m. William Junkin 268-271
101.7.4. JOHN GALLOWAY 272
101.7.5. SAMUEL GALLOWAY 273-292
m.(1) - (2)
101.7.5.1. ANN GALLOWAY m. ROBERT SCOTT 282-287

101.7.5.2. JANE GALLOWAY 288
101.7.5.3. RUTH GALLOWAY m. Henderson 288
101.7.5.4. MARGARET GALLOWAY m. Thomas Henderson 288
101.7.5.5. SALLY GALLOWAY m. Lynn 289
101.7.5.6. REBECCA GALLOWAY m. Thomas Henderson 289
101.7.5.7. BETSEY (ELIZABETH) GALLOWAY m. James Riddle 290-292
101.7.6. JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. 293-341
m.(1) Rebecca Junkin - (2) Tamar Wilson
101.7.6.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY 298
101.7.6.2. JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. m. Martha Townsley 299-304
101.7.6.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY m. Elizabeth Pomeroy 305
101.7.6.4. SAMUEL GALLOWAY m. Elizabeth Collins 306
101.7.6.5. JOSEPH GALLOWAY 307
101.7.6.6. REBEKAH GALLOWAY m. GEORGE GALLOWAY 308-320
101.7.6.7. JOHN GALLOWAY 321
101.7.6.8. ANDREW GALLOWAY m. Mary Collins 322-336
101.7.6.9. ANN GALLOWAY m. John Jacoby 337-338
101.7.6.10. ANTHONY GALLOWAY m. Catherine Junkin 339
101.7.7. MARTHA GALLOWAY m. Launcelot Junkin 342
101.7.8. SARAH GALLOWAY m. Joseph Wilson 343
101.7.9. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SENIOR
m.(1) Isabelle Orr - (2) Agnes "Polly" Cross 344-364
101.7.9.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY m. REBEKAH GALLOWAY 348
101.7.9.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY m. Orr 348
101.7.9.3. JOHN GALLOWAY m. Nancy Humphrey 348
101.7.9.4. JANE GALLOWAY 349
101.7.9.5. ISABELLE GALLOWAY m. Nathaniel Miars 349
* 101.7.9.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR.
m.(1) Catherine Ohlivine - (2) Frances Town 361-363
* 101.7.9.8. JAMES GALLOWAY m. Hannah Taylor 351-360
101.7.9.8. SOPHIA GALLOWAY m. Oliver Johnston 364
101.7.9.9. ANN GALLOWAY m. Tingley 364
101.7.9.10. AGNES GALLOWAY m. John Bryan 364

*
*
*

CONCLUSION of THE GALLOWAY FAMILY 365
INDEX of SOME NAMES (Exclusive of Scott and Galloway) 366
ADDENDA and ERRATA 368A
ADDRESSES KNOWN in 1958 369

** JAMES was born before JOSEPH.

SPECIAL ARTICLES

BOOK I

1.	PREFACE	1
2.	FOREWORD	2
3.	SCOTLAND	3
4.	IRELAND	4
5.	THE HEBRIDES	5
6.	PRESBYTERIANISM	6
7.	THE SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS EMIGRATE to PENNSYLVANIA	7-9
8.	FROM PENNSYLVANIA to KENTUCKY with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK	10-12
9.	THE BEGINNING of the AMERICAN REVOLUTION	13-14
10.	AUTHENTIC TAX and WAR RECORDS	15-17

BOOK II WILLIAM SCOTT (101)

	HIS LOG CABIN (Illustration). HOME of HIS GRANDSON	19
11.	WILLIAM SCOTT'S BROTHERS	20-22
12.	ANDREW SCOTT (see p. 22 also)	23
13.	DOCUMENTED DATA REGARDING WILLIAM SCOTT	24-25
14.	SHANE'S INTERVIEW with PATRICK SCOTT	26-29
15.	WILLIAM SCOTT - SKETCH	30-33
16.	HELEN MONTGOMERY - SKETCH	34
17.	DEED WILLIAM SCOTT to ROBERT SCOTT	35
18.	ROBERT SCOTT - SKETCH (101.1)	37
19.	ANN GALLOWAY - SKETCH (BOOK III, 101.7.5.1)	38
20.	ANN GALLOWAY'S LITTLE OLD BIBLE	39
21.	WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1) - SKETCH	44-45
22.	ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE	46-47
23.	THE OLD SCOTT NEGROES	48
24.	MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT - SKETCH (101.1.1.1)	49-51
25.	WALTER DAVIS - SKETCH	51
26.	WALTER SCOTT DAVIS - SKETCH (101.1.1.4.2)	54-55
27.	LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS - SKETCH (101.1.1.4.3)	56-58
28.	MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS HENDRICKS - SKETCH (101.1.1.1.4)	60-62
29.	PAUL LOGAN DeVERTER - SKETCH	64-65
30.	BETTY JANE COX - PEDIGREE	65
31.	THOMAS C. DAVIS - SKETCH (101.1.1.1.5)	66
32.	EDGAR LEE DAVIS - SKETCH (101.1.1.1.6)	67
33.	JULIAN CARTER DAVIS - SKETCH (101.1.1.1.6.2)	69
34.	LETTERS re. BENJAMIN F. SCOTT (101.1.1.5)	72-72a
35.	ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT	79-80
36.	QUINCY ADAMS DAVIS	80
37.	GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS - SKETCH	85
38.	THOMAS JEFFERSON CURRENT - SKETCH	86
39.	PATTYE CURRENT ENDICOTT	87
40.	MARY McDONALD TATE - SKETCH	87
41.	WILLIAM CLAY ENDICOTT - SKETCH	87
42.	GEORGE MARVIN KISER - TRIBUTE (101.1.3.5.4.1.)	89a
43.	JAMES SCOTT - SKETCH (101.1.4)	92-93
44.	BENJAMIN WOODFORD - SKETCH	100
45.	JOHN SCOTT - SKETCH (101.2)	107-108
46.	JOHN SCOTT'S DEEDS	109-110
47.	WILL OF MARY SCOTT GRAHAM	110

48. HARRISON TOWNSHIP, WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA 111-112
49. JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT - SKETCH (101.2.1) 115
50. WARNER H. BROADDUS 119
51. IDA GRIFFIN BOMBERGER 122
52. ELIAS PERRY SCOTT - SKETCH 125
53. DR. ALBERT SOUTHWORTH - SKETCH 136
54. WILLIAM SCOTT - SKETCH (101.2.2.) 138
55. JUDGE E. S. BURKE 143
56. HARRISON SCOTT - SKETCH (101.2.7) 145
57. JOHN SCOTT, JR. - SKETCH (101.2.8) 147
58. JAMES ALONZO SCOTT - SKETCH (101.2.8.1) 149
59. ABNER D. BOND 152
60. ALBERT R. JONES 152
61. PAUL E. LEWIS 153
62. LARKIN T. BOND 156
63. LEWIS T. BOND 158
64. EBENEZER ELIASON 160
65. "THE ROSE CITY" - RICHMOND, INDIANA 160
66. WINFIELD SCOTT ELIASON - SKETCH (101.2.9.2) 161
67. MARGARET SCOTT - ARTICLE (101.3) 165
68. PATRICK SCOTT - SKETCH (101.4) 167-168
69. PATRICK SCOTT'S WILL 168
70. SALE OF PATRICK SCOTT'S ESTATE 169A
71. INVENTORY and APPRAISEMENT of PAT SCOTT'S SALE 169B
72. SALLY POSTON 173
73. ELIZABETH SCOTT DeBARD 175
74. OLD DEED of LEWIS DeBARD'S 175
75. GREEN SCOTT - SKETCH (101.4.9) 176
76. "FOUR KILLED in ONE HOME" 176
77. CHARLES LEWIS SCOTT, SR. (101.4.9.2.2.3) 185
78. WILLIAM CROSBY HAYHURST 186
79. ANDREW SCOTT - HIS WILL (101.4.10) 188
80. CONCLUSION of SCOTT HISTORY 189

BOOK III - THE GALLOWAY HISTORY

81. THE GALLOWAY GREAT SEAL 192
82. THE GALLOWAY FLAIL 193
83. THE LAND of GALLOWAY 194
84. THE NOBLE FAMILY of GALLOWAY 195
85. SCOTTISH MAZERS 196
86. THE GALLOWAY MAZER (Illustration) 197-197a
87. THE NAME GALLOWAY - CHARACTERISTICS 198
88. COAT of ARMS 199
89. SAMUEL GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101) 201
90. ELIZABETH GRAHAM 202
91. LATER DATA on GRAHAMS 203
92. THE SEVEN GALLOWAY SONS 204
93. SAMUEL GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101.4.1) 209
94. GEORGE GALLOWAY - SKETCH - WILL (101.7) 212-215
95. APPRAISEMENT of ESTATE of GEORGE GALLOWAY 215A
96. REBECCA JUNKIN 216
97. THE GALLOWAYS FROM PENNSYLVANIA to KENTUCKY 217

98.	WILLIAM GALLOWAY - SKETCH - WILL (101.7.2)	221-223
99.	GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE - SKETCH (101.7.2.1)	226
100.	GEORGE GALLOWAY'S OBITUARY	227
101.	WILL OF THOMAS BARTON GALLOWAY (101.721.4)	230a
102.	DEATH OF MARY JANE WILKINSON	230a-b
103.	JAMES A. KARSELL	231
104.	PROF. JAMES M. VAN HOOK	231b
105.	REBECCA MITCHELL SKETCH	235
106.	JOHN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.3)	239
107.	ANN GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101.7.2.5)	242-243
108.	JANE GAY STEVENSON - SKETCH (101.7.2.5.1)	245
109.	WILLIAM HARRISON KING - SKETCH (101.7.2.5.1.2)	248
110.	ROY STEVENSON KING - SKETCH - LETTERS (101.7.2.5.1.2.3)	250-251
111.	SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101.7.2.9)	264
112.	WILLIAM JUNKIN	268
113.	MIRIAM GALLOWAY BARKER - VISITS MIFFLIN COUNTY	270
114.	JOHN GALLOWAY	272
115.	SAMUEL GALLOWAY - DOUBLE COUSINS (101.7.5)	274
116.	SAMUEL GALLOWAY - SKETCH - WILL - APPRAISMENT (101.7.5)	275-281
117.	OUTLINE of ANN GALLOWAY - ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY	285-287
118.	BETSEY GALLOWAY - JAMES RIDDLE - SKETCH - OUTLINE	290-292
119.	JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6)	294-296
120.	A PIONEER HOME	296
121.	JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. - A LETTER to HIS SON (101.7.6.2)	300-301
122.	REBEKAH GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101.7.6.6)	309-310
123.	MRS. HENRY H. EAVEY (101.7.6.6.2.3)	313
124.	"OLD CHILLICOTHE"	314
125.	WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY - SKETCH	315-316
126.	EDWIN GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101.7.6.8.1.4)	326
127.	MARGARET ELIZA WILSON GALLOWAY	327
128.	WILSON WASHINGTON GALLOWAY (101.7.6.8.1.4.1)	329
129.	DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY (101.7.6.8.1.4.2)	331
130.	JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR.	345
131.	FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY - SKETCH (101.7.9.7.5.5.3)	356
132.	CONCLUSION OF GALLOWAY HISTORY	365

AUTHOR

RUTH HENDRICKS DE VERTER
3 Greats grand daughter of William Scott (101.)
Double 3 Greats grand daughter of Samuel
Galloway (101.7.5)
Book II - 101.111.4.3 (p. 64)
Book III - 101.751.114.3 (p. 285)
Book III - 101.757.114.3 (p. 291)

YOUR AUTHOR

A book of this magnitude deserves some pin-pointing as to the author. Very frequently in leafing thru a genealogy or family history - the name of the author is so unfamiliar or different from those in the book - we wonder if the author has any connection, or genuine interest in the volume. Let me assure the readers that I am doubly descended from the GALLOWAYS and am a 3 greats granddaughter of the earliest known SCOTT, referred to herein.

I was born east of Jamestown, Indiana on a farm lying in the Northwest corner of Hendricks County, on May 8, 1899, the daughter of Edgar Poe and Myrtle Davis (101.1.1.1.4) Hendricks, the third of three children. A part of this farm had belonged to my paternal great-great-grand parents Henry and Martha Poe Day Hendricks. My mother's mother was Mariamne Scott, who married Walter Davis in Montgomery County, Kentucky in 1863, and came to Indiana to live. Mariamne Scott was the daughter of William Scott and Eliza Lynn Riddle. They were first cousins, William being the son of Robert Scott and Ann Galloway and Eliza Lynn Riddle being the daughter of James Riddle and Betsy Galloway. Ann Galloway and Betsy Galloway were sisters, and daughters of Samuel Galloway (101.7.5). You can readily see why I feel urged to include both the Scotts and Galloways in my second Volume of "Our Pioneer Ancestors", insomuch as their entire histories are interwoven.

Through the seventh grade, I attended the little one-roomed red brick country school, which was just across the old National Road from our home in Eel River Township, Hendricks County, Indiana. The Den Hur interrurban ran past our farm, so in the 8th grade, I attended school in Jamestown, and subsequently High School. After attending Central Normal College at Danville, Indiana for one summer, I taught school for one year at Jamestown. This was during World War I, so at the close of the school term, I went to Washington, D. C. and worked during the summer in the War Risk Insurance Department, returning home that Fall in time to enroll at DePauw University where I graduated in 1922. That year I married Paul L. DeVerter of Crawfordsville, Indiana. After four years with the Standard Oil of New Jersey, we transferred in 1926 to Baytown, Texas and have continued to live here. (See page 64).

We have two sons, Paul Logan II, 25, a graduate of the University of Texas' School of Engineering, and now is in the Law School. He married Miss Betty Jane Cox, of Abilene, Texas, also a Texas University graduate, who is getting her Masters there. Our younger son, John Scott, 21, graduated from Southern Methodist University, and is attending the Duke University Theological Seminary. Paul is a member of Phi Kappa Psi and John of Beta Theta Pi, and Betty a Kappa Alpha Theta. Both of our sons are members of the Sons of the American Revolution.

My interest in Genealogy began many years ago. I was always curious as to how the relatives were tied together. Five or six years ago, I began to trace earnestly my ancestors on all lines, both maternal and paternal, and found it an extremely interesting and absorbing hobby. I am now a member of

PREFACE

Insofar as I know, there has been no previous history of this SCOTT family compiled to date. However, several persons have written about this GALLOWAY family. Among those who have contributed to the Galloway Family are: Margaret Wilson Galloway,"The Galloway Family" published by Charles Edwin Galloway, M. D., in 1940 by Edwards Brothers, Inc. Lithoprinters of Ann Arbor, Michigan; for the genealogy much credit is due to a booklet entitled "Descendants of George Galloway and Rebekah Junkin, 1700-1925, in the United States of America" compiled by George W. Kendall (101.791.5.2 and 101.766.5.2) and Dr. William A. Galloway (101.791.1.4 and 101.766.2.4)both of Xenia, Ohio, and published by Dr. Charles Edwin Galloway at Evanston, Ill. in 1926; another contributor was William H. Bigger, fourth generation lenial descendant of John and Mary Bigger from the Conococheague Region of Penn., and the Lexington District of Kentucky - his contribution being a 36 paged booklet entitled "Our Creative Years A History of the Sugar Creek (Ohio) United Presbyterian Church, Dayton, Ohio - and covering the period 1784-1954; the fourth and probably the most complete contribution was the book entitled "The Ancestral Pilgrimage Along Life's Pathway" which was written by Roy Stevenson King, M.E., M.Sc., Sc.D. - in 1939 and who at that time was Head of the Mechanical Engineering Department at the Georgian School of Technology, Atlanta, Georgia. Dr. King passed away in October of 1955. It was through his book, I was able to prove my claim for membership into the Huguenot Society and also win my third bar in DAR. Never before had I realized I had French ancestry many generations ago.

It is my desire to bring the family histories of the Scotts and Galloways together in the pages of this book, much as their lives were interwoven in the pioneer days of our country. Altho I cannot prove they knew one another in Ireland and Scotland, you can readily perceive as you read these pages that such a situation is possible. I can prove however, beyond any doubt that they were closely associated in Pennsylvania before 1750, fought the Indians, moved from danger to safety, experienced service under General Braddock, were active in the French and Indian Wars and came down the Ohio River with George Rogers Clark. The two families intermarried and endured the hardships and depredations of the savage Indians. They truly helped carve the wilderness of Kentucky into the wonderful state it finally became in 1792.

The information in this book is correct to the best possible knowledge of your writer. Mistakes are bound to occur in all genealogies - but errors are never voluntary and fact, not fiction, is my intention.

Individuals who have contributed generously to this History include: Mrs. Mary Woodford Dodge (deceased) and Mrs. Wade Hampton Whitley of Paris, Kentucky; my four uncles: Lewis H, Walter Scott, Edgar Lee and Quincy Adams Davis, all now deceased (see my book "The Davis Family"); Mary Davis Hendricks of Indianapolis; Robert Lee Scobee, Raton, New Mexico, a former neighbor of the Scotts; Dr. Roy Stevenson King (deceased); Mr. Earl Biggers; Mrs. Marshall Luther Barker, Oxford, Ohio; Mrs. Wm.Clay Endicott, Cynthiana, Kentucky; Dorothy Lewis, Williamsburg, Indiana; Mrs. Ellen Biehl Black, Griffith, Indiana; Mrs. Helen Scott Bright, Cambridge City, Indiana; Mr. and Mrs. Preston Scott, Berryville, Arkansas; Mrs. Georgia Bond Hurst, Santa Cruz, Calif.; Mrs. Alta Russell Phelps, Bunker Hill, Indiana; Mrs. Clarissa Scott Aberle, Beaumont, Calif. and many others. To all contributors in any way whatsoever, my deepest graditude.

FOREWORD

This is the second volume of a series of Books which I hope to compile entitled "OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS". The first volume was concerned with my maternal-paternal families the DAVIS' and KIDDS. This second volume will be an attempt to bring together all the available data I have regarding the SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS, my maternal-maternal ancestors. They were drawn together in war and peace, and by marriage - my great-grand parents being first cousins. Among the allied families to be mentioned will be the JUNKINS, RIDDLES, GRAHAMS and MONTGOMERYS.

There is every reason to admire and revere OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS. From the very nature of their lives, coming to this frontier land, they advanced with much toil. They labored and suffered the hardships and dangers of the times, not so much for themselves, as for those who came after them. Why did they do this? The early pioneer was a providential man. He came to endure and suffer for his race. He had a mission to perform. He had a lofty purpose and a stout heart. Let us forever honor the memory and respect the character of "OUR PIONEER ANCESTOR".

At no time since the country was settled have people been so deeply interested in genealogical research as they are to-day. They are inquiring into the past, searching records - National, State, Town, and Church Archives, to find the treasures, which for ages and even centuries, have been locked up in musty vaults. They ransack the old homesteads of their forefathers, browse thru cemeteries and look for every clue to their ancestral past.

There is a principal in each of us which makes us desire to trace our lineage to remote ancestors, to learn from whence they emigrated, where they lived, and where and when they died. We want to know their history, their motives in leaving their native country and seeking a home in the wilds of America. As you read and study these pages, you too, will re-live something of the lives and times of OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS.

SCOTLAND

The KINGDOM OF SCOTLAND, Ancient Caledonia, was founded in the early years of the 11th Century by the amalgamations of four tribal kingdoms - Scots, Picts, British and Angles. It was called Scotia, which is now Ireland. It is that portion of Great Britain which lies north of the English boundary; it also comprises the Outer and Inner Hebrides and other islands off of the West Coast, and the Orkney and Shetland islands off of the North Coast. So with England lying to the south, it is bounded on the west and north by the Atlantic Ocean and on the east by the North Sea.

Scotland is divided into the Highlands, the Central Lowlands and the Southern Uplands. The Highlands covers more than half of Scotland. In the Southern Lowlands you find rolling lands, the Tweed and its tributaries, Stevenson's "vacant wine red moors", the red soil of high fertility between Berwich and Edinburgh, the Scott country, Galloway; and the Ayrshire, about which Burns sang, an undulating territory of diversity and charm, that bred the freebooters of the desperate forays.

Since our GALLOWAYS were in the most south westernly tip of Scotland you might like to know that the Encyclopedia Brittanica says, "in Galloway, also, the highest portion of the uplands have acquired a ruggedness and wildness more like those of the Highlands than any other district in the South of Scotland." The shire of Wigton and stewartry of Kircudbright combine to form the parliamentary country and sheriffdom of Galloway.

Mrs. MIRIAM GALLOWAY BARKER(101.768.14.4) of Oxford, Ohio wrote that her brother Charles visited the GALLOWAY graves in Wigton and Kircudbright counties in Southwestern Scotland, leaving no question as to this family's habitat. (See Book III.)

SCOTLAND

IRELAND

The History of the SCOTCH-IRISH is entailed with troubles they suffered on account of their religion. In consequence of rebellions in Ireland during the reign of Queen Elizabeth, large portions of the land held by titled proprietors were confiscated and many new settlers were introduced from England. This volunteer immigration annoyed the authorities of Ireland - and from 1609 a poor, but more settled people were permitted from the lowlands of Scotland. This people went over to earn a living by labor. They built towns and villages, established trades and manufacturies. The SCOTCH did not deteriorate, neither did they mingle by intermarriage. In 1625, there was a religious reformation and in consequence of the oppression suffered by the Ulster Scotch, they determined to seek religious liberty in America. The small town of Derry became the refuge of the Protestants of Ulster. Then followed the terrible seige of Derry. By this time, the old Irish Nation was filled with oppression, despair and decay. There was the great exodus of the gentry, and the more adventurous spirits to join the Continental armies. The Protestant ascendancy of Ireland now began to resent their political and economic subjection to England. About this time, OUR ANCESTORS left Ireland.

THE HEBRIDES

"From the lone sheiling of the misty island
Mountains divide us, and the waste of seas -
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is Highland;
And we in dreams behold the Hebrides."

Canadian Boat Song - Stanza 2.

*
*

My uncle, L. H. DAVIS of Sacramento, wrote some years ago, that there is a tradition that the SCOTTS came from the Hebrides Islands. It is a known fact that the tyranny of the British Government, and the persecutions of the Catholic Church kept the Scotch and Irish seething back and forth - living for awhile in one country and then another.

MR KING tells us in his book that the JUNKINS were French Huguenots, and left France during the persecutions there and migrated thru Sweden, thence to the British Isles.

If you will notice the map, you will see that the HEBRIDES lie to the north west of the coast of Scotland, and about 200 miles north of Ireland. We can well imagine our ancestors seeking refuge in these countries.

Winter is always hard in the Hebrides, as icy Arctic winds come howling across a 1000 miles of North Atlantic and smash the sea against the rocks of Lewis, Uist and Barra. (See map).

The islanders to-day are snug enough however in their thatch-roofed stone cottages, working their hand looms and turning out the world-famous Harris tweed, named for the southern part of the Lewis Island. Their way of life is simple as they weave before their peat fires. Ever since Celtic peasants first spun wool from the island's black faced sheep, and dyed it with colors from moss and lichen, scraped from the rocks, they have marketed their cloth. This cloth crossed to Scotland, then to London, and from there to world markets.

These islanders are proud and stanch and loyal, as well as simple and provident. They say: "Our cloth is the product of a country side where men are still free of the evils of the city, where the skill of men's hands is still the finest thing". Undoubtedly this same rugged and honest philosophy of OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS inured them to the hardships that lay ahead in establishing a home in a strange and untamed wilderness. And certainly we know that the GALLOWAYS, JUNKINS and SCOTTS progressed in history and migrated to new lands for strong personal reasons with stout hearts and selfless devotion to principle.

PRESBYTERIANISM

The earliest PRESBYTERIAN emigration from Europe to America was that of the French Huguenots in 1562. In 1617, a Presbyterian Church was founded on the Guernsey and Jersey. A considerable number of the Puritans were PRESBYTERIANS. From Scotland and Ireland many crossed the sea to escape the oppression under the Stuarts. During the American Revolution the PRESBYTERIAN churches suffered severely. Their devotion, especially that of the Scotch-Irish, to the cause of national independence was equalled by that of no other denomination. No racial or religious group was superior to them in intelligence, love of freedom, moral firmness and capacity for political achievement.

In 1724, the PRESBYTERIANS began once more to look toward America. In 1718 several ministers and many of their people had come to America. In 1729, 6000 Scotch-Irish came to America. In 1739, many of the more industrious and enterprising inhabitants fled from scarcity and oppression in Ireland, landing on the Delaware River in Pennsylvania.

Bancroft in his History says: "We shall find the first voice publicly raised in America to dissolve all connections with Great Britain" came not from the Puritans of New England, or the Dutch of New York, or the planters of Virginia, but from the SCOTCH-IRISH PRESBYTERIANS.

The descendants of the GALLOWAYS and SCOTTS may well be proud of their SCOTCH-IRISH PRESBYTERIAN forebears.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

THE SCOTTS AND GALLOWAYS

EMIGRATE

TO PENNSYLVANIA

To acquaint the reader with the circumstances of History which led our forefathers to leave their native lands and come to a far away wilderness - I would like to refresh your memories briefly concerning the geography and internal strife of their homelands.

The Scotts, according to tradition moved from Ireland, to the Hebrides Islands. The Galloways were in the South of Scotland in the counties of Wigton and*Kirkcudbright.The extreme south of Scotland is the land of Galloway. This family is of pure Scotch origin. During the persecutions of the Christians in Scotland, they emigrated across the Irish Sea, settling in the County Antrim, Ireland. (See Map).

A long succession of wars had left Europe poor, and the people disheartened. There was great bitterness over the religious persecution of the Stuart Kings. The people longed for escape and for freer and better living conditions, even if dangers and hardships had to be endured to obtain them. In England there was a scarcity of timber, pitch, resin and other products badly needed for her Navy. The virgin forests of America beckoned.

In 1681 William Penn invited all seekers of freedom to his colony in America. The history of Scotland during the 15th and 16th Centuries is largely a history of its religion. The people had professed the Catholic faith and bowed to the divine right of kings, slaves in mind, body and holdings. With the Reformation a change came in Scotland. The people turned from Catholicism to Calvanism. By 1560 the nobles and the people triumphed. The struggle continued however. The Presbyterian clergy was poor and their support scant. They realized a great crisis had arrived. Three hundred ministers signed the covenant to defend their religion and resist all others. This brought down wrath upon them. A terrible struggle ensued, during which time many of the Scotch passed over into Ireland, and others came to America. Wronged by the Church of England and stung with indignation at the British Government, many sought homes beyond the Atlantic.

Thus it was that OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS, the SCOTTS and the GALLOWAYS came to a new home.

These ancestors of ours were more than mere immigrants, in the everyday sense of the word. They were also more than refugees, from a beloved homeland. They were pioneers. They did not come to a ready made republic of opportunity, but to a virgin land inhabited by savages.

Theodore Roosevelt said: "They stood shoulder to shoulder in the wilderness, far from all help, surrounded by an overwhelming number of foes. Each days work was frought with danger, as they warred with the wild forces

*Kirkcudbright-pronounced Kirk-cood-bree

from which they wrung their living. Around them on every side lowered the clouds of the impending death struggle, with the savage lords of the neighboring lands".

Our ancestors blazed the trail that helped transform that land into the America of to-day. Together they worked, fought and led in public service, built our institutions, molded our character. They pioneered in industry, science, education, invention and that art of agriculture which is the very foundation of our nation's wealth and of human progress.

Mr. Stevenson says in his book, "Our Scotch Ancestry settled first in Pennsylvania". Our GALLOWAYS, JUNKINS, SCOTTS and others moved into the interior of Pennsylvania, settling along the Juniata River in what is now Mifflin County.

Due to the policy of civil and religious freedom, and the abundant opportunity for individual advancement, Pennsylvania's growth in Colonial times was rapid. The colony became distinguished for its agriculture and commerce.

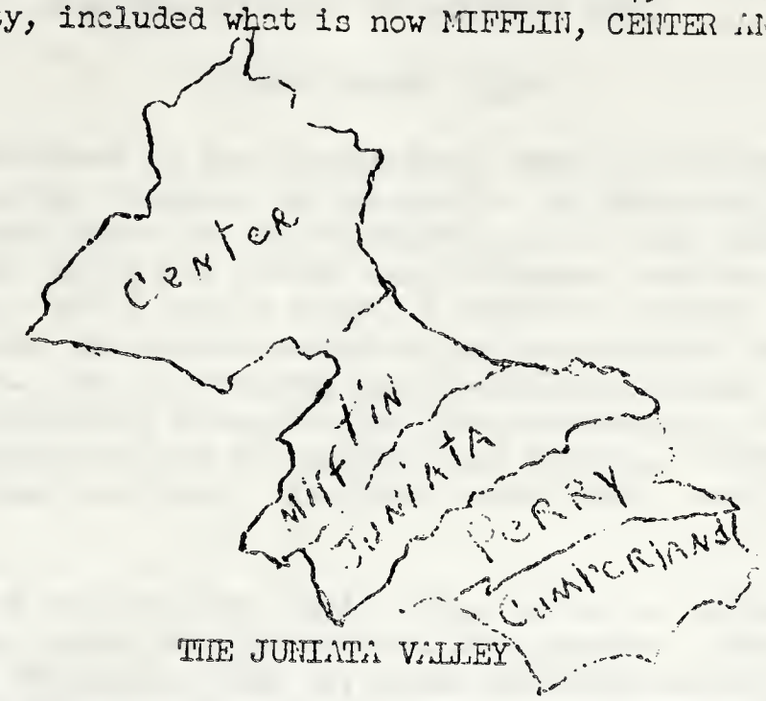
Pennsylvania played an important part in Colonial Wars and the first engagements with the French, which started the great French and Indian War, were the results of the French claim to the upper Allegheny Valley region and to establish forts. On the eve of the Revolution, Pennsylvania was the third largest colony. It's spirit of freedom and tolerance made its citizens natural leaders in the cause of independence and this was especially true of the Scotch-Irish on the frontier.

Western Pennsylvania is rich in historical associations which go back into the critical years of the colonial era. It was in this region that the fate of the Anglo Saxon civilization in North America was finally determined.

In the early History of MIFFLIN COUNTY, a number of persons and places stand out above all else. When the white traders visited the Juniata Valley in 1731, at the mouth of the Kishacoquillas (the present site of Lewistown) they found the Shawnee Indian Village, Chesson, with 20 families under Chief Kishacoquillas. He was a good friend of the English, and his name has been preserved in a stream in Mifflin County. From 1766-1771, Chief Logan lived in a hut near the Springs named for him - LOGAN SPRINGS, near Reedville. (See Galloway History p.204). He was a stanch friend of the whites. There are many stories and traditions about Logan. After leaving the Kishacoquillas Valley, he went to the Ohio, was betrayed and killed by a white man whom he had befriended.

Indian and War paths penetrated the country. An important highway was the Juniata River. Early settlers and Indians traveled by canoe. The first settlement, made in 1765, along the Juniata River in Mifflin County was called "Juniata Settlement". Those who had located earlier had been driven out by the Indiana. Among the earliest settlers were the GALLOWAYS - who lived in Wayne township, Mifflin County.

Altho the land comprising Mifflin County was not purchased from the Indians until 1754, there were 2100 whites there in 1790. At that date, however, Mifflin County, included what is now MIFFLIN, CENTER AND JUNIATA counties.



THE JUNIATA VALLEY

When it was purchased from the Indians in 1754, it was made a part of CUMBERLAND. Altho Mifflin was formed in 1789 from Cumberland, its boundary lines have been changed a number of times - in 1800, Center County was formed; and in 1831, Juniata was taken. The present boundary has been unchanged since 1834. There were however changes in 1771, '72, '79, 1800, 1812, '31 and '34. Anyone wishing to search for records might look in one of the following counties: Huntingdon (1787), Bedford (1771) Northumberland (1772), Center (1830) Union and Snyder (1812-1819). The tax lists may be found at Carlisle.

The first assessment for Mifflin County was in 1767, then Fermaugh Township. In 1768, Derry included all of Mifflin County. Since ROBERT SCOTT and ANN GALLOWAY were born in 1769 this is interesting to us - as here it was, no doubt that old WILLIAM SCOTT and SAMUEL GALLOWAY lived. (See their Revolutionary War Records).

The settlements by the whites made in 1754, when our old WILLIAM SCOTT fought under Braddock, did not become permanent until 1765. The land office at Philadelphia opened Feb. 3, 1755 to receive applications for land in what is now Mifflin County. That year 33 warrants were granted. Only a few showed land improvements in 1755, and few, if any brought their families to Mifflin, then Derry. In 1755, there were never more than 40 residents in Mifflin County. In Col. Burd's Journal - Pa. Archives, Vol 2, Series 2, on page 641 we read: In 1756 Col. Armstrong, with 300 men, took Kittochtinny, an Indian town on the Ohio River. With the outbreak of the French and Indian War, all the settlers were forced to flee. By 1760 about 20 had ventured back. Our SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS were among those brave souls who returned. In 1766, the Rev. Charles Beatty found 80 families along the Juniata, with 5 or 6 in the Kiscoquillas Valley. Only 17 of these families had slaves in 1790. The population here was 75% Scotch-Irish.

The Lewis Evans Map of 1749 was the first map of this area, but the Howell Map of 1790 showed Mifflin County in detail, townships, roads, mountains, streams, mills, churches, etc. But long before 1792, our SCOTT and GALLOWAY Ancestors had pushed on into Kentucky.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

FROM PENNSYLVANIA TO KENTUCKY WITH

GEORGE ROGERS CLARK

Europe stretched to the Alleghanies, America lay beyond, through Pittsburgh, known as the "Gateway to the West". To this day the region has preserved much of the flavor of the westward march of the freedom loving pioneers. Our ancestors WILLIAM SCOTT and SAMUEL GALLOWAY came down the Ohio River with that great explorer, GEORGE ROGERS CLARK, a masterful warrior and statesman of Virginia. He extended Virginia's dominion 200 miles north, and 200 miles south of Old Point Comfort. He established that Virginia included all that splendid region between the Alleghany Mountains and the Mississippi, the Great Lakes Basin and the beautiful valleys of the Ohio and Wabash. Buffalo were plentiful supplying meat, leather and wool. The horns made combs, and the sinews made sewing threads.

Altho Clark was not born until 1752, he was an excellent student and leader, self reliant, patriotic, daring and intellegent. Always the more daring were looking toward the west. When 19, Clark took his surveyor's instruments and went to Ft. Pitt (Pittsburgh), the principle frontier in 1771. In 1773-'74 a great tide of Virginians and Pennsylvanians went down the Ohio and up the Kentucky to the Blue Grass Region. This quickly resulted in Indian troubles as the Indians owned no land, but claimed all. Kentucky was the home of no Indian tribe, but the happy hunting ground for many nations of tribes. It was a dark and bloody ground. Serious uprising ensued. From May to November, 1774, there followed Lord Dunsmore's War. Daniel Boone and Micheal Stoner went to Kentucky to pilot back the hunters and settlers. By the end of 1774, there were few whites in Kentucky. Even Harrodsburg the first permanent settlement was temporarily abandoned.

Clark used the two famous Indian Scouts, Simon Girty and Simon Kenton. Girty later became a renegade. Finally after much savage fighting Lord Dunsmore signed a Treaty with the Shawnee Indians, in which they gave up all their claims to lands south of the Ohio River. This encouraged men to bring out their families, and by 1755, the eastern people were flocking to Kentucky. The most direct route was from Virginia and Pennsylvania, around the spurs of the Alleghanies, down the Ohio River. I suggest you read that wonderful story "The Wilderness Road" by Robert L. Kincaid. The other was overland thru Cumberland Gap. at the southeastern corner of Kentucky over the Boone Trail.

It is easy to see why Kentucky attracted these hardy pioneers, the country was beautiful, with its mountains, its rich canebrakes and forests, and its fine blue grass. There was plenty of game.

Altho Boone made temporary settlements in 1769, the first permanent ones were made in 1775, by the newcomers. These were Boonesboro, Harrodsburg and Logan's Fort at St. Asaphs. The Indians often broke their agreement and made frequent raids on the settlements, so that by the time Clark came to Harrodsburg the little forts were in grave danger. Only a surprisingly few men defended these forts - about 102 altogether, 15 at Ft. Logan, 22 at Boonesboro and 65 at Ft. Harrodsburg. Our old WILLIAM SCOTT had come from Pennsylvania down the Ohio on a raft, to Corn Island, in George Rogers Clark's expedition bringing his little family (See Shane's Interview with his son,

PATRICK SCOTT p. 26) was one of the 65 who helped defend Harrodsburg (See Sketch of William Scott, p. 30).

About this time, Clark appealed to the Virginia Assembly for aid and gunpowder. He finally won his plea, and on August 23, 1776 - 500 pounds of gunpowder was sent to Pittsburgh. That Fall, Thomas Jefferson and Patrick Henry succeeded in getting a bill passed creating the County of Kentucky, as a new county of Virginia, which had the boundaries of the present state of Kentucky. Thus on December 7, 1776 Kentucky was officially born, with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK, the founder and father of that Great Commonwealth.

All through 1777, the Indians made every effort to wipe out the little settlements. There were killings and scalpings by the Indians, but much hardy revenge by the riflemen. It was one ceaseless round of adventure, danger and suffering.

Clark wrote in his diary: "Our conduct was very uniform. The defense of our forts, the procuring of provisions, and if possible surprising the Indians (which was frequently done), burying the dead, and dressing the wounded, seemed to be all our business". They were 200 miles from the nearest old settlement, (Holston, Tennessee) and in a savage wilderness overrun by several nations of hostile Indians. "On May 1, 1777, there were only 84 fighting men, 94 women and 14 children at Harrodsburg" wrote Clark.

The first court at Harrodsburg in 1777 ordered that the county seat be located at Crowe's Station, afterward Danville. This was the recognized capital of Kentucky and the Western Capital of Virginia. The first convention met here in December, 1784. Here was the most important road center in Kentucky.

After Harrod, Boone and Logan established their settlements, hundreds of people poured into the West seeking homesites. Despite the Indian Wars, the frontier was sprinkled with settlements, surveys clearings and cabins, with many overlapping claims. Lands were allotted to veterans of French and Indian War according to Virginia law. Col. Fleming was head of the first land commission. He first came over"Wilderness Road" in late September, 1779.

1st court at Logan's Station was October 13, 1779.
2nd court at Harrodsburg was October 20, 1779.
3rd court at Falls of Ohio was November 16, 1779.
4th court at Boonesborough was December 18, 1779.
5th court at Bryant's Station was January 3, 1780.
They heard and adjudicated 1328 claims.

We can hardly give adequate credit to our Kentucky Pioneer Ancestors, the GALLOWAYS and SCOTTS, for the part they played in this perilous period of the Revolution. Here was the first effective stand against the Indians and the British in the West. These heroes made it possible for other emigrants to follow them, and to live in comparitive security, until finally this whole region was settled in freedom loving people.

Kentucky's limestone and clear sparkling creeks combine to produce the bluegrass for her thorough bred horses and purebred stock, her vast tobacco plantations and rich agricultural products. Kentucky is rich in oil, gas, coal and timber. It is a land of unmatched natural beauty, warm hearted people and historic allure.

These were the circumstances and events which molded the lives of our forefathers and mothers. The people were guided by a divine steadfastness to purpose and spiritual faith. Through confusion and obstacles, sweat, sorrows and lonliness, these people pushed their quest westward.

*
*

IN KENTUCKY

By James Hilary Mulligan (1844-1916)

The moonlight is the softest, in Kentucky,
Summer days come oftest, in Kentucky,
Friendship is the strongest,
Love's fires glow the longest,
Yet a wrong is always wrongest,
In Kentucky.

(Stanza 1)

Songbirds are the sweetest, in Kentucky,
Thoroughbreds the fleetest, in Kentucky;
The mountains tower proudest,
Thunder peals the loudest,
The landscape is the grandest,
And politics the damnedest,
In Kentucky.

(Stanza 7)

THE BEGINNING OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

GENERAL BRADDOCK undertook his ill-fated expedition in 1755. France and England were at war for the mastery of the Continent. Raiding parties of the French and Indians ravaged the Pennsylvania frontier. On the ground where Pittsburgh now stands, Braddocks British regulars were disastrously defeated. He attempted to maintain regular military formations in the face of typical frontier attacks by the French and Indians. He was carried from the field mortally wounded, and his grave - a sad reminder of the expedition, is located along Route 40 near Uniontown. (p. 742 Pa. Arch. Ser. II Vol II "July, 1756, Gen. _____ with an army of French beat General Braddock at the River Monongahela, who had with him 1200 English"). This was 2 months after FRANCIS SCOTT was killed, a brother of our ancestor, William Scott.

One successful counterthrust, was the expedition of Col. John Armstrong, and the destruction of the Indian town Kittanning, on the site of the present town of that name. On page 742 in the Pennsylvania Archives, Series II, Volume II, Col. Burd's Diary 1756 it states: "Col. Armstrong with 300 men, took the Kittanning, an Indian town on the Ohio River". Col. Armstrong was a noted soldier of the French and Indian Wars, Pontiaco, and the Revolution. "Next in command to Col. Bouquet, his most noted achievement was as leader of a small army of SCOTCH-IRISH TROOPS from the CUMBERLAND VALLEY which destroyed the Delaware Indian town of Kittanning September 8, 1756. Here he was wounded. He also commanded the Pennsylvania Provincials in September, 1759. As a surveyor, Armstrong laid out the town of Carlisle, where he died March 9, 1795. He was born in Brookborough Parish, County Fermanagh, Ireland October 13, 1717." (This quote is from" Ft. Legonier and It's Times", p. 111, New York Public Library).

After BRADDOCK'S defeat, the whole frontier of Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia lay open to the French and Indians. The CUMBERLAND VALLEY and the few settlements west of it were very vulnerable to attack.

The Pennsylvania frontiersmen came of good fighting stock, but they were almost bereft of the means of defense. The province was without a military system, and there was no method of organization, except by voluntary association. Here we know that our SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS were in the midst of helping to defend their homes. "They did what they could to form themselves into companies to defend their homes, their wives and their children," says Sellhamer in the Kittochtinny Magazine in Volume I, 1905.

Immediately after Braddock's defeat, the first company of Defenders against the French and Indian attacks was organized under Captain Alexander Culbertson. They signed in on August 1. They were a company of young men for the most part from the Rocky Spring and Middle Spring Churches (Pa. Arch. Ser. 2, Vol. 2, page 598). Culbertson was killed. Then the second company under Captain Joseph Armstrong was formed of volunteers. It was organized on August 7, 1755. This company was made up of his neighbors - in many cases all the able bodied members of the leading families were included. There were 68 privates - representing 34 families names. There were four by the name of SCOTT - (See Kittochtinny Magazine, Sellhamer, Vol. I Chapter VII "From Braddock to Bouquet" under "PREPARATIONS FOR THE ONSLAUGHT".)

The families were representative of the early settlers and some of them became noted Indian fighters. Capt. Armstrong's company was composed of

nearly all the men capable of bearing arms, often fathers and sons. According to Sellhamer, "young men so alert to defend their homes and the homes of their neighbors would become zealous supporters of the Revolution." He does not name but three Scotts later in his article - these were FRANCIS, PATRICK and WILLIAM. They were members of the "Flying Camp". He states that: "FRANCIS SCOTT was killed in the action of SIDELING HILL, April 5, 1756. the fourth Scott of course was JAMES. (Pennsylvania Archives Series II, Volume II, pp 518-519.)

Also on p. 519, Series II, Vol. 14 of Pa. Archives "PVT. WM. SCOTT joined in a Co. August 7, 1755 under Joseph Armstrong.

And Series II, Vol. II p. 110.
JAMES SCOTT - January, 1744.
MATHEW SCOTT - June, 1745.

From Colonel Burd's Diary, 1756, April 19, Tuesday. p. 779. "A man arrived from SAMUEL SCOTTS with shoes to sell. Clear weather."

So, we find the SCOTTS among the early pioneers who fought and died for our country. In the "History of the Juniata Valley" by U. J. Jones p. 70 "The neighborhood of the mouth of Lick Creek was settled about 1750. Among the families who settled there were SCOTTS and other Scotch-Irish."

ANDREW SCOTT, whom we think was a brother of WILLIAM, JAMES and FRANCIS, is mentioned in the Wisconsin Historical Collection on page 766 -
"ANDREW SCOTT, pv't. 19 da, $10 +. Capt. James Agles pay roll".

Not only the fighting, but the providing of defensive works as a shelter for the women and children demanded all their attention and concentrated efforts. It was agreed to build 5 forts as follows: CARLISLE, SHIPPENBURG, CHAMBER'S MILL, MR. STEEL'S MEETING HOUSE and one at WM. ALLISONS (now Greencastle, Pa.). Could they have been completed, they were not sufficient for the protection of the valley, so there were a series, or chain, of block houses built along the KITTOCHTINNY MTS.

Gov. Morris offered land west of the Allegheny Mts. to those who would engage in an expedition to remove the French from Ohio.

In 1758 COL. HENRY BOUQUET, under the utmost difficulty cut at the historic Forbes road thru to Pittsburgh, and forced the French to abandon. Thus ended the French threat to the security of the colonies and in 1763 the Treaty of Paris established the foundations of the British Empire. At the same time it freed the colonies of the French menace, opened the frontier to settlement and laid the basis for a spirit of independence which was to provoke the Revolution. At the present time, thru the southwestern corner of the State passes the famous old National, or Cumberland Road, now U. S. Route 40. Old inns and toll houses help preserve the flavor of the westward march of our freedom loving pioneers. However, there was another natural route toward the West - the Ohio River - and this is how our SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS fought every step of their way to the land that finally became their home, KENTUCKY.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

AUTHENTIC

TAX AND WAR RECORDS

Since it behooves the genealogist to give authenticity to claims in her records, I shall now cite the references for OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS, (1) THE GALLOWAYS, (2) SCOTTS (3) GRAHAMS and JUNKINS and (4) MONTGOMERYS.

*

THE GALLOWAYS

If you will study the members of the Fifth (1777-1779) and Eighth (1780-1782) Battalion's of the Pennsylvania Militia - you will find most of the men resided in what is now MIFFLIN COUNTY. We find listed among them the following GALLOWAYS:

GEORGE paid taxes from 1767-1782. Claimed land in 1766; JAMES, freeman in 1774, paid taxes 1779-1789, served in the 5th and 8th Battalions; JOHN, freeman in 1778 and 1779 and 1785, served in 8th Battalion; JOSEPH paid taxes 1779-1789, claimed land in 1787, served in the 5th and 8th Battalions; SAMUEL paid taxes 1779-1789, filed claim for land in 1787, served in 8th Battalion; WILLIAM paid taxes 1774-1778, served in 5th and 8th Battalion. All of these GALLOWAYS are listed as residing in Wayne County, Pa. In "History of Susquehanna and Juniata Valley" p. 56 - "WILLIAM AND GEORGE GALLOWAY located in Juniata County, Walker Twp in 1748-'49."

*

THE SCOTTS

Getting to the SCOTTS, we find listed from Armough Twp: JAMES SCOTT, who paid taxes 1776-1789; claimed land 1784,'85 and served in the 5th and 8th Battalion and was a road supervisor; JOHN SCOTT of Derry was a freeman, 1779-1783 - meaning he was an unmarried taxable, he paid taxes from 1785 to 1787, claimed land 1766; served in the 5th and 8th Battalion; ROBERT SCOTT from Armaugh paid taxes from 1786 - 1789; claimed land in 1767; and WILLIAM SCOTT of Wayne (where the GALLOWAYS and JUNKINS were from) was a tax payer 1774-1789, claimed land in 1776, fought with 8th Battalion and was Overseer of the poor.

I will give the exact reference to our SCOTTS as found in the Pennsylvania Archives, Series II, Vol. II, pp 518-519, under the heading; "A NUMBER OF INHABITANTS OF CUMBERLAND COUNTY HEARTILY JOINED AS A COMPANY" - August 7, 1755. Captain Joseph Armstrong, commanding.

SCOTT, FRANCIS
SCOTT, JAMES
SCOTT, PATRICK
SCOTT, WILLIAM

On page 570 - Pa. Archives Ser. II, Vol. II - "Return of a full Company Enlisted for the Campaign in the Lower Counties, by Captain McClughan, Delivered Wednesday 17th of May, 1758.

NAME	AGE	WHERE BORN	DATE OF ENLISTMENT	OCCUPATION
Pvt. Scott,Robert	23	Rye, Ireland	May 12th	spinner
pp 587-588 1759				
Scott, William	35	Ireland	May 3rd	labor

under Captain James Armstrong.

From the above authority we know our SCOTTS were in Central Pennsylvania before 1755.

*

FRANCES SCOTT KILLED at SIDELING HILL.

As we sped over the Pennsylvania Turnpike this summer, in the heart of the Mountains, we came to one of the underpasses marked "Sideling Hill". A feeling of pride and prayer came over me - as it was here on April 6, 1756 that William Scott's brother Francis was killed. (Selhammer's "Braddock to Bouquet"). He was one of the young men who sacrificed his life against the Indians to protect our early frontier, almost exactly 200 years before we sped in 'relaxed luxury' so to ~~speak, over this~~ same ~~ground.~~

See War Record of William Scott (101) under his 'Sketch'.

*

THE GRAHAMS (GRAIMES) & JUNKINS

Also listed are many GRAHAMS, no doubt brothers or close relatives of the Mother of the "seven stalwart Galloway sons", who came to America from Scotland.

In the "History of the Susquehanna and Juniata Counties" on p. 75 we find "Graham's House" and on p. 81 "WILLIAM GRAHAM".

Again we find 6 men by the name of JUNKIN. It was REBECCA JUNKIN who married GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7) Seventh son, of SAMUEL of Scotland, and the Junkin name comes down among the descendants to the present day. We find an interesting account in connection with this family on p.(268) under JANE GALLOWAY (101.7.3) who married WILLIAM JUNKIN about 1769 in Book II of this volume.

In C. Hale Sipe's "INDIAN WARS OF PENNSYLVANIA", 2nd Edition, p. 222, we learn from a list taken from the Pennsylvania Gazette (Nov. 13, 1755 that ELIZABETH GRAHAM was killed in March, 1755. JAMES GALLOWAY, SR (her grandson 101.7.7) relates that when he was 4 years old his father moved to Conecogeague Creek (Big Cove having been burned by the French and Indians). The next year, he recalls a horse coming in all bloody, shot thru the neck, its rider killed. This was OUR PIONEER ANCESTOR, ELIZABETH GRAHAM. (KING'S book, p. 25). She of course, was the wife of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101, in the GALLOWAY HISTORY, Book III, this volume). And just for interest in genealogy, I find ELIZABETH GRAHAM, whose husband never left SCOTLAND so far as we are able to prove, was my 5 greats grandmother.

*

THE MONTGOMERYS

Also listed were the Montgomery's, and altho I have no proof, it has

been told that Wm. Scott, Sr., married Helen Montgomery, and that she had two brothers, Hugh and Patrick. Tradition has come down that Helen Montgomery was scalped by the Indians. We do know that this was the Fate of our other maternal several greats grandmother, ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY, and her little son, as described in the Pennsylvania Gazette of November 13, 1755.

The name Montgomery is carried down in our family as Wm. Scott's (101) grandson, William (101.1.1.) named his son WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT (101.1.1.8.)

*
*

From the above authority we know our ancestors were in Pennsylvania early in the 1700's.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

VOLUME II

BOOK II

WILLIAM SCOTT
(101)

OF

SCOTLAND - IRELAND

AND

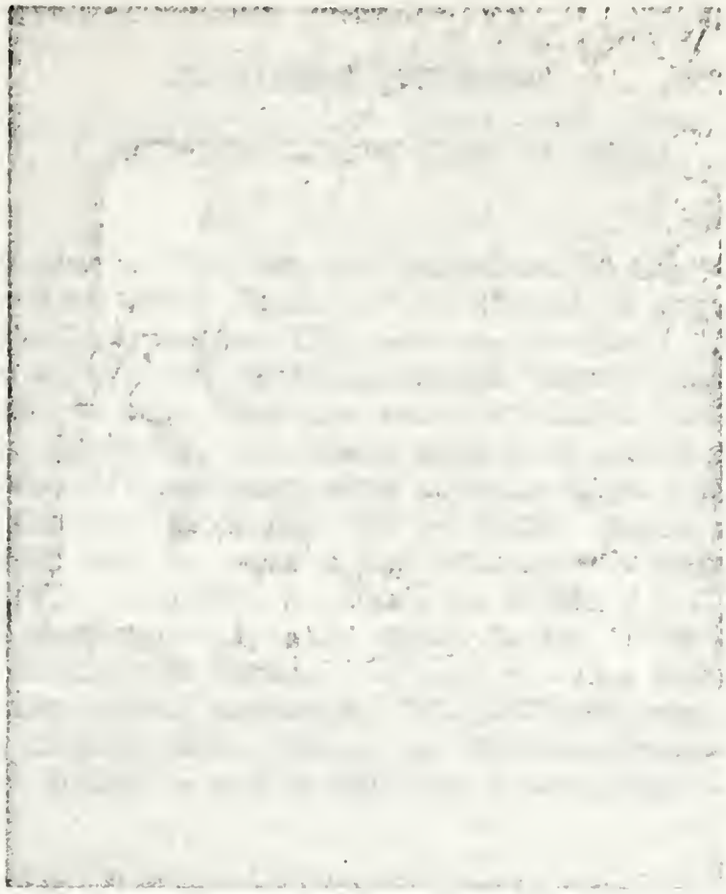
PENNSYLVANIA and KENTUCKY

WITH

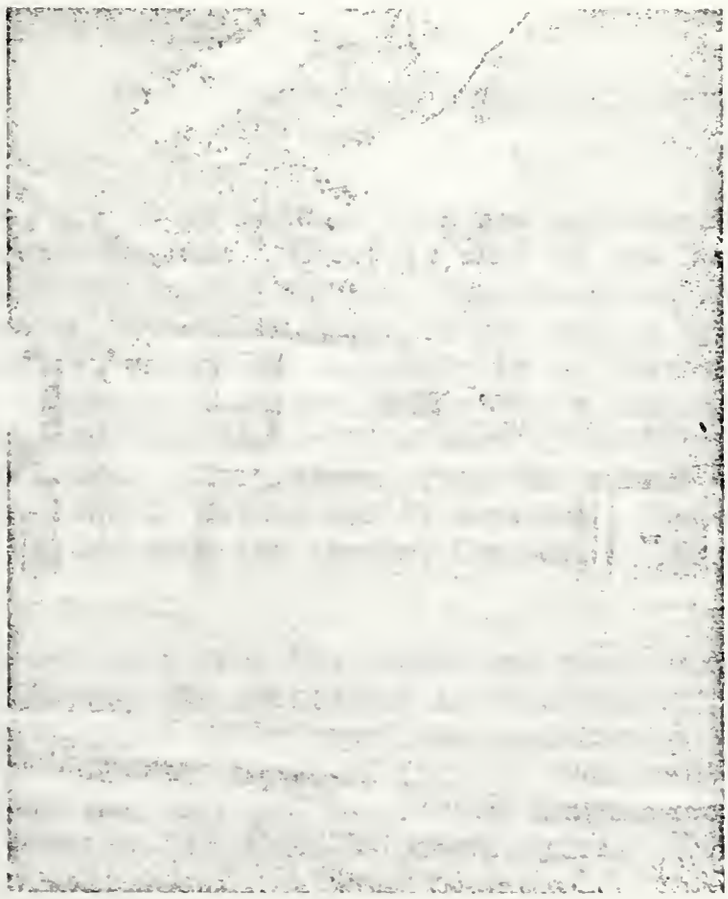
ALLIED FAMILIES

(MONTGOMERYS, RIDDLES(RUDDELS) GALLOWAYS
CURRANT, WOODWARD, BOND, BROADDUS,
ELIASON, RUSSELL and others

SOLDIER AND PATRIOT UNDER COLONEL BRADDOCK
*
DEFENDER AND PATRIOT UNDER GEORGE ROGERS CLARK
*
EARLY PIONEER SETTLER IN KENTUCKY



LOG CABIN HOME
of
William Scott (101) and Helen Montgomery
(Reported scalping of Helen Montgomery by the Indians took place here. See p. 34)



HOME OF JAMES SCOTT (101.1.4 p. 90)
s. of Robert Scott (101. — Bk. II) and Ann Galloway (101.75.1 - Bk. III)
(As it looks to-day — Paris, Kentucky, Rt. 4)

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

WILLIAM SCOTT'S (101) BROTHERS

According to Beer's "History of Cumberland County" (Pa. 1886) in "Mr. Peter's report to Gov. James Hamilton" he states on page 32, "I give the names of some of the families before 1730 ------- Scotts." Just what year our Scotts came to America we are not certain, except that it was early in the history of Pennsylvania, because we know that one son was killed in 1756, and that 3 others fought with Gen. Braddock. So these sons were adult young men. We do not know who the parents of these sons were at this time. But we feel certain that there were the following brothers, and no doubt there were sisters. I am inclined to think FRANCIS was the oldest and WILLIAM the youngest. At any rate the names were: 1. FRANCIS, 2.JAMES, 3. JOHN, 4. ROBERT, 5 PATRICK, 6 ANDREW and 7. WILLIAM. There are many references to these Scotts in the various Pennsylvania Histories. Mrs. Wade Whitley of Paris, Kentucky gave me the data I have on Andrew Scott. He was her lineal ancestor. WILLIAM was your author's lineal ancestor, and a proven line in DAR. Since our William Scott (101) named his sons, PATRICK, JOHN and ROBERT - and ROBERT had a son JAMES - I feel this is a closely related family.

In Series II, Vol. 2, p. 519 (Pa. Archives) The whole company formed August 7, 1755 is listed. Before this date, there was no regular militia in Pennsylvania. There were some companies as early as 1747-8, but they were voluntary ones and privately supported.

Let us read the data on these brothers.

I. FRANCIS SCOTT KILLED. 4/5, 1756

From "History of Cumberland County"

page 57. - by Beers, 1886.

April 2, 1756, a body of Indians attacked and burned McCord's Fort, on the Conococheague (near Maryland border) in what is now Franklin County, killing and capturing a total of 27 persons. The alarm extended to Shippenburg and 3 companies were raised in various parts of the valley for the pursuit and punishment of the marauders, commanded respectively by Captains Culbertson, Chambers and Hamilton. Captain Alexander Culbertson's company, with 19 men from the other two companies, overtook the Indians west of Sideling Hill and a fight ensued which lasted two hours. The Indians, from the report made by one of their number who was captured, lost 17 killed and 21 wounded. The whites suffered severely. Among those killed were the leader, Captain Culbertson and ---------- FRANCIS SCOTT.

Most of these men were from the oldest and most respected families of Cumberland County. All around the settlement in this county, outrages were frequent and the number of lives taken appalling considering the sparsely settled condition of the country. Bands of Indians even went within a few miles of Carlisle. The Military was employed to protect men harvesting crops in 1756. It was necessary to be ever on the alert to guard against surprise attacks.

*
*

Julia S. Ardery lists under Pioneer Deaths in Bourbon County Kentucky(1786-1800),the following:

JAMES SCOTT and JOHN SCOTT

II. JAMES SCOTT.

His name is mentioned on p. 74 in the History of the Susquehanna and Juniata Valleys, and in the Pa. Archives Ser. II, Vol 2, p. 506 we find:

"Officers of 2 Associate Regiments of Chester Co., 1747-8" - p. 507 - JAMES SCOTT.

And from the "History of Cumberland County" - Beers, 1886 - p. 32 "Men of Middle Spring Church - JAMES SCOTT".

We learn also that JAMES SCOTT had Indian trader's license in September 23, 1762. (p. 533, "Officers and Soldiers in Provincial Service" - Pa. Archives, Vol. 2, Ser. 2.

*

III. JOHN SCOTT.

In 1748-49 located on the Juniata River, now Walker Tsp., Juniata County was JOHN SCOTT (p. 56 of above History). "Along the west side of the Susquehanna were several small clusters of squatters, extending from Juniata to Penn's Creek - at which place several Scotch-Irish pioneers had located themselves". Simon Girty, the father of the notorious renegade was also here.

Croghan's Fort was founded at Aughwick in 1755 and Ft. Lowther at Carlisle in 1753. The Concoocheague region lay close to the Maryland Border.

From the "History of Cumberland County" by Beers (1886) on p. 17 in Mr. Peters report to Gov. James Hamilton, he wrote "JOHN SCOTT has settled lands and erected cabins".

And on page 43, U. P. Jones wrote in his "History of the Juniata Valley" : Two of the Justices (on May 22, 1750) went to Sheerman's Creek, or little Juniata, situated about 16 miles over Blue Mountain and found there ------- JOHN SCOTT, who had settled lands and erected there cabins. These men were convicted, penalized 100 lbs., removed immediately, with all possessions.

So our forebears had a hard time finding a place to live - when they encroached upon Indian lands, the Proprietary government removed them.

In the Ship's Registry of Pa. Archives, Vol. 2 - Ser. 2 we find on p. 559, on December 5, 1768 -
Ship Hercules - JOHN SCOTT.

We might like to think that JOHN had made a trip back to his homeland, and had surcease from Indians and hardship for awhile before returning. We have no proof this is our JOHN SCOTT. We do know he came to Corn Island, Ky. (Louisville) with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK in 1778, along with his brother, William Scott. Where he finally settled, I am not informed.

IV. ROBERT SCOTT.

Pa. Archives, Ser 2, Vol. 2 p. 570: "Return of a full company of Enlisted Men for the Campaign in the Lower Counties, by Captain McClughan, Delivered Wednesday May 17, 1758.
Private: SCOTT, ROBERT, 23, Rye, Ireland. May 12, spinner.
This Robert Scott would have been born in 1735 and was no doubt an older brother of William Scott(101), and for whom WILLIAM SCOTT named his first son ROBERT.

V. PATRICK SCOTT

The only reference I have to PATRICK SCOTT has been given on p. 11 of this book in which I quoted the Kittochtinny Magazine by Selhammer, in which he states that Col. Armstrong formed a company of "nearly all the men capable of bearing arms, young men alert to defending their homes and their neighbors."

On p. 15 of the Pa. Arch. Ser. II, V II p 518-519, "A number of Inhabitants of Cumberland County, Heartily joined as a Company - August 7, 1755. Listed were:

Col. Joseph Armstrong
Francis Scott
James Scott
Patrick Scott
William Scott

We feel certain by the continuity of names in the succeeding generations, that these were brothers. There were also half-brothers. I have been informed that John and Andrew were two of them.

*

VI. ANDREW SCOTT (a half-brother)

In the Wisconsin Historical Collection, p. 466 - "Andrew Scott, pvt., 19 da. $10. Capt. James Ogle's payroll."

The following chart of Andrew Scott was sent to me by Mrs. Wade Hampton Whitley, distinguished writer and author, and a 3 greats granddaughter of Andrew Scott.

101. Andrew Scott (1778) d. enroute to Kentucky.
m. Ellen (1797)
She paid taxes in Bourbon County, Ky. in 1793.
101.1. William Scott (1777 - 1842)
A Virginia merchant and cabinet maker.
m. Sarah Hedges on 8/2, 1817. Rev. Richard Thomas, a Baptist Minister officiated.
101.1.1. Catharine Scott (1821 - 1838)
m. John Silvester Grimes (1815 - 1865)
They were married in August 1834 by Rev. Thomas M. Parish. Catharine was 13 when she married and died at 17 leaving 2 small children.
101.11.1. William Scott Grimes (1837 - 1881)
m. Molly Hedges (1842 - 1905)
They were first cousins once removed. They married November 16, 1865.
101.111.1. Sarah Scott Grimes (1868 - 1914)
m. Robert C. Talbott (1862 - 1930)
They married 8/5, 1888.
101.111.1.1. Edna C. Talbott
m. Wade Hampton Whitley (1883 - 1931)
They married June 10, 1909.

ANDREW SCOTT

As told to me by MRS. WADE H. WHITLEY,
Paris, Kentucky

"According to tradition preserved in the several branches of the family, one ANDREW SCOTT, an elder in the Presbyterian Church started to Kentucky with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK from Pennsylvania. His wife, ELLEN and 9 children accompanied him, traveling by flat boats down the Ohio River. They were attacked by Indians who shot from the shore, killing ANDREW SCOTT. In the confusion of the attack, they lost most of their household goods, including their family Bible. The widow and children went on to CORN ISLAND, with the rest of the settlers, where they lived for awhile before coming to BOURBON COUNTY. WILLIAM, the child from whom I am descended was an infant, born that year 1778.

When they came to this county, they probably lived together for a time, for the early deeds are made to WILLIAM and ANDREW jointly. WILLIAM built the large house where M. E. Rash lived until last year 1926, when it burned - about 1-1/2 miles from NORTH MIDDLETON. He is buried there. (This is Mrs. Whitley's 2 greats grandfather).

"A number of years ago I inserted a query in the Genealogical column of the DAR Magazine, gave a brief outline of the above story and thru it got into communication with a Mrs. Wm. Lewis of Denver, Colorado, who was helping MISS DOTIA(THEODOCIA 101.1.1.13)SCOTT (my great aunt) " trace her Scott lines. She was a descendant of WILLIAM SCOTT, who was one of the first settlers at CORN ISLAND, he and his brother JOHN having come with George Rogers Clark. WILLIAM is said to have built the 3rd cabin there.

Their tradition stated that WILLIAM SCOTT was born on the Atlantic Ocean, arriving in America in 1745"(A.N. This was too late, as he fought with Braddock in 1755)". They said that his mother died soon after, and his father married a second time, and had several sons, JOSEPH, JOHN and others.

WILLIAM married in Pennsylvania, a MISS HELEN MONTGOMERY and brought his family with GEORGE R. CLARK to Corn Island, and later came to Bourbon. They had ROBERT, JOHN, PAT and MARGARET, who married a WILSON".

*
*
*

VII.WILLIAM SCOTT

This is your author's ancestor and #101 in this Volume

*

Let us now begin the Scott Genealogy with our oldest known ancestor,WILLIAM SCOTT(101).

DOCUMENTED DATA

REGARDING

WILLIAM SCOTT

We have already related how WILLIAM SCOTT helped guard the Block House at CORN ISLAND, and defended the FORT at HARRODSBURGH.

My DAR papers on WILLIAM SCOTT have this to say: "Many first settlers came from Pennsylvania in 1778. Many heads of families came from near Carlisle, Pennsylvania. (See Census 1810, Bourbon Co., Ky.; 1820 Wayne County, Indiana; pp 551 and 121 'History of Bourbon Co., Ky.'; and p. 173, Vol. I 'Biographical and Genealogical History of Wayne, Fayette, Union and Franklin Counties, Indiana'.)

The said WILLIAM SCOTT assisted in establishing American Independence, while acting in the capacity of Soldier, Patriot, Defender of the Fort at Harrodsburgh, Ky., 1778,'79,'80,'81 and '82."

From the "History of Bourbon Co., Ky.", pp 121-557 we know that WILLIAM SCOTT "came down the Ohio River and settled near what is now Louisville, with 18 new families from Sherman's Valley, near Carlisle, Pa. The families helped defend the Fort at Corn Island for George Rogers Clark, and then fled for refuge to the Fort at Harrodsburg, Kentucky, which they defended stoutly to save their lives and families. Until the close of the Revolutionary War, these pioneers were in a continuous state of warfare against the savages, living mostly in forts for the preservation of their lives and families".

In Collins "History of Kentucky" Vol I, p. 13 - "Soldier's Under Capt. Isaac Ruddle" (1779-1780) at Ruddles "(near present Cynthiana)" and Martin's Stations". Under Lt. John Hoggin, Ens. John Mather, Q. M. James Isaacs, and Sgt. John Waters - we find listed:

JAMES RUDDLE
WILLIAM SCOTT

This is also listed in the Kentucky Historical Register (V. 58, p. 189) under "Ruddle's Station", we find, "WILLIAM SCOTT".

In the Kentucky Society SAR, 1896 - "Continental Roll of Revolutionary Pensioners in Kentucky" - and "List of the Illinois Regiment Who Served Under George Rogers Clark in the Northwest Campaign" - (printed for the John P. Morton Co., Louisville) on p. 272:

SCOTT, WM. - Bourbon

*

For these services William Scott was some what repaid. In Vol. 21, p. 194 (1923) in the Ky. Historical Society Register we find:

February 9, 1780 -

WILLIAM SCOTT this day claimed a preemption of 400 acres of land at the State price in the District of Kentucky, on account of making an actual settlement in 1778, lying on the waters of Licking Creek, upon a branch that

runs into Flat Creek about 1 mile above where Buffalo Road leaves the said Creek on the East side of said Creek and about 10 miles above the Upper Blue Licks. Satisfactory proof being made to the court, they are of the opinion, that the said Scott has a right to the preemption of 400 acres of land to include the above location, and that a Certificate be issued accordingly".

In the Bourbon Co., Ky., Will Book F, p. 95, we find WILLIAM SCOTT orders his land surveyed:

"William Scott on October 28, 1794 orders his entry of 500 acrea adjoining Sam McMillins Preemption surveyed" - Signed: WM SCOTT.

Thus we know William Scott came into possession of considerable land before he died.

*

From the above books, V. 29, p. 8 we learn he was a Churchman. "Present at Cane Run Meeting House - WM SCOTT, July 12, 1785". Of this meeting we have the following interesting data taken from the "History of the Presbyterian Church in Kentucky" by Davidson on p. 75:

"The Conference met again according to adjournment at Cane Ridge Meeting House on Tuesday, July 12, 1785. Mr. Rice opened the Conference with Isaiah LXii, i: 'For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteous thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof be as a lamp that burneth". There were in attendance 23 congregations each one being represented by two delegates as follows:

Wm Maxwell)
Jno. Todd) Jessimine Creek
Henry McDonald)
Thomas Cavin) Walnut Hill
WM SCOTT)
Wm Evans) MT PISGAH

Tax List - Bourbon County, Kentucky - 1791
Fayette - 12/4, 1789, Wm. Scott
1/11, 1790, Wm. Scott
2/26, 1790, Wm. Scott

*

"Bourbon County Wills" by Julia S. Ardery 'List of Men Dying in Bourbon Leaving Estates, 1785-1840':

-JAMES SCOTT: JOHN SCOTT, ROBERT SCOTT, WILLIAM SCOTT and PATRICK SCOTT.

*

An item amusing to us to-day is found in Henry Payne's publication, 1796:

July 23, 1796: "Certificate issued to Wm. Scott for delivery of 51 squirrel scalps".

*

BOURBON COUNTY tax list-8/26,1795:

WILLIAM SCOTT---750 ACRES, SCOTTS CREEK---2 males.
JOHN SCOTT
ROBERT SCOTT
PAT SCOTT
(A.N.The 720 acres checks exactly with later records.)

REVEREND JOHN D. SHANE'S NOTES ON INTERVIEWS, IN 1844, WITH PATRICK SCOTT OF BOURBON COUNTY

Transcribed For Publication

By Lucien Beckner
Geogolist and Historian, Louisville
and Winchester

From the CALENDAR OF THE KENTUCKY PAPERS in the Draper Collection of Manuscripts (11CC5-9, 17-18). The Patrick Scott interview extends from the bottom of page 5 to the top of page 9. With full acknowledgement to the Wisconsin Historical Society, Madison, Wisconsin.

Most of Shane's interviewers have recollections that are remarkably accurate and can usually be verified when the subjects discussed have been elsewhere recorded.

Shane was a Presbyterian minister, a Kentucky historian, and a bachelor (1812-1864). He lived in Cincinnati and Central Kentucky.

INTERVIEW WITH PATRICK SCOTT OF BOURBON COUNTY

PATRICK SCOTT. Lives about a mile, on the Paris road, from North Middletown, on Scott's Branch. Patrick Scott's first wife was a Campbell, daughter of William Campbell, Elder at Point Pleasant. He lived in that neighborhood. His second wife was Poston, an Ironside-Baptist.

MY FATHER KNEW SIMON GIRTY IN PENNSYLVANIA. Girty was a keen, shrewd man. He was affronted at not being promoted and on that account left the Americans.

I Was at Boon's house, on the Yadkin, thirty-five years ago.

My father came down the spring of 1778, with Clark's company and stopped at the Falls of the Ohio.

I have heard my father say, as he used to sit of nights in his cornfield, that he thought he could hear the corn go tick, tick, it grew so fast.

They built a fort above Corn Island, on the main land. I remember there was one man killed, out toward the swamps, after the fort was built. (This may have been Fort-on-Shore, built in 1779 opposite Corn Island, at the foot of 11th St; or Floyd's (first) Station built in 1779, at the mouth of Beargrass Creek, at the foot of 3rd St; or Fort Nelson built in 1782, at the foot of 7th St.).

THE TWO SPANIARDS. There were two Spaniards staying at the Fort, while we were there, that had come up from Natchez. We left them there when we left the Fort. They were named Blackfish; an old man and a young one, loiterers. The old one was a sulky old dog; savage looking, they were. I have seen him chase the young one (not a son) with his tomahawk in hand to kill him, for hours at a time.

It was the 24th of June, 1778, when Clark started from there to go on his campaign.

Captain Isaac Hite was at McAfee's Station when the Indians attacked the station. He came to Harrodsburg in a remarkably short time. I do not recollect how many seconds, but he was quick. He lived at Harrodsburg when we did.

While we were at Harrodsburg (Abram) Bowman lived at Bowman's Station on Dick's River.

Old man Riddle (Isaac Ruddle) was a great rogue, and George Riddle, his son, as great a rogue.

I recollect seeing that first company, that went to Lexington, start. I was at Harrodsburgh then. Sam McMullen and James McBride of it. Both lived with my father.

I could go to the spot where Harrodsburgh fort was, now. A stone wall came down to the spring (arched over with flat stones?), so that they could go down to the spring in safety. There was an Indian, that had been killed and burried near by Harrodsburgh, whose skull we boys got and were used to plaguing each other, throwing it at one another. I could point out my father's house, now in the fort at Harrodsburgh, the place it was. Had the spring fenced in, and the passway to it covered over with large stones.

Three years after we came over here, they wanted to press a horse for Logan's campaign. I ran him into the cane to hide him.

Removals to the West, Harrodsburgh and Scott's Creek: We settled at this place, about the fall of 1769. My father came to Kentucky with Clark's troops that were going against the O'Post (Vincennes), 1778. The next season we went up to Harrodsburg. Boonesboro, Harrodsburg, and Whitley Station were then the only settlements.

Thirteen families came down the Ohio. We got to Louisville (The Falls) on 24 June, 1778. (Error plainly, perhaps first of June) That day the sun was eclipsed totally. My father was named William Scott. He came to Kentucky when I was but four years old. I was born in 1774.

Clark's Campaign: Clark started from Louisville the 24th of June; Governor Hamilton had taken O'Post, and Clark came down with a company to go and retake Post Vincent. We came down the River with that company, SPRING, 1778. Clark mounted a black-jack log on a pair of truck wheels, that is when he got into the bend below Post St. Vincent, and then sent in word to Governor Hamilton to surrender or he would blow him to hell and burn him up soul and body.

Clark settled these thirteen families on Corn Island. Of the thirteen families, one was this James Patton's who died in Louisville some years ago. Another was this Lynn's (William Lynn). When we came down there was no one living on the main land. There was nothing there until after Clark came back from the O'Post. (Old Post or possibly Ouabache Post, i. e. Wabash Post, i. e. Vincennes.) He then built a fort on the bank. Raised one half acre of corn on that island. It was a warm, sandy soil and my father used to say that of nights he could hear the corn grow.

The last time I met with Clark was out on Triplett Creek, at one Henderson's, while I used to go to Sandy Salt-works (near present day Morehead).

Clark's troops, on their return from the O'Post Expedition, going back to Virginia, went by Harrodsburgh and along through on the Wilderness Road. My father removed up to Harrodsburgh in Clark's company, as they went up.

The tribe of Wabash Indians went up with us. (Clark had the Indians with him.) The king (Really, Baltise, Kaskaskia chief, I think. L. C. Draper's inserted note) and queen of the tribe were along. I remember her (the queen's) looks very well. She was an ugly old creature.

We went up to Harrodsburg the fall of the hard winter, 1779-80. We didn't remain at Harrodsburgh over winter. We staid there two or three weeks and then went to Corn's Station on Cane Run. I was at Corn's Station when Riddle (that was taken at Riddle's (Isaac Ruddle's Station) got back(from British captivity).

John Luckey, old Joseph Luckey's father, and Colonel James Smith were going around to see if they could make up a church; and for that, examining the people. They came to MY FATHER WHO WAS of the OLD SECEDAR - Adam Rankin - ORDER. After talking with him some, Colonel Smith observed to Luckey, "Well, Brother John, what do you think of him." Luckey replied, "Well, I reckon if we canna get hewn stone, we must tak donics."

My father helped to build Cane Ridge Church. The Cane Ridge people were great emancipators, in those times.

JOHN SCOTT, PLEASANT POINT: My brother, John Scott, was an elder in Joseph Howe's congregation, that is, at Pleasant Point. When the Newlights (Alexander Campbell's Reformation) came about he joined them. When the Shakers came about, I reported it on him that he had joined them. He came to my house, having found it out on me, and enquired, sitting on his horse. I told him to light and eat his breakfast, that I could show it was extremely probable he would, if he hadn't. He had quit fiddling and dancing and joined the Presbyterians. It was extremely probable, if he could quit the Presbyterians to join the Newlights, he could quit the Newlights to join the Shakers. The change was not more wonderful.

The Irish Station, now called Scott's Station, was eight or nine miles below Millersburg, to the left of the Maysville Pike, nearly on the dividing ridge between Hinkston and Licking. This Scott's Creek used to be called Wolf Run. Paul Huff - we used to call him the Old Apostle (Paul). John, his son, we used to call the Young Apostle. Paul Huff's son-in-law, Swinney, settled Middletown; hence first calley Swinneytown.

Sconce's Trace went along by where an old buffalo road crossed Stoner just at the mouth of Scott's Creek, lead on through Jack Thomas' farm, and on by Hornback's mill. I went to the salt lick, nearly up to opposite the mouth of the Scioto, in early times after salt (in Lewis County). My father went from this country to Mann's Lick after salt (near Louisville).

On his way (from Mann's Lick), as he laid on a prong of Benson (in Franklin County), just below now Hardinsville; and in the morning, just before day, as he lay he heard somebody stepping in the creek. When the foot was raised out of the water, he could hear the water dripping off again into the creek. He rose, caught up his two horses, saddled his, and just as he got on his, he raised the shout (hollow). They saw where the mocassin tracks had followed in

pursuit of him all that day. The Indians got a great many salt packers in early times.

ANOTHER ADVENTURE: At another time my father was going out in Bath (County) to survey a piece of land. Passing Gassy Lick, he was again chased. He crossed over and lay that night near or at Bramlette's Lick, upon Stoner Creek, by Judy's Store. Next morning he got up before day, raised the hollow, and put off home. The moccasin tracks were seen where they had followed him that day.

Licking River was named for the Blue Licks; Hinkston for one Hinkston. He lived at Harrodsburgh when I first knew him.

WILLIAM SCOTT: My father married near Lancaster, Pennsylvania. Moved up and up until he moved and lived near to a place called the Standing Stone. My father was pack-horse master in Braddock's army. Got another pack-horseman's horse, one night, blacked over the ball of his face, with a camp kettle, and so drove him two or three days before he was detected.

My father moved thirteen times in one year - - the year before he moved down here from the Red Stone Country. My mother carried me on her lap. My father took a bed, opened a place at the two ends, put one child in one end and the other child in the opposite, while the third, the stoutest, rode the horse (saddle-bag style).

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

WILLIAM SCOTT (101)

SKETCH

The names of WILLIAM SCOTT'S parents are not known to your author. There were many Scotts in Pennsylvania at an early date, as shown in previous articles. Due to the continuity of names thruout the descendancy, we feel that James, John, Robert, Patrick, Francis and Andrew were all brothers.

Tradition has come to us that our ancestor, WILLIAM SCOTT was born on the ocean coming from Ireland. On my DAR supplement on WILLIAM SCOTT, the genealogists in Washington neither denied, nor affirmed, this story. They did mark the papers "born about 1738." Since his oldest son ROBERT was born in 1769, it is reasonable to accept this approximate date. We also have the tradition that WILLIAM had a very mean step-mother and that he came to Kentucky and later returned to Pennsylvania for two brothers. It is reported WILLIAM had 2 half-brothers (See ANDREW SCOTT Sketch).

As a very young defender of his country, home, family and neighbors, WILLIAM SCOTT fought with GENERAL BRADDOCK in 1755. His life was a constant struggle from then until after the REVOLUTIONARY WAR, to help his family gain a foothold against the Indians. One reliable genealogist wrote to me that since we knew our WILLIAM SCOTT fought in the Revolution it was quite improbable he could have fought with Braddock. But we have two sources of proof that he did (1) "From Braddock to Bouquet" Ch. VII, Vol. I in Selhammer's"Kittochtinny Magazine" 4 issues of which were published in Chambersburg, Pa. in 1905. Selhammer names some of the families who became Indian fighters and among them were the SCOTTS and in particular WILLIAM SCOTT, and his brothers, FRANCIS, who was killed at SIDELING HILL, PENN., August 4, 1756, JAMES and PATRICK. And (2) In John D. Shane's Interview with WILLIAM SCOTT'S son, PATRICK in 1844, he states that his father was a pack-horse master in BRADDOCK'S army (This is from the Kentucky Papers of the Madison, Wisconsin Historical Publications (1925) (11CC5-9, 17-18). There are seven pages about William Scott in this Draper Collection of Manuscripts - and the full context of this article was published in the Filson Society Quarterly, Vol. 10, No. 3 in July 1936. JOHN D. SHANE was a preacher at Pt. Pleasant Presbyterian Church (Patrick's 1st wife's father was an Elder here). Shane went around the country interviewing various citizens. Fortunately these interviews have been preserved. The Volume was prepared by Mabel Clare Weaks of the N. Y. Public Library. This article is reproduced here in full on the preceding pages, 26-28.

In the first pages of this book, I gave you some of the history of Pennsylvania during these times. All of these data proves beyond a doubt, the service our ancestor, WILLIAM SCOTT rendered his country.

Sometime after this bloody fighting had come under control in Pennsylvania, WILLIAM SCOTT married. We have no proof of his wife's name, but tradition says she was HELEN MONTGOMERY. PATRICK, his son, says his father married near Lancaster, Pennsylvania, in 1767.

In PATRICK SCOTT'S Interview, he says his father, WILLIAM SCOTT (101) came out to Ohio in 1778, and that in 1777, he had been in the RED STONE Country, which is now FAYETTE COUNTY, Pennsylvania. RED STONE was also Brownsville, near

the present location of UNIONTOWN, PA. Patrick states that his father moved 13 times in one year. We assume this was before he came to RED STONE. William was at STANDING STONE, now HUNTINGDON, PENN., and it was in that part of the state where there was so much trouble with so-called squatters, and much difficulty over land titles, and countroversy with the PROPRIETARY GOVERNMENT. Patrick says his father went to STANDING STONE (Huntingdon) from LANCASTER COUNTY, which in the early days covered a large area.

To those interested in what constitutes DAR elegibility, the descendants of WILLIAM SCOTT are well entitled to that honor. Let us examine a bit of History - and bear in mind, OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS, the SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS, were among those brave and gallant frontiersmen and women who were carving this nation's history.

From the "History of Cumberland County" - Beers - an article about Middle Spring Church, where WILLIAM SCOTT attended, states (p. 345) "All old Presbyterian Churches of the Cumberland Valley in Pennsylvania were erected near a Spring or water. A log church about 35 feet square was erected here about 1738. In 1765, a new structure was erected (p. 346) - Of the list of persons to show the war like mettle of these men, members or adherents of this church, who took part in the Revolution we may mention --- WILLIAM SCOTT ---- JAMES SCOTT -----LT. SAM MONTGOMERY (lost a leg at Crooked Billet) etc. A number of the members were present at a meeting in the Presbyterian Church at Carlisle, Pa. June 12, 1774 to protest closing the Port of Boston."

In U. P. Jones' "History of the Juniata Valley"(1889) on p. 70 "The neighborhood of the mouth of Licking Creek was settled about 1750. First settlers were Hugh Hardy, followed by Wilson, Law, SCOTT ---- all Scotch-Irish."

WILLIAM SCOTT must have married about 1767 or 8 as we know the birthdate of his first child, ROBERT SCOTT, from the Bible Record of ANN GALLOWAY, his wife. This old Bible was at the home of MARY WOODFORD DODGE, who lived near Paris, Kentucky. Mrs. Dodge died on August 5, 1957, but I'm sure her daughter, Mrs. Edward Reynolds who lives in their beautiful old home "HILLSIDE" on the PARIS - MT. STERLING PIKE (Rt. 4), has that Bible. This Old Bible gives the birth of ROBERT SCOTT as April 28, 1769. We have the DAR Record of Mrs. L. L. Bomberger (# 250,789) deceased 1954 - which gives the birth date of Wm. Scott's next son, JOHN SCOTT as being born August 15, 1770. The next child was a girl, MARGARET SCOTT, whose birth record I do not have, but she married JAMES WILSON on March 24, 1791, and this is on record in the Ky. Historical Society Vol. 22, p. 71. Had she been 19 when she married, she would have been born in 1772. The fourth child (and PATRICK says his father had 4 children) was PATRICK and in the Shane Interview he says, "My father was named WILLIAM SCOTT. He came to Kentucky when I was but 4 years old. I was born in 1774. So thus we establish a very clear record of WILLIAM SCOTT'S family and when they came to Kentucky. This also proves that all 4 of Willian Scott's children were born in Pennsylvania.(Cumberland county area,no doubt.)

In the "History of the Ohio Falls, and Counties and Cities" by the L. A. Williams Co. - Vol. II, p. 29 etc., we read of how George Rogers Clark heard about the bloody conflict between the red and white men in the world of Kentucky, and decided to go there. It was a vast wilderness when he arrived in 1775 - the most savage and war like people in the world were there, We know the story of how Clark went to Patrick Henry and implored him to save the people of Kentucky, and was finally granted ammunition, got it to Pittsburgh, improvised

a raft, and descended the Ohio. On this trip he landed at Limestone, was attacked by the Indians, but finally got to Harrodsburgh and supplied the different stations (settlements, or forts). He then returned to Virginia, through hundreds of miles of wilderness, to Pennsylvania, got 150 men and some rafts at Ft. Pitt, and came to the Falls.

There was great political stress at the time. Fincastle Co., Virginia was supposed to include the frontier posts of Kentucky. But the scattered condition, remoteness from the seat of government and lack of benefits from it, along with the question as to whether the land South of the Ohio actually belonged within the Charter limits of North Carolina or Virginia, only helped to complicate matters. But Harrodsburg elected Clark to the Virginia Legislature. He knew he must deal the English a powerful blow. So he set out to capture Indiana and Illinois.

On November 19, 1779, Clark wrote a letter to Gen. George Mason from the Falls of the Ohio (Louisville) - from which we take the following excerpt as it tells the part WILLIAM SCOTT played there having been one of 13 families who came down the Ohio from Ft. Pitt in 1778. (See Shane's "Interview" with his son, Patrick, which follows later). Clark wrote Mason: "I knew that my case was desperate, but the more I reflected on my weakness the more I was pleased with the Enterprise. Joined by a few Kentuckians under Col. Montgomery to stop desertion I knew would insue in the troops knowing the Destination, I had encamped on a small Island, in the Middle of the Falls, kept strict Guard on the Boats, but Lt. Hutchings of Dillard's Company contrived to make his escape with his party after being refused to return -----On this island I first began to discipline my little Army, knowing that to be the most essential part toward success. Most of them determined to follow me-------about 20 familes, that had followed me(from Ft. Pitt to Corn Island) much against my inclination, I found now to be of service to me GUARDING A BLOCK HOUSE that I had erected on the Island to secure my provisions" -- Collin's "History of Kentucky" Vol. II p. 85.

Funk and Wagnall's Standard Encyclopedia States: George Rogers Clark (1752-1818), American soldier and frontiersman was born in Albemarle County, Virginia.---- Starting from the Fort of Louisville in June 1778, he forced Gen. Hamilton, English commander to surrender (Feb. 1779). After founding Ft. Jefferson, 1780, he spent the remaining years of the war, fighting the British and Indians, especially the Shawnees, whom he completely defeated. For this, he was made Brigadier General of the Virginia Militia. His conquest of the Northwest was important for it enabled the United States Government to claim in the peace negotiations of 1782-'83, all the territory between the Mississippi and the Alleghanys." See his "Memoirs", (1843), also English's "Life of George R. Clark (1896)" and Roosevelt's "Winning of the West", Vols. I and II.

WILLIAM SCOTT and his little family were with George Rogers Clark and helped defend the supplies on CORN ISLAND. (Louisville, Ky.) when Clark conquered Vincennes, Indiana and the Illinois Country. Corn Island has since disappeared in the Ohio River and is no longer there. William Scott helped build the first 3 log cabins there in 1778, and stayed there until forced to take refuge at the Fort at Harrodsburg, Kentucky. Later WILLIAM SCOTT helped defend FT. HARROD and finally settled in Kentucky, now Bourbon County. (See "Documented Data" on Wm. Scott, which follows).

So here we find the families that Patrick Scott refers to when he said, "My father came down the Spring of 1778 with Clark's Company and stopped at the Falls of Ohio" (A.N. "The Falls of the Ohio" was the present site of Louisville,

Kentucky. By 1780, 2 years later, Louisville had a population of 60, when it was incorporated and named in honor of Louis XVI of France. At that time it was under the jurisdiction of Virginia, as the Commonwealth of Kentucky was not formed until 1791.

In the DAR Magazine in August 1955 - I noticed a query (p. 863) regarding Wm. Scott, which proved to be our same ancestor, the query being inserted by Pattye (Mr. Wm. C.) Endicott (101.1.2.5.2.1. of this Book) a descendant from William Scott's son Robert, whose daughter, Ellender (101.1.2) was Mrs. Endicott's great grandmother. Mrs. Endicott has been a splendid contributor to this book. She lives at 405 E. Pleasant, Cynthiana, Kentucky.

From the Filson Club - "Historical Sketch of St. Paul's Church, Louisville, Ky." by Reuben T. Durrett - "First Settlers on Corn Island".

On May 27, 1778, George Rogers Clark on his way to the conquest of the Illinois country landed his volunteers on Corn Island, then a considerable body of land in the Ohio River, in front of the present City of Louisville. Some emigrant families accompanied the troups from Pittsburgh, these being also landed on the Island, became the founders of Louisville. The site of Louisville was continually occupied by our forefathers after the landing on Corn Island, May 27, 1778. With a gun in one hand and a hoe in the other, they succeeded in raising corn, thus it was called "Corn Island". It had thus taken the Virginians about 170 years from their first settlement at Jamestown, to carry civilization beyond the Alleghanies and plant it on the shores of the Ohio.

In the Sketch of William's grandson, James Scott (101.1.3), we will learn that "William Scott located 1000 Acres of land on Flat Creek, Bath County". But we know that he must have given this up, because we later find him in Bourbon County, on Scotts Creek, near Cane Run.

Eventually William Scott settled on a preemption of land near Swinneytown, now North Middletown, Kentucky. After all the hardships he had endured, perhaps the clearing of land and building a home seemed easy. This land remained in the Scott family for over three generations. PATRICK SCOTT makes no mention of his mother in his INTERVIEW, but there is a tradition in the family that HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT was scalped by the Indians.

When we were in Kentucky in 1955, we visited the beautiful old home of WILLIAM'S grandson, JAMES SCOTT, son of ROBERT (See picture in James Scott's write up). The L. A. Thomasons who lived there showed us thru this charming place, and also showed us the log house in the side lawn, and it was in this house, they told us, that JAMES SCOTT'S grandmother was said to have been scalped by the Indians. So the tradition has also come down in the community of Paris, Ky. This house is located on Route 4 between Paris and Mt. Sterling, Kentucky, near Swinneytown, now known as North Middleton. This is the Cane Ridge-North Middleton Pike. On the Historical Map of Bourbon County, Kentucky, it shows the place where WILLIAM SCOTT died (before 1804). This lies at the south east intersection of Scott's Creek and the Cane Ridge-Middletown Pike.

The exact date of William Scott's death is not known, but in the FAYETTE COUNTY, Kentucky will books A-F, p. 14 at the Filson Club (Louisville,Ky.) we find: "Scott, Wm. (Inventory) A-279 October 1805". According to later information, WILLIAM SCOTT died in November, 1804, and his son PATRICK witnessed his will.

Until the close of the Revolutionary War - these PIONEER ANCESTORS were in a continuous state of warfare against savages and lived mostly in forts for the preservation of their lives.

HELEN MONTGOMERY

SKETCH

HELEN MONTGOMERY was the wife of WILLIAM SCOTT (101). According to tradition she was born in DUBLIN, IRELAND about 1742. Her family came to New York, and owned considerable land, where the city of New York now stands.

Helen had two known brothers, HUGH and PATRICK.

HELEN MONTGOMERY married WILLIAM SCOTT near LANCASTER, PENNSYLVANIA in 1767, according to their youngest son, Patrick (see Shane's Interview with Patrich Scott, pp 26-29). Patrick also tells how they came down the Ohio River with George Rogers Clark, after having "moved 13 times in one year" in Pennsylvania. No doubt these moves were because of Indian depredations, "in the Red Stone country". The only time Patrick mentions his mother is at the very last of his interview, he says: "My mother carried me on her lap. My father took a bed opened the place at the two ends, put one child in one end, and the other child in the opposite, while the third, the stoutest rode the horse (saddle style)". We assume this was while they were shifting from place to place in the Red Stone Country (now Fayette County, Pa.).

The moves occurred just prior to 1778, when Wm. Scott, Sr. and Helen Montgomery brought their 4 children to Kentucky. Wm. Scott built the 3rd log cabin on Corn Island. The following year, Wm. and Helen took refuge at FT. HARRODSBURG, where William helped defend the fort. WILLIAM STAKED a claim for 1000 Acres in BATH COUNTY, but later moved to BOURBON COUNTY, on Scott's branch, near Middleton. Although it seems strange that Patrick does not mention it, we have the tradition that HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT was scalped by the Indians. The house where this occured is east of Paris, Kentucky on Route 4 - on the Paris - Middletown, Mt. Sterling Pike, and here to-day stands this log house in a state of excellent preservation, to the side of the beautiful old Kentucky residence of Helen's grandson, JAMES SCOTT. (See description under James Scott, 101.1.3, which follows).

Mrs. Wade Whitley, a cousin and historian of Paris, Ky. - told me that Helen's name was on the tax list for 1 year. She also stated that Helen lived until after 1812.

Helen and WILLIAM SCOTT had 4 children, viz: ROBERT, JOHN, MARGARET and PATRICK, to whom we are greatly indebted for his "Interview" with Shane, excerpts of which you read in this book just preceding. We now study the first of these descendants of OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS, WILLIAM SCOTT and HELEN MONTGOMERY, their first born - Robert Scott. Let us read the deed of William Scott to his son Robert Scott.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

WILLIAM SCOTT (101)

RECORD

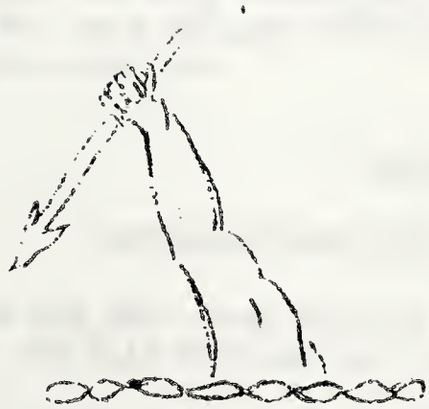
101. WILLIAM SCOTT (b. abt 1738 on the ocean, d. 11/1804 Bourbon Co., Kentucky)
m. HELEN MONTGOMERY
They married near Lancaster, Pennsylvania in 1767. Had four children, 3 sons and 1 daughter.

101.1. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - 1836)
m. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - after 1820)

101.2. JOHN SCOTT (8/15, 1770 - 8/10, 1824)
m. Mary Congleton (10/28, 1774 - 2/1, 1844)

101.3. MARGARET SCOTT (probably 1772 -
m. James Wilson

101.4. PATRICK SCOTT (b. 1774 in Pa. - 12/8, 1845)
m.(1) Annie Campbell (-d.abt 1811)
m.(2) Sally Poston (-d.ante 12/1844)



SCOTT CREST

A dexter hand; proper
Holding a broken lance, gules

*

Motto: Amor patriae (Love of country). Found on the book plate of Henry Lee Scott, son of GENERAL WINFIELD SCOTT of Virginia, whose grandfather came to America after the Battle of Culloden in 1746.

DEED

FROM WILLIAM SCOTT TO ROBERT SCOTT

THIS INDENTURE made this twelfth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety six Between WILLIAM SCOTT of the COUNTY of BOURBON and state of KENTUCKY of the one part and ROBERT SCOTT of the County and state aforesaid of the other part

1934910

WITNESSETH, that for and in Consideration of the sum of one hundred pounds current money of Kentucky in hand paid unto the said WILLIAM SCOTT by the said ROBERT SCOTT at and the ensealing and Delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof the said WILLIAM SCOTT doth acknowledge himself entirely Satisfied, hath granted, bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant, bargain and sell, alien and Confirm unto the said ROBERT SCOTT acertain tract of parcel of Land, situate lying and being in the County of Bourbon and on STONERS FORK of LICKING and bounded as follows (Viz) - Beginning at A. ablue ash and sugartree the original corner to Lewis Craigs survey and running thence with said Craigs line South 11°. E 242 poles Crossing Stoner to B. astake, thence South 78°. East 84 . poles to C. awhite walnut, Hickory and sugartree, thence North 164 poles crossing stoner to D. abox elder & walnut, small Hickory and blue ash, thence West 20 poles to E. asmall walnut and thorn, thence 8½° East 137 poles crossing Scotts Creek to F. a Hackberry & two ash trees, thence North 70 poles to G. two sugartrees and Black ash, thence West 130. poles to H. two blue ash trees, thence South 110 poles crossing Scotts creek to astake at I, thence East 3½ poles to the Beginning, Containing two hundred and fifty acres. Together with all and singular the houses, buildings, water, water Courses, profits Commodeties Hereditments and appurtenances whatsoever to the same belonging or in anywise appertaining unto the only proper use and behoof of him the said ROBERT SCOTT his Heirs and assigns forever, and free, thee said WM. SCOTT for himself his Executors and every of them doth covenant grant and agree with the said ROBERT SCOTT that he doth stand Lawfully and Eqularly seized of in and to the said Land and premises with a good sure and perfect right of inheritance, and that he has good right and Lawful authority to sell and covenant the same without any incumbrance whatsoever unto the said WILLIAM SCOTT his Heirs and assigns, and that he will warrant and defend the said LAND and premises before mentioned and sold against the claim of all and every person or persons claiming or to claim the said Land by from or under the said WILLIAM SCOTT his Heirs act unto the said ROBERT SCOTT his Heirs and assigns forever. In Witness Whereof the said WILLIAM SCOTT hath hereunto set his hand and seal the Day and year first above written.

Signed, Sealed
& acknowledged WILLIAM SCOTT L.S.

BOURBON COUNTY NOVEMBER COURT 1790

This deed of bargain and Sale from WILLIAM SCOTT to ROBERT SCOTT was acknowledged in Open Court by the said William and ordered to be recorded.

Exd & Deliv. Teste Tho. Arnold C.B.C.

STATE OF KENTUCKY
COUNTY OF BOURBON Sct.

I, Ed. D. Paton, Clerk of the Bourbon County Court, do certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the Deed from Scott to Scott as found in the Deed Book D, page 10, in the office of the Clerk of the Bourbon County Court.

Given under my hand this 7 day of November, 1958. E. D. Paton
Clerk

ROBERT SCOTT

(101.1)

FIRST CHILD

OF

WILLIAM SCOTT and HELEN MONTGOMERY
(101)

PENNSYLVANIA

TO

BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

ROBERT SCOTT (101.1)

SKETCH

ROBERT SCOTT was born in Pennsylvania, probably Cumberland County, on April 28, 1769. He was the first child of WILLIAM and HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT. In 1778, when Robert was nine years old, he came with his parents down the Ohio River, on the Expedition to Corn Island, Kentucky, (Louisville) with George Rogers Clark. Between the ages of 10-13, ROBERT was busy moving from one Fort to another in Kentucky with his parents, seeking protection from the Indians. We know they lived at Ft. Harrodsburgh for awhile, then Bath County, before finally settling in Bourbon.

Four of the Pennsylvania Galloways also came to the Falls of the Ohio with G. R. Clark. Whether ROBERT knew his future wife ANN GALLOWAY, (Book III, 101.75.1), daughter of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (Book III, 101.7.5), one of the 4 brothers who came to Kentucky from Pennsylvania, or first saw her at Corn Island, or whether their parents defended the Forts together, we do not know. But ROBERT SCOTT married ANN GALLOWAY (See Galloway Book, 101.7.5.1) October 21, 1795 when he was 26 years of age. ANN was born August 21, 1769, so she was also 26 years old. This marriage is recorded in Bourbon County, Paris, Ky. in Register I, p. 27. MRS. MARY WOODFORD DODGE (101.53.4), the great-grand daughter of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT had Ann's little old Bible dated February 5, 1817 in which are recorded the dates of birth of 5 of Robert and Ann's children. Mrs. Dodge lived at "Hillside", Route 4, Paris, Ky. On August 5, 1957, MRS. DODGE passed away, and I am sure the little Bible is still at "Hillside" as Mrs. Dodge lived with her daughter ALICE BROOKS REYNOLDS(Mrs. Edward, 101.153.4) on the Dodge homestead.

ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT had 8 children, WILLIAM, BETSY, ELLENDER, JAMES, ALONZO, and ELVIRA, and two sons born, whose names I do not have.

It was my pleasure on two occasions to visit the old homestead of ROBERT SCOTT. (See the description under his son James Scott (101.1.3). He and Ann built a cabin on part of the place that was his father's in Bourbon County. It is said, Robert's mother was scalped by the Indians, while living here. We know Robert and Ann had 8 children as the Sketch of JAMES SCOTT in Perrin's "HISTORY of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky of 1882" - which you will read later, states this fact.

The homestead was on the Paris North Middletown Road - and the log cabin still stands in an excellent state of preservation on a beautiful wooded site, beside the JAMES SCOTT (101.1.3) home. (See Sketch of JAMES SCOTT).

ROBERT SCOTT is listed in the tax lists of Bourbon County several times beginning June 1789 and 1791.

ROBERT SCOTT's estate was settled in Bourbon County, Kentucky April 12, 1836. (See Book C, pp. 370-373). So we know he died in the spring of 1836. The date of his wife's death was after 2/5, 1817 - but I do not have the exact time. The will of ROBERT SCOTT is in Fayette County, Book W, p. 414- 1836.

Let us now read the Sketch of Robert's wife, ANN GALLOWAY scott. (See also 101.7.5.1. in this Volume, Book III under Galloways).

ANN GALLOWAY
(Book III - 101.7.5.1)

SKETCH

ANN GALLOWAY was born August 21, 1769 in Pennsylvania, probably Mifflin County, the daughter of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (See Book III this Volume No. 101.7.5) and the grand daughter of GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN. I do not know the name of Ann's mother. In her father's will, written in Scott County, Kentucky in January 1815, he mentions his daughters "the heirs of Peggy Hannah", but that could have been a relative. At any rate Ann was the first girl mentioned in his will, so we feel she is the oldest girl. Read the copy of his will under his Sketch in Book III of this volume.

Ann's father came down the Ohio River from Pennsylvania with George Rogers Clark in 1780. Whether Samuel Galloway brought his family at this time, I am not informed. But I do know he came out with his brothers William, James and John. This family "lived some 3-5 miles south of Paris, on the road to Lexington at Bryan's Station, near McConnell's Run". (See "Kentucky Papers", 13 cc 188-90).

ANN GALLOWAY married ROBERT SCOTT, October 21, 1795. To them were born 8 children, 6 of whom I have record: William, Betsy, Ellender, James, Alonzo, and Elvira. The Genealogy of these children follows in this book.

It is said that ANN GALLOWAY was a little black-haired, black-eyed woman, wiry, full of vim and lived to extreme old age. But I have no record of Ann's death date so cannot attest to this fact.

One of Ann's sisters, named Betsey Galloway, married JAMES RIDDELL (or Riddle). According to tradition, James Riddle went north with a load of mules and never returned. Betsey and James had a daughter Eliza Linn Riddell and after Betsey Galloway Riddell, the mother died, Robert and Ann Galloway Scott took ELIZA LINN RIDDLE, their niece, into their home. She subsequently married their son, WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1), her first cousin, and your author's great grand parents. The exact date of ANN GALLOWAY's death is not known, but we know that ELVIRA SCOTT, their daughter was not born until January 6, 1814, and according to the known birth dates of ANN and ROBERT SCOTT's other children, we are reasonably sure that ELVIRA was the youngest. And on the fly leaf of ANN GALLOWAY'S BIBLE is written, "ANN SCOTT'S BOOK FEBRUARY THE 25th, 1817", in her own handwriting, so in 1817, Ann was only 48 years of age, which was not "extreme old age" even in those days. Let us read about her little Bible.

ANN GALLOWAY'S LITTLE OLD BIBLE

Mrs. MARY WOODFORD DODGE (101.1.8.3.4) the great grand daughter of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT had Ann's Bible when I called on her in 1955, at her home, "Hillside" Route 4, near Paris, Kentucky. She said, "My mother" (ALICE BROOKS WOODFORD, 101.1.8.3) always spoke of it as her 'grandmother's Bible' and I was always interested in it, so she gave it to me. No one else in the family cared for it, and it has been in my home for about 40 years".

"On the fly leaf", she continued, "is written 'ANN SCOTT'S Book February the 25th, 1817".

"Under Holy Bible is written: 'Diligently Compared and Revised By His Majesty's Special Command - Appointed to be read in Churches'."

"Then comes the crown of England - Edinburgh. About an inch across has been torn off. Further on are the poems of David published in 1790 by His Majesty's Printers."

"One of the most interesting things to me in the old Bible is a page on which a list is given, 'A man may not marry -- and on this list: his grandmother, mother, sister, etc. Another list - 'A woman may not marry' etc.

A "Table of Time" not one familiar to me. Days of the Week and Watches. On another page 'A table of Offices and Conditions of Men'. On another, 'A Table of Weights and Measures mentioned in Scriptures, Measures of Capacity of Things That are Dry, Measures of Liquids - a Table of Money'."

"It is all very interesting to me - such fine print."

Holy Bible of ANN SCOTT - February 25th, 1817.

Translated out of the Original Tongues and with the Former Translations.

Printed by Mark & Charles Kerr,
His Majesty's Printers (MDCCXC)(1790)

This little Bible merits the best of care. It is no doubt still at the beautiful home of Mrs. Dodge, who passed on in August, 1957, as her daughter and family, MRS. EDWARD REYNOLDS, lived there. I might add here, that Mrs. Dodge told me, that the colored servant they had with them living in a house back of the residence, was born on their place and had been with them forty years. When I asked Mrs. Dodge about her cousins in Mt. Sterling, some 8-10 miles away, she replied, "I have heard we have cousins there, but I have been so contented here, I didn't try to get acquainted" - Mrs. Dodge was not a smug person, by any means, but one of the most gentile, quiet spoken, and refined mannered women it has been my pleasure to meet. Her answer to me, often comes to my mind, in this age of restless moving and discontent. Her calmness and quietness extoled the faith and steadfastness of her pioneer forebears. Her home was beautifully appointed and in exquisite taste. I can think of no finer place for ANN GALLOWAY'S LITTLE OLD BIBLE to rest. We could wish that one of Mrs. Dodge's charming little grand daughters could someday live in this lovely Kentucky home, and continue to preserve, honor and cherish this important link with our grand mother of many generations ago.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

ROBERT SCOTT (101.1)

RECORD

101.1. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - 1836)
m. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - d. after 2/25, 1817)
They married on 10/21, 1795. Had 8 children.

101.1.1. WILLIAM SCOTT (7/29, 1796 - 1/2, 1868)
m. Eliza Lynn Riddle (Ruddell) (1810 - 3/3, 1887)

101.1.2. BETSEY SCOTT (2/23, 1798 -

101.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT (8/4, 1800 - abt. 1845)
m.(1) Harry Thomas (1801 - abt. 1826)
m.(2) George Wallace Thomas (8/7, 1798 - 3/22, 1852)

101.1.4. JAMES SCOTT (12/19, 1802 - 1/18, 1889)
m. Emeline Payne Offutt (3/3, 1824 - 8/6, 1894)

101.1.5. ALONZO SCOTT (abt. 1805 - 1/13, 1891)
m. Amelia Cladora Klapp (8/22, 1837 - 6/26, 1900)

101.1.6. (SON). SCOTT (d. young)

101.1.7. (SON) SCOTT (d. young)

101.1.8. ELVIRA SCOTT (1/6, 1814 - 12/18, 1888)
m. Samuel Brooks (11/25, 1802 - 8/4, 1875)

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

ROBERT SCOTT (101.1)

101.1. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - Spring of 1836)
m. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - d. after 2/5, 1817)

They married October 21, 1795 and had eight children, 5 sons and 3 daughters. I only have the names of 3 of the sons, so I can give the records of only 6 of their children. Those will be William, Betsey, Ellender, James, Alonzo, two sons, and Elvira. The marriage of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT is recorded in Bourbon, County, PARIS, KY. in Register I, p. 27, the record being set up on May 28, 1796. Their Bondsman was Wm. Hosick (or Hasiac), also [illegible] Bond. They were married by the Rev. [illegible] Foreman.

Let us study the Genealogy of the first born of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT, WILLIAM SCOTT. (101.1.1). He was the grandson and namesake of our Revolutionary ancestor, WILLIAM SCOTT, and he married ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL. They had 13 children. After the study of this large family, we will return to the study of Robert and Ann Scott's second child, BETSEY SCOTT (101.1.2)

WILLIAM SCOTT
(101.1.1)

THE

FIRST BORN

OF

ROBERT SCOTT (101.1)

AND

ANN GALLOWAY (101.7.5.1.,Book III)

FIVE GREAT GRAND CHILDREN
OF
WILLIAM SCOTT (II-101.) AND SAMUEL GALLOWAY (III-101.7.5)
ch. of WILLIAM SCOTT (II-101.1.1) AND ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE (III-101.75.7)

1832 — 1873

MARIANNE SCOTT (p. 49)
w. of Walter Davis
II-101.1.1.1
III-101.751.1.1. - 101.757.1.1.

1837 — 1923

BENJAMIN F. SCOTT (p. 72)
II-101.1.1.5
III-101.751.1.1.5 - 101.757.1.5

1852 — 1926

THEODOSIA SCOTT (p. 82)
I II-101.1.1.13
II III-101.751.1.13 - 101.757.1.13

1838 —

MARGARET SCOTT (p. 73)
w. of James Roberts
II-101.1.1.6
III-101.751.1.6 - 101.757.1.6

1848 — 1929

ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (p. 79)
w. of Quincy Adams Davis
II-101.1.1.11
III-101.751.1.11 - 101.757.1.11

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1)

RECORD

101.1.1. WILLIAM SCOTT (7/29, 1796 - 1/2, 1868)
m. ELIZA LYNN HUDDELL (1810 - 3/3, 1887)
They married 10/3, 1831. Had 13 children.

101.1.1.1. MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT (7/5, 1832 - 9/8, 1873)
m. Walter Davis (12/12, 1823 - 1/11, 1893)

101.1.1.2. JOHN SCOTT (1833 - d. early)

101.1.1.3. ANN SCOTT (1834 - d. early)

101.1.1.4. WINFIELD SCOTT (2/24, 1836 - 1921)

101.1.1.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT (1837- 1923)

101.1.1.6. MARGARET GALLOWAY SCOTT (1838 - d. after 1909)
m. James Roberts

101.1.1.7. FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT(1840 - 10/ ,1891)
m.

101.1.1.8. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT (prob. 1842 - 1906)

101.1.1.9. ELVIRA SCOTT (10/31, 1845 - 2/22, 1912)
m. John E. Walmsley (3/8, 1840 - 5/31, 1902)

101.1.1.10. CAROLINE SCOTT (prob. 1847 - d. after 1909)

101.1.1.11. ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (6/6, 1848 - 12/20, 1929)
m. Quincy Adams Davis (3/31, 1845 - 5/25, 1938)

101.1.1.12. CANDACE GREEN SCOTT (prob. 1850 - d. after 1909)

101.1.1.13. THEODOSIA ANN SCOTT (1852 - 8/11, 1926)

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1)

SKETCH

WILLIAM SCOTT was born "on Friday about two hours before day, July 29, 1796". (His mother, ANN GALLOWAY'S BIBLE, now at Alice Brooks Reynolds, Rt. 4, Paris, Ky.) He was the first child of Robert and Ann Galloway Scott. He was born in the homestead on the Paris-Middleton Pike, Bourbon County, Kentucky, near North Middleton.

In 1823, when William was 25 years of age he had purchased a farm in the adjacent county, Montgomery, MT. STERLING being the county seat. Mt. Sterling was settled in 1792 on the trace that led from Lexington to Stroud's Station to the State Iron Works. A traveler stopping overnight there in 1792, reported being beset by wolves. William Scott's farm was about 3 miles west of Mt. Sterling off of the Mt.Sterling-Winchester Pike, about 1/2 mile north across SOMMERSET CREEK. The farm did not touch either road. Here William built a home and set up bachelor's quarters, with the slaves he had hired. He did not marry until 8 years later when he was 33.

His Mother's sister, BETSEY GALLOWAY (Book III, No. 101.7.5.4) had married JAMES RIDDELL (or Riddle - Bourbon, Co. 7/12, 1809) and had a daughter ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL born the following year, 1810. JAMES RIDDLE met an untimely death, and Betsey took ELIZA LYNN to live with her sister ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT. Thus, WILLIAM SCOTT and ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL, first cousins, grew up together in the same household.

In 1831, on October 3rd, WILLIAM left his bachelor quarters and went back to his old home and married his first cousin, ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL, then a girl of 21. This marriage is recorded in Reg. II, p. 222 in the "Marriages of Bourbon County, Kentucky:

"Wm Scott - Eliza L. Ruddell, 10-3-1831.
Bondsman: Patient Scott.

ELIZA LYNN bore WILLIAM SCOTT thirteen children, all born in the home in Montgomery County. The first of these, MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT, was your author's grandmother (101.1.1.1). But before we begin the genealogy of these 13 children, I want to give you some very interesting and factual data on WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN SCOTT.

In 1953, I had considerable correspondence with Mr. Robert Lee Scobee, of Raton, New Mexico - then 91 years old. Mr. Scobee's father's farm joined the Scott farm, he grew up there, and stayed at home until 1888, and was able to give me much interesting data about the Scotts. He wrote:

"The Scott farm was about 640 Acres, or a mile square". (When Nathan Davis moved to Indiana in 1835, he sold his farm to William Scott. In 1863, Nathan's son, Walter, came back to Kentucky and married the Scott's oldest daughter, Mariamne, and took her to Indiana - See "My Davis History" p. 134). "This farm lay in Montgomery County, Kentucky, not far from the town of Sideview. This deed is recorded in Montgomery Co., Ky. Book 17 p. 198. Sept. 29, 1835. " NATHAN DAVIS and wife NANCY to WILLIAM SCOTT - land on SOMMERSETT CREEK where NATHAN DAVIS resides" I never knew William Scott, the father", Mr. Scobee

wrote, "or when he died, but I could have got it off of the head stone in the family grave yard, as I have read it dozens of times. The Scott's grave yard was on the farm, half on Father's line and half on Fannie's part."

"The Scott farm was left to the wife and children, each getting part. My father bought two of their allotments, 65 acres, but I do not know whose interest it was". Mr Scobee continued, "The whole family were perfect gentlemen and ladies, and they didn't have to work much in their younger days, as their father owned slaves. But WILLIAM SCOTT never dealt in slave traffic and was opposed to slavery. I knew several of their negroes, who still lived with the family after the war and they all went under the name of Scott."

Mr. Scobee said, "They owned a two story white frame house of 10 big rooms. I never was upstairs but once. The boys rooms were over the kitchen and dining room. My sisters and I were great friends of the children. We visited each other frequently."

WILLIAM SCOTT claimed to be a second cousin of GEN. WINFIELD SCOTT, and GENERAL SCOTT often visited the WILLIAM SCOTT home.

As stated before 13 children were born to WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN SCOTT. I will list them under the Sketch of their mother, which follows.

WILLIAM SCOTT died January 2, 1868. His gravestone is still on the family plot. In 1956, Mrs. Carl Boyd of Mt. Sterling, Kentucky, a professional genealogist wrote:

SCOTT CEMETERY

This cemetery located for me by Mr. Prewitt on old Scott place. In open field, unfenced - only one marker - many field stones. If there were other stones, they were either carried away or covered deeply by "DIRT - NO EVIDENCE of other stones, such as foot markers, etc. -

William Scott - born July 29, 1796 - died Jan. 2, 1868.

ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE

SKETCH

ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL (also spelled Riddle or Ruddell) was born in 1810. She was the daughter of BETSEY GALLOWAY and JAMES RIDDELL, who married in Bourbon Co., Ky. (Burns) on July 12, 1809. BETSEY GALLOWAY was the 4th daughter of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (See this Volume Book III (101.7.3). Since ELIZA LYNN is my great grand mother, I regret that at this time, I am able to give only the name of her parents and one grandparent.

I am not now certain what year it occurred, but the story comes to us that Eliza's father took a load of mules north, and never returned. The RIDDLES were barge owners, he may have been one of these. Whether BETSEY took her little girl and moved in with her sister ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT (Robert's wife 101.1), or whether Betsey died soon and Ann took Eliza to rear - I do not know, but ROBERT and ANN SCOTT reared their niece, ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL. Propinquity shaped her destiny, no doubt, as on October 3, 1831, ELIZA LYNN married Robert and Ann's first child, WILLIAM SCOTT a 33 year old bachelor, 12 years her Senior (101.1.1). Their bondsman was Patient Scott, whether a relative or not I cannot say. (Burns, "Marriages of Bourbon Co., Ky."- Reg. 2, p. 222).They were married by the Rev.T.M.Parrish.

ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT must have given their niece, ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE many advantages, and she must have been very worthy. Your writer has the old coverlet that was woven by ELIZA LYNN SCOTT. It is dark blue (wool) and white (flax) and beautifully done - and in excellent condition. It was given to my mother by Eliza Lynn's youngest child, Theod sia Scott (101.1.1.13).

ELIZE LYNN was a very conscientious Christian woman and would wear neither silk nor jewelry, considering it a manifestation of sinful pride. Among her other accomplishments she was a musician. My uncle who visited his grandmother in 1873, when he was 5, said he recalled hearing her play "The Russian Grand March" and he stood beside her, watching her play, and jumped up and down, to the amusement of all the oldsters. Soon after this visit to Kentucky the old rose wood square piano was sent to BETTIE SCOTT DAVIS, North Salem, Indiana. ELIZA LYNN SCOTT died the year QUINCY and BETTIE SCOTT DAVIS built their home, 1887, and I have an idea, the piano was sent to Indiana then. This old piano is now at Greencastle, Indiana as your author acquired it, some years ago and presented it to DePAUW UNIVERSITY in honor of the descendants of ELIZA LYNN SCOTT, who graduated there: three grandsons, 2 great grand daughters and 1 great grandson.

Thirteen children were born to WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN SCOTT. All but two attained maturity and only 5 married. Their children were: MARIANNE JACKSON, JOHN, ANN, WINFIELD, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, MARGARET GALLOWAY, FRANCES RIDDLE, WILLIAM MONTGOMERY, ELVIRA, CAROLINE, ELIZABETH LYNN, CANDACE GREEN, and THEODOSIA. These children were all born before the Civil War. Winfield (101.1.1.4) and Benjamin Franklin (101.1.1.7) were Confederate soldiers, both were wounded. The third son, William was too young to serve.

MR. SCOBEE said he recalled "Cannie" (CANDACE), "Carrie" (CAROLINE), "Fannie" (FRANCES), "Dotia" (THEODOSIA, MRS. JOHN WALMSLEY (Elvira), MRS. JIM ROBERTS (Margaret), WINFIELD and WILLIAM, but that he did not remember Marianne,

Betty Lynn, Ben or the father. These last four of course were gone before Mr. Scobee could remember. I cherish very much these old letters of Mr. Scobee's as in 1954, he and his sister, Mrs. Allen of Greencastle, Indiana and Nora Roberts of Mt. Sterling, Ky. were the only 3 persons left who knew the Scott family. In 1955, I talked to "Cousin Nora", and in 1957 to Mrs. Allen, who gave me some of the data here included. (See under Bettie Roberts, step-daughter of Margaret 101.1.1.6.). Mr. Scobee left Kentucky in 1888, but in checking his statements, I find them remarkably accurate.

Mr. Scobee, an old neighbor wrote, "Four girls lived at home. Each took their turn cooking. When Mrs. Scott died, they had a sale and disposed of her things, both real and personal."

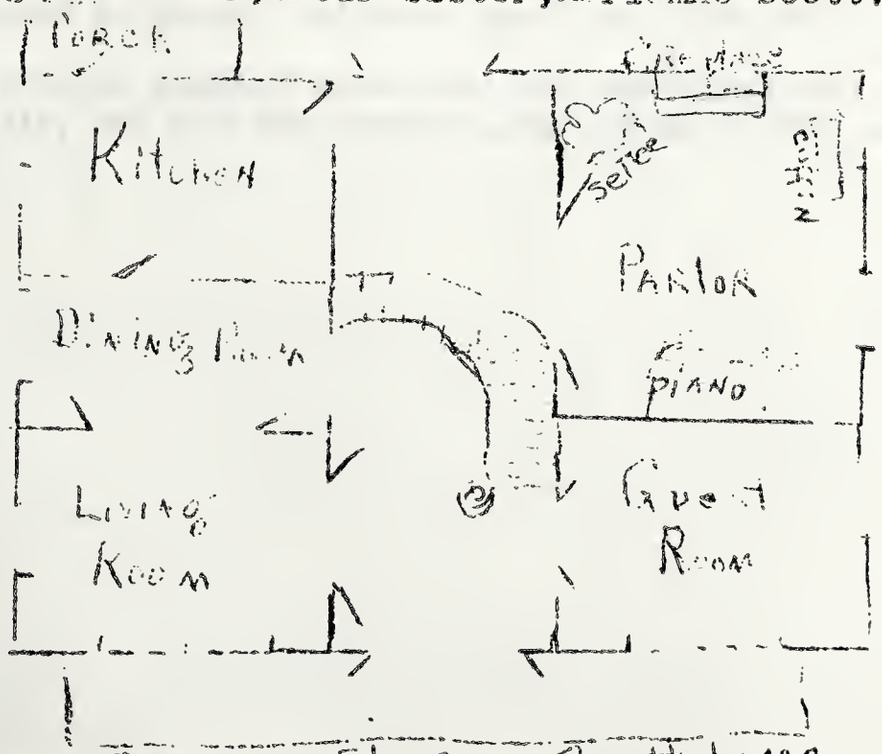
"Mike Howard and I dug the grave for Aunt Liza and BETTY ROBERTS (see Margaret 101.1.1.6.), and I sat up with the corpse the night before the funeral. The coffin was under the window and the piano where marked. Bettie and I were sitting on the settee. About midnight we thought we heard someone coming down-stairs. Bettie thought it was Aunt Dotia (Theodosia 101.1.1.13.), but the door flew open, and no one was there. I closed it, and before I could sit down, the door opened again. Bettie was scared to death and clung to me. An hour later, Mrs. Turner and the undertaker came down stairs to relieve us, and I went home.

ELIZA LYNN SCOTT died on March 3, 1887. She was buried in the family plot on the home place. The only visible gravestone there to-day is that of her husband, William Scott. (See page 45, line 31)

The entire Scott family were in sympathy with the Confederacy. There has been so much inquiry about the Scott negroes I am glad to include the following article, after which we will read the genealogy of the 13 children of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL SCOTT.

*

(A.N. Out of the 13 children of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT eleven of whom grew to maturity, it is my pleasure to recall vividly seven of the brothers and sisters: MARGARET, ELVIRA CAROLINE, CANDACE, BETTIE LYNN, THEODOSIA AND WINFIELD. I regret never having known my own grandmother, their sister, Mariamne Scott.



GROUND FLOOR of Scott home
As sent by Mr R.L. Scobee neighbor

THE OLD SCOTT NEGROES

"WILLIS, JOE, HENRY AND AUNT ESTHER"

Uncle WALTER DAVIS (101.1.1.1.2) visited Kentucky in 1894, and talked with Joe, who then lived in Mt. Sterling and took a picture of Willis by his cabin.

Uncle HOWARD DAVIS (101.1.1.1.3) recalled these slaves. He spoke of playing with the negro boy Henry, when he visited his grandmother in Kentucky in 1873, then 5 years of age.

Mr. Scobee wrote:

"I know the old slaves, Willis, Joe and others so well. One morning father and I want to the barn. Father told me to harness the mules, so I went in the harness room and could not find the collars. Father came in and said, "I hung those collars right there on the hames. Don't you ever say a word to anybody about this, not even tell your Mother". Later on we were in the corn crib shelling corn, when old negro, Willis Scott, and another negro, came up. It was raining. While there Old Willis said, "Boss, I heard you lost some harness a while back". "No", Father said, "someone stole a couple of mule collars, but no harness. You bring them back", father said to Willis. "No, Boss, I never got your collars". Father said, "I don't give a dam whether you have them or not; you have them, or you know who has, there is no one here, but this boy and myself who knew they were stolen. I will give you 48 hours to bring them back. If not, - the first time I see you, you scoundrel, I'll kill you", and ordered him out of the crib. The next morning we went to the barn and the collars were at the harness room door.

My Mother made two trips to Kentucky, in 1881 and in 1909. In 1881, she was 12 years old and made the trip with her Aunt Betty Scott Davis, her own mother being dead. She recalled seeing Willis and Joe "Scott". They, of course, took the surname of their owners. But her grandparents, William and Eliza Lynn Scott, were opposed to slavery and never dealt in slave traffic.

Cousin LOULA WALMSLEY wrote that she remembered well "Aunt Esther" and her son Willis, and said the negroes always spoke of them as "our white folks".

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT (101.1.1.1.)

SKETCH

MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT was born near MT. STERLING, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, KENTUCKY on July 5, 1832. She was the oldest of the 13 children of her parents, WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT. Her paternal grandfather, ROBERT SCOTT, who was the son of a Revolutionary Soldier, married ANN GALLOWAY. Her maternal grandfather was JAMES RIDDLE, who married BETSEY GALLOWAY. Ann and Betsey Galloway, were sisters and daughters of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (See Book III, this book, No. 101.7.5). Thus MARIAMNE SCOTT's father and mother were first cousins (see p. 44).

MARIAMNE's father's farm was located adjacent to the old NATHAN DAVIS farm, on SOMMERSETT CREEK, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, KENTUCKY, about 3-1/2 miles West of MT. STERLING, and about 1/2 north of the Winchester Pike. Mariamne's father, WILLIAM SCOTT had bought the NATHAN DAVIS farm, when Nathan moved to Indiana in 1835. At that time, Mariamne was 3 years old and Nathan's son, Walter was 12 years old.

We are not informed how the courtship between MARIAMNE and the boy, WALTER DAVIS, who moved away to Indiana, matured, but on April 14, 1863, when MARIAMNE was 31 years of age, she married WALTER DAVIS a forty year old widower with 6 living children, 2 having died, young, and the oldest son having died in the Civil War, four months previously. His second son had already enlisted in the Union forces. Thus Mariamne left a comfortable home during these war stricken times, to make a perilous trip to an alien state to take over the household duties involved on a pioneer Indiana farm with the care of 5 young step children ranging from 13 to 6 years of age. But she went to one of the finest farms and homes in that area. WALTER DAVIS had built a new home in 1859, at a cost of $3,200 which was a goodly sum in those days. This was near North Salem, Hendricks County, Indiana.

There is no record of the marriage of WALTER DAVIS and MARIAMNE SCOTT at the Court House at Montgomery Co., Ky. as the old Court House was burned by the Confederate troops in December, 1863; only 8 months after their marriage. However, the marriage is documented in "THE HISTORY OF HENDRICKS COUNTY" (INDIANA),"Her People, Industries, and Institutions"- Edited by Hon. John V. Hadley------ 1914 and published by B. F. Bowen and Co, Inc., Indianapolis, Ind.

Getting married as they did on April 14, 1863, it was necessary to exert particular care to get from the South into the North. The wedding ceremony took place at 3 A.M. at the home of her parents, the large two storied 10 room house on the Scott farm. I can picture this occasion well. Great grandmother Scott was a fine Christian, dignified and correct, a true Southern lady. She had negroes, of course, and her home was beautifully appointed, with fine parlor furniture, fireplaces and the old square rose wood piana which she played so sweetly (See p. 46).

After the early morning ceremony, it was necessary for Walter Davis to take his bride to Paris, Kentucky by stage, in order to board the train to Cincinnati, a great undergrcund railway center. Here he had arranged permission to cross the Union Lines.

"Mariamne" was the name of the wife of King Herod the Great in the Bible. (The story goes that altho Herod loved Mariamne deeply, he had her put to death in a fit of jealousy. Remorse embittered his last years. Mariamne was famed for her beauty and her tragic fate.).

Our Mariamne's middle name was Jackson, for Gen. Andrew Jackson, President of the United States (1828-1836) at the time of her birth. My Uncle Howard Davis wrote on Feb. 7, 1938, "Your grandmother was a person of intellect. I recall seeing many books of poetry and fiction, and her old scrap book. All showed she was a woman of exquisite and intellectual taste. Your author has her old Chemistry, bearing her signature, an interesting antique and heirloom, depicting the advanced degree of studying Mariamne had done.

Mariamne had 6 children of her own. Unfortunately she lost her first born baby girl, Bettie Lynn, named for her sister. She had these 6 children within 9 years and died the 10th year after her marriage, leaving 5 small children between the ages of 7 years and 11 months. These 5 children grew to maturity, lived more than an average life span and were an honor to their parents. The names of Mariamne and Walter Davis' children were, Bettie Lynn, Walter Scott, Lorenzo Dow (later changed to Lewis Howard), Myrtle Catherine, Thomas Clarence and Edgar Lee.

Mariamne, or Mary A. as her gravestone is marked, died September 8, 1873. She was buried in the Old Fleece Cemetery beside her baby girl, Bettie Lynn, near North Salem, Indiana, on what was later known as the Grant Sellers place.

In November, 1956, I had Mariamne's gravestone moved to Fairview Cemetery in North Salem, Indiana to stand beside that of her husband, where it will have perpetual care.

REMOVAL of MARIAMNE SCOTT DAVIS' TOMBSTONE

North Salem, Indiana
December 4, 1956.

Mrs. Paul L. DeVerter
Baytowy, Texas

Dear Madam,

I have the stone moved and set on a new foundation to-day. I moved the stone to the Cemetery (Fairview, North Salem) about three weeks ago. The weather turned bad the next day and hasn't been fit to do any work until yesterday and to-day. It seems like summer time to-day. The radio says it will turn cold again to-morrow.

Your friend,
Scott Plasters

In 1956, in conversation at the Fairmont Cemetery in North Salem, Indiana, Mr. Plasters told me he had been the grave digger there for 40 years - since 1916. He remembered Walter Davis, told of what a fine man he was, and spoke of his (and Mariamne's Scott's) sons, "Renzy" (Lorenzo) and Tom and Ed, my uncles.

*
*

Let us read a short SKETCH OF WALTER DAVIS before beginning the Genealogy of their children.

*
*
*

WALTER DAVIS
(HUSBAND of MARIAMNE SCOTT (101.1.1.1)

SKETCH

WALTER DAVIS, the 4th son of NATHAN and NANCY KIDD DAVIS, was born December 12, 1823 near Mt. Sterling, Montgomery County, Kentucky. The farm adjoined that of WILLIAM SCOTT on SOMMERSETT CREEK, 2-1/2 miles West and 1/2 mile North of MT. STERLING. His paternal grandparents were JOHN and ELIZABETH SHAFER DAVIS, and his maternal grandparents were BURGESS and SARAH DANIEL KIDD of MIDDLESEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

In 1835, when Walter was 12 years old, his father sold his Kentucky farm to WILLIAM SCOTT, his neighbor, and bought a quarter section of land on E 1/2 of the SW quarter, Section 36, Twp. 17, Rouge 2, West, - Eel River Township, Hendricks County, Indiana. His father added to this first quarter section until his farm consisted of several hundred acres of choice land.

WALTER DAVIS married 3 times and had 15 children. First he married MARY MARGARET SPEARS (11/4, 1828 - 6/16, 1861) on January 26, 1843 in HENDRICKS CO., INDIANA, by whom he had 9 children: John Spears, Quincy Adams, Lafayette, Martha Ellen, Nancy Adelaine, Robert Franklin, Frances Ann, Charles Eugene and an Infant girl. (See my book "Our Pioneer Ancestors - The Davis Family, pp. 159-216).

Walter's father died in 1849. He succeeded his father as head of the farm and in 1859, at a cost of $3,200 Walter built what was considered one of the finest homes West of Indianapolis. After the death of his first wife, Walter married second, MARIAMNE SCOTT, of MT. STERLING, KENTUCKY, on April 14, 1863, by whom he had 6 children. She died on September 8, 1873. WALTER DAVIS married the third time Mrs. MATILDA FERREE SOUTH of DANVILLE, INDIANA, on December 8, 1875. All are now deceased.

WALTER DAVIS was a true pioneer and a most successful farmer. He gave each of his children a college education, or farm, or both - a very substantial start in life, each child receiving $4,000, or more. In those days that was a considerable sum.

He was a Methodist, honest, upright and a good Christian.

His death occured on January 11, 1893 on his farm, near NORTH SALEM, Indiana. He is buried at the FAIRVIEW CEMETERY there.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

MARIAMNE SCOTT (101.1.1.1)

RECORD

101.1.1.1. MARIAMNE SCOTT (7/5, 1832 - 9/8, 1873)
m. WALTER DAVIS (12/12, 1823 - 1/11, 1893)
They married 4/14, 1863 near Mt. Sterling, Ky., and had 6 children.

101.111.1. BETTIE LYNN DAVIS (2/9, 1865 - 2/12, 1870)

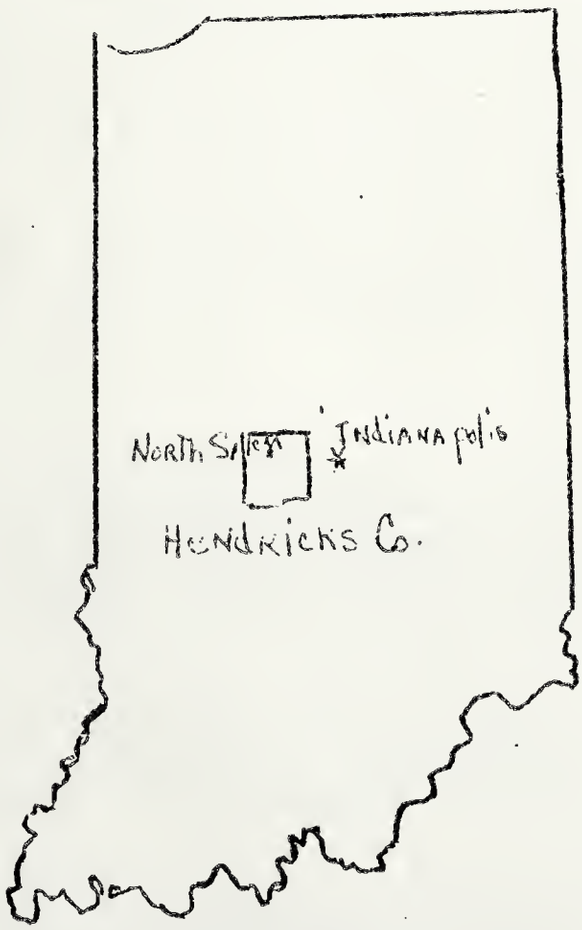
101.111.2. WALTER SCOTT DAVIS (12/29, 1866 - 6/19, 1943)

101.111.3. LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS (3/9, 1868 - 5/7, 1956)
m. Flora Eugenia Morrell (1/4, 1881 - Oxford City, Mich.)

101.111.4. MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS (5/12, 1869 - 12/19, 1948)
m. Edgar Poe Hendricks (7/19, 1870 - 10/25, 1930)

101.111.5. THOMAS CLARENCE DAVIS (6/15, 1871 - 2/2, 1951)
m. Ella Leach (9/7, 1870 -

101.111.6. EDGAR LEE DAVIS (10/18, 1872 - 8/25, 1931)
m. Grace Oglesby Carter (6/28, 1872 - 12/6, 1932)



INDIANA

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT (101.1.1.1)

101.1.1.1. MARIAMNE JACKSON SCOTT (7/5, 1832 - 9/8, 1873)
m. WALTER DAVIS (12/12, 1823 - 1/11, 1893)

They married 4/14, 1863 in Mount Sterling, Kentucky and had 6 children, viz: Bettie Lynn, Walter Scott, Lorenzo Dow (later changed to Lewis Howard, and so called henceforth), Myrtle Catherine, Thomas Clarence and Edgar Lee. (See "Our Pioneer Ancestors", Volume I, "The Davis Family" pp. 188-215)

101.111.1. BETTIE LYNN DAVIS (2/9, 1865 - 2/12, 1870)

BETTIE LYNN was named for her mother's sister, who was only 15 when Mariamne was married and left Kentucky. There must have been a great affinity between these two sisters, and Bettie Lynn no doubt came to visit her sister who married and moved to Eel River Tsp., Hendricks County, Indiana. (See BETTIE LYNN or ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (101.1.1.11.) in this book. But BETTIE LYNN DAVIS the first born of MARIAMNE SCOTT and WALTER DAVIS died at 5 years of age. She is buried in the Old Fleece Cemetery (now on the Grant Sellar's place) 1 mile west, and 1/2 south of North Salem, Indiana. Her little tombstone was an exact replica of her mother's, who died just 3 years later.

THE MARIANNE SCOTT (DAVIS) FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

WALTER SCOTT DAVIS

101.111.2. WALTER SCOTT DAVIS (12/29, 1866 - 6/19, 1943)
WALTER DAVIS never married. Read his "Sketch" which follows. (Also read about this illustrious member of our family in my book "OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS" - "THE DAVIS FAMILY" (Volume I, Book II, pp. 193-199).

*
*
*

SKETCH

of

WALTER SCOTT DAVIS

WALTER SCOTT DAVIS was born on the farm in EEL RIVER TOWNSHIP, HENDRICKS COUNTY, INDIANA, on December 29, 1866. He was the grandson of NATHAN and NANCY KIDD DAVIS, and the great grandson of JOHN and ELIZABETH SHAFER DAVIS on the paternal side and the grandson of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT of near MT. STERLING, KENTUCKY and the great grandson of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT and JAMES and BETSEY GALLOWAY RIDDLE, also of Kentucky. His father was a prosperous farmer of Hendricks County, Indiana.

WALTER attended public schools in NORTH SALEM, INDIANA and in 1882, at 15 years of age, he entered Asbury College at Greencastle, Indiana - which became DePAUW UNIVERSITY in 1884. He finished the Academy in 1884 and entered DePAUW University in 1885. He was an outstanding student and showed a marked interest in current politics and history. He was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity - being initiated the 3rd term of his Freshman year, 1886, and proudly wore his DKI ("Deke") pin until his death. Walter S. Davis graduated from De Pauw in 1889. He received his Master's Degree from Cornell in 1892. From 1892 - 1893, he was a student of history at Leipzig University, Germany. He was called home from Leipzig, due to the death of his father. A deep regret of his life was that he did not arrive in time to see his father before his death.

From 1894-1896 he was a fellow in History and Political Science at the University of Chicago. He took special courses at the University of Wisconsin and at Harvard. He was a teacher and Principal in the High School at Richmond, Indiana for 10 years, 1897-1907, during which time he was secretary of the Wayne County Historical Society. In the summer of 1905 and 6, he taught at Earlham College.

In 1907 PROFESSOR DAVIS went to the College of Puget Sound in Tacoma, Washington and for the remainder of his career, presided over the History and Political Science department. He was awarded LLD in 1939 by the College of Puget Sound.

In 1912 MR. DAVIS was elected to the Washington State Senate and for 8 consecutive terms served from this district. The name "SENATOR" has clung and he was known by that name to 1,000's of students who attended the college.

From 1914 SEN. DAVIS was a member of the board of curators of the Washington State Historical Society. He was a member of the Board of Directors of the Central Bank, from its founding. He was a life long member of the Methodist Church and the Masonic Lodge.

Thousands of students studied under PROFESSOR DAVIS and the college was his life. His articles were well known in the Tacoma News Tribune.

He was made PROFESSOR EMERITUS of the Chair of History at the College of Puget Sound. He actually taught until only a few weeks before his death, at 76 years of age. A testimonial dinner was given in his honor on May 27, 1943 when the "grand old man" of the college was honored with a banquet. The hall was packed to capacity. Many realized the frail old man could not last too long. In a few days Senator Davis was taken to the hospital with a heart ailment. He died in less than a month, on June 19, 1943. His ashes remain on the campus of the College of Puget Sound. A Memorial Library Room of History has been dedicated to PROFESSOR DAVIS there. He was considered one of the best educators in the Northwest. He spiced his lectures with anecdotes of famous people, current events, and sparkling humor. His puns were notorious. His students were on their honor. His memory was phenominal and he was called a walking encyclopedia.

WALTER DAVIS never married. When at DePauw he courted a beautiful girl, Jessie Luella Montgomery, but she later married George L. Abbott. Why this romance never culminated for Sen. Davis, I do not know, but he confided there would never be another to take her place - and there wasn't. (I have a small picture of Jessie Montgomery and she was a lovely, aristocratic looking girl.)

*

The next child of Marianne Scott and Walter Davis was a son, named LORENZO DOW DAVIS. (Later changed to LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS).

*
*
*

A.N. Recently I received the following clipping:

The Tacoma Times: - November 28, 1920

Dear Salon and College Prof: That's a mighty fine compliment the folks in the 27th Senatorial district have given you. Not a single party, nor a single individual has come out to oppose your re-election. You are elected with only the expense of a filing fee at the auditor's office. The situation is unique.

THE MARIAMNE SCOTT (DAVIS) FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS (101.1.1.1.3)

SKETCH

LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS was the 3rd child of MARIAMNE SCOTT and WALTER DAVIS. He was born on the farm in Eel River Township, HENDRICKS COUNTY, INDIANA on March 9, 1868. He was given the name of Lorenzo Dow Davis, for the famous Ohio preacher of that time, but he elected to change his name when he went to college to Lewis Howard, and asked that his former name be dropped.

Howard was only 5-1/2 years of age at the time of his mother's death. His Aunt BETTIE LYNN SCOTT of Kentucky had married his father's second son (by the first marriage), QUINCY A. DAVIS, just 18 months before, and they had gone back to Kentucky on a visit taking little Howard with them, and were there when Howard's mother died. His Uncle Quincy was teaching in the district school that year, so he and Aunt Bettie stayed at the Walter Davis home. How sad it must have been for the father of Mariamne's small children, ranging from 7 years to 11 months. At any rate Howard stayed with his Aunt Bettie and Uncle Quincy until his father married again in 1875, 2 years later.

Let us read some interesting letters from HOWARD DAVIS.

*

January 21, 1955

Dear Ruth,

After reading your account of your journey through the East and expecially among those fine homes in Kentucky, I have to confess that I am guilty of the sin of envy. I have always wanted to visit my kinspeople in Eastern Kentucky. My friend Hisle (Old DePauw friend from Kiddville, Ky.) writes that they are among the finest to be found anywhere which I can well believe from the rather dim recollection I have of them from my visit among them in 1873 with Q. A. and Betty (Quincy and Bettie Davis). But now living just a few weeks less than 87 it is quite unlikely that I will ever stray far from my present abode. As I wrote you some time since, Bettie once told me that our people came to Ireland from the HEBRIDES ISLANDS. As I recall she also said Uncle Patrick (101.4) went back to Ireland and as I now remember, to County Galway ------

November 17, 1953

I was 5-1/2 years old when I was in Kentucky and I can remember only my GRANDMOTHER SCOTT, WINFIELD (101.1.1.4) and the 2 WALMSLEY GIRLS (101.1.1.9. 1-2). Also the black boy, HENRY, with whom I played much of the time. My taking up with Henry was the theme of much merriment and conversation at the time.

I remember many things about the Scott farm - I did not like it because it's hills were higher than the hill on our place at home. (Indiana)Jealousy.---

August 15, 1955

I was in Kentucky when my mother died in 1873 and that was the only time I was ever in Kentucky. Bettie (101.1.1.11.) Q.A. and I left for Indiana about 3 days after mother was buried. Q.A. taught our district school (1873-74) and lived at our house for a year. I was 5 years old then and missed one

day of school on account of cold weather. Quincy and Bettie had been married only 18 months. ---------

January, 1954

I know nothing of the Riddle family except that ANN GALLOWAY's sister married a Riddle and was the mother of GRANDMOTHER SCOTT. As I was only 5 in 1873 I do not remember much of my visit. We arrived in Mt. Sterling shortly after dark and went to Walmsley's (his AUNT ELVIRA) for the night. Next day we went out to grandmothers. She drew me up to her and gave me a kiss and I, boy like, drew my left sleeve across my mouth, which caused her to give me, so I thought, a slightly unfavorable look. She was 63 at the time and I can only remember her as a woman of quiet dignity and one who retained her composure at all times. You of course, know that she and grandfather Scott were first cousins. Part of the farm they lived on was sold to them by grandfather Davis when he left Kentucky in 1835. The old rose wood piano was given to Bettie and shipped to Indiana soon after our visit in '73 (1873). ---------

February, 1950

You probably also know that GENERAL WINFIELD SCOTT was a cousin of GRANDFATHER SCOTT's, and visited him on different occasions. I have no information as to Gen. Scott's ancestry beyond the fact that he was grandfather Scott's cousin and at times visited him at Mt. Sterling (Ky.).

January 9, 1954

Here is a little item you may wish to incorporate in your annals of The Scott family. Betty once told me that tobacco was the principal crop in that part of Kentucky and that Grandfather Scott acquired so much conscientious scruple against tobacco that he quit growing it and freed most of his slaves I recall standing by grandmother Scott (ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE-SCOTT) as she played the rose wood square piano, which was later sent to Bettie. (A.N. This piano is now at DePauw University, a gift of remembrance of the Scott descendants, who graduated there.)

*

March 16, 1955

Dear Harold (101.1.1.1.4.1.)

Many thanks for your kind remembrance of my 87th anniversary. My numerous ailments preclude the possibility of thoroughly enjoying my old age, but being by nature somewhat of an optimist, I am enabled to approach the situation with more or less calmness and serenity. I can retire to a rocking chair, rest my feet upon a footstool, lean back and ponder the infinities, weigh the everlasting verities, contemplate ultimate fate, freewill and absolute knowledge, get at things on their universal and eternal sides and wonder what the whole thing is all about. Of course, I can reach no definite conclusions because existence cannot be explained.----------

L. H. Davis

*

To continue the Sketch of L. H. Davis, he also graduated from DePAUW UNIVERSITY in "the famous class of 1889" - He was said to have had one of the most brilliant minds on the DePauw campus. HOWARD DAVIS married FLORA EUGENIA MORRELL of Wexford Co., Michigan, in 1900 at 32 years of age. They married in

Atlanta, Georgia. She was only 19. They had 5 children: Howard Morrell, Thomas Scott, Dorothy and Helen. The third child was a stillborn baby girl, born November 28, 1902, unnamed.

After spending some years in Maryland, they moved to Sacramento, California, where Mr. Davis became the owner of a large bee industry.

HOWARD DAVIS died May 7, 1956 and is buried in the East Lawn Cemetery Columbarium, Sacramento, California.

*

"The DePauw Alumnus" (7/1956 p. 25)

In Memoriam - 1899

Howard L. Davis, a California investment executive passed away May 7, (1956) at the age of 88. He was the brother of Walter S. Davis, 1889, and Edgar L. Davis, 1897, both of whom preceeded him in death.

*

Howard and Tom Davis, the sons (See Davis History p. 204) carry on the bee industry. Uncle Howard once wrote, "The worker bee as you may or may not know is a female which fact may possibly account for her restless, industrious and sometimes savage and violent disposition. At any rate she shows us no mercy, but keeps piling up work on us from the first day that the flowers bloom in the Spring until the melancholy leaves of Autumn drift lazily down into the lap of winter."

Just one more revealing article which Howard Davis wrote, "Churchill and Roosevelt act like a couple of school boys and old Joe Stalin knows more in a minute than they do in 40 years. It is my opinion that the Soviet form of Government will spread over most of Europe following the close of the War (2nd World War), and ultimately include the rest of the world. At least the rest of the world will be profoundly affected by it. Capitalism, and what we are pleased to call democracy and what we are also pleased to call Christianity will ultimately pass out by natural processes of evolution and let us hope this world will be all the better for it. I freely admit that I am a radical and it is my belief that priest-craft, statecraft and money-craft are responsible for the troubles of the world." (Later as Howard saw how Communism was spreading and it's attendant evils, he made a complete change, and became a far right conservative). He said, "For a sign off story, I will tell you that I am just a few days under 76. My preference is not for a white Christmas, but one of fruits and flowers and a green garden. I can look 100 miles to the East and see 7 feet of snow on the summit of the Sierras, and that is about as near as I wish to be to the beautiful snow. Write Often," LHD

February 29, 1944

*

*

We now read about the children of Lewis Howard Davis.

THE MARIAMNE SCOTT DAVIS FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS (101.111.3)

101.111.3. LEWIS HOWARD DAVIS (3/9, 1868 - 5/7, 1956)
m. FLORA EUGENIA MORRELL (1/4, 1881 -
They married 4/19, 1900 in Atlanta, Georgia. They had 4 children, viz: Howard Morrell, Thomas Scott, Dorothy, and Helen. Flora was from Wexford City, Michigan.

101.111.3.1. HOWARD MORRELL DAVIS (5/9, 1901 -
m. Georgia Lerch (- 1/22, 1942)
They married 1/30, 1941. No children.
*

101.111.3.2. THOMAS SCOTT DAVIS (8/27, 1904 - Brooks Co., Ga.
m. Myrtle E. Oughton (4/22, 1915 -
They married 10/11, 1936. Had three daughters.
1. Carolyn Jean Davis (11/18, 1943 -
2. Marilyn Suzanne Davis (12/26, 1949 -
3. Rosalyn Dianne Davis (1/27, 1956 -
*

101.111.3.3. DOROTHY DAVIS (1/22, 1907 - Brooks Co., Ga.
Dorothy married 3 times. She had 2 children by the first marriage and 2 by the second.
m.(1) Walter Hankins (6/4, 1904 -
They married 11/3, 1929. Had 2 children.
1. Thomas Howard Hankins Tennant(9/2, 1930 -
m. Margaret McLaughlin (5/13, 1934 - Scotland)
They married 12/12, 1953 in Edinburgh. 1 daughter.
1. Patricia Ann Tennant (7/23, 1956 -
2. "Peggy" Vesta Jean Hankins Tennant(10/8, 1931 -
m. Tony Russo (11/13, 1925 -
They married in December, 1951. Tony was born in Arcadia, Italy. Had 2 children.
1. Diane Teresa Russo (11/26, 1952 -
2. Robin Patricia Russo (11/18, 1957 -
*

Dorothy's first marriage ended in divorce and the first two children used the name of her second husband.
*

m.(2) Richard C. Tennant (7/17, 1902 - 10/3, 1943)
They married 2/8, 1934. Had 2 children. (They will be numbers, 3 and 4).
3. Donald Arthur Tennant (11/30, 1934 -
4. Douglas Melville Tennant (7/12, 1942 -
All 4 children live in California.
*

m.(3) Henry Carleton (12/22, 1898 - Visalia City, California
They married 12/21, 1957 in Las Vegas, Nev.
*

101.111.3.4. HELEN MIRIAM DAVIS (5/9, 1910 - Brooks Co. Ga.
m. Richard Bliss (4/4, 1906 -
They married 11/4, 1929. Had no children. They live at Exeter, California, Rt. 2, No. 241.
*

The 4th child of Mariamne Scott and Walter Davis was my mother, Myrtle Catherine Davis (101.1.1.1.4).

THE MARIAMNE SCOTT (DAVIS) FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS (101.1.1.1.4)

TRIBUTE

Since this is your author's Mother to whom this book is dedicated, I would like to repeat the tribute which is in my previous book "The Davis Family". That book concerned her paternal ancestors - but this is the maternal side.

MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS was born May 12, 1869, the fourth child of WALTER and MARIAMNE SCOTT DAVIS. She was born on the farm east of North Salem, Indiana. Her mother died when she was only a few months past 3 years old. Aunt BETTIE DAVIS, her mother's sister had come from Kentucky, 18 months before, as the bride of Walter Davis' second son, QUINCY A. DAVIS. Quincy had received his formal education, and that year following the death of his step-mother, his wife's oldest sister, he taught at the neighboring district school. So MYRTLE CATHERINE, grew to maturity feeling an unusual warmth toward "Aunt Bettie" Davis, being not only her aunt and her 1/2 sister-in-law, but the nearest person to a mother she ever knew. Aunt Bettie would get homesick for her Kentucky home and as stated in the Sketch of Lewis Howard Davis just preceding, she and Quincy and little Howard were visiting her parents in Kentucky when Mariamne died in 1873. Whether the trip she made in 1881, with her little niece Myrtle was her next trip, I am not sure. But Myrtle was 12 years old at the time she and "Aunt Betty went to Kentucky to visit". Although she could not remember her own mother, she did carry through life the memory of her grandmother Scott, in Kentucky, the grandfather having died in 1868. Myrtle and Aunt Bettie made another trip in 1909. This time it was your author's privilege as a little girl of 10 years to go on this long journey. It was a great occasion, with much planning and conversation, and four completely new dresses for "little Ruth". How well I recall, Uncle Quincy driving Aunt Bettie over to our home that morning early, and how we all went to Martin's stop (Ben Hur Interrurban), to catch the 9:40 to Indianapolis, where we took the Dixie Flyer (another interrurban, both now extinct) to Louisville, Kentucky. I recall the straw seats on the Dixie Flyer, the Ben Hur had fine plush seats, and we had packed a lunch, which we ate before arriving in Louisville, a strange and foreboding city! We had a two hour wait there before taking the train to Lexington and how well I remember the brick paving in front of the station at Lexington and the horse drawn hacks and old darkies waiting to 'carry' passengers, and the clackity-clack of the hoofs on the pavement. We rode in one of these hacks to Mt. Sterling and spent that night with Aunt Elvira Scott (101.1.1.9). Unfortunately, we were called home in 4 days due to my brother's illness, (typhoid fever) but I recall those aunts of my Mother's: Elvira, Margaret, Candace, Caroline and Theodosia, and her uncle Winfield Scott.

MYRTHE DAVIS belonged to that enviable era of Pioneer background and 20th Century progress. She spent two thirds of her life on Indiana farms. As a girl on her father's farm, she lived as a pioneer, seeing sugar and flour bought by the barrel, maple sugar made at the 'Old Sugar Camp' at her home, saw her father take loads of wool to Yountsville to have blankets and cloth made. She walked 4 miles to school to get her early education. She canned the fruits and vegetables that grew on the farm, processed the butter and cheese, did the family baking, helped with the gardening and chores on the farm. In those days, the family meat was butchered at home, hogs, sheep and fowl. Being the only girl left at home out of her father's large family, and having 4 brothers of her own, her duties were laborious and confining.

Realizing the advantages of higher learning, Myrtle's father sent her to DePAUW UNIVERSITY. She fell in love, however, and quit college to marry. On January 29, 1891 she married EDGAR POE HENDRICKS of JAMESTOWN, INDIANA. Both parents assisted them in getting a sizeable farm, on the old Eli Hendricks land across from Edgar's former home. This was the beginning of the Gay Nineties period. More people bought finer furniture, ornate and delicate. The lovely rose wood carved chairs, that were in the dining room of my mother's home, of which I have two, are jewels of exquisite taste and refinement. Clothes were beautifully designed and of the finest fabrics. My mother's wedding trousseau was a work of art. Hairdo's were masterpieces of curls and furbeloes, jewelry was intricate and fine and proudly worn. Homes had parlours and handsomely carved furniture, such as the old rose wood piano that was in my grandmother's home. All was not drudgery, menial labor and unenlightenment. The forests and fields had been conquered. Homes were elegantly appointed and the firesides warm. The larders were well stocked.

The farm to which Myrtle moved was located on the State Road. She no longer had to drive through farm land, and open gates to get to the main highway. The New York Central railway passed by her door, each evening the Indianapolis News was thrown in front of her home. She was now only 1-1/2 miles from a town.

Soon after Myrtle and Edgar married, they built a fine new home. Here it was that their 3 children, HAROLD, HELEN and RUTH were born. Myrtle lived there long enough that during that 30 years she saw the telephone come to forever end isolation for the farm wife, rural free delivery brought the mail to her door, the automobile became the farmer's necessity; great ribbons of concrete laced the Continent from East to West, from North to South, no longer the mud and corduroy roads of her childhood; modern farm equipment replaced horse drawn plows and binders; electric lights replaced oil lamps; electric irons replaced the sad irons of her youth, rural electrification and all the conveniences thereof came to the farm. Bread was bought from a bakery, no longer the Saturday chore of baking the week's supply of bread.

The BEN HUR interrurban passed at their front door - and legion were the guests who came and left from "Hendricks Stop No. 29", between Crawfordsville and Indianapolis, to enjoy the warm hospitality and delicious cooking. Always receptive to wholesome company and pleasure, Myrtle and Edgar's home abounded in friends and relatives.

Myrtle taught a Sunday School class for years, belonged to clubs, loved to play cards. They loved young people, hearing their problems, watching them dance, and praising their good fortunes. During the years 1909-1922, when their own children attended Wabash and DePauw, many other college friends learned to call this home, theirs.

Myrtle watched transcontinental planes fly over her home. Her interest never lagged in new improvements. They took a lively interest in politics and international affairs, always abreast of current governmental questions, Myrtle and Edgar were staunch Republicans to the last.

After sending their 3 children thru college, MYRTLE and EDGAR HENDRICKS travelled extensively, before selling their farm in 1928. The radio came into her home in her last years, which she spent as a widow in Danville, Indiana, her husband having died October 25, 1930. She pushed a button, and brought the world

of affairs into her living room, the daily news, the ablest speakers, the finest music. She was keenly interested in all the new developments of science and research in all fields.

She accepted life with the wisdom of one who had seen and known Pioneer times, with the confidence of one innately religious, knowing that this old world moves on for the betterment of mankind. Her philosophy endeared her to all, made her composed, self-reliant and practical in her daily life, serene and courageous during misfortunes. She passed quietly away December 19, 1948, a challenge to doubt and distrust, a champion of work and fortitude, an exponent of honor and faith, and a tribute to OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS.

THE MARIAMNE SCOTT (DAVIS) FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS

101.111.4. MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS (5/12, 1869 - 12/19, 1948)
m. EDGAR POE HENDRICKS (7/19, 1870 - 10/25, 1930)
They married 1/29, 1891. Had 3 children, Harold Davis, Helen Willard and Ruth Ashmore.

101.111.4.1. HAROLD DAVIS HENDRICKS (2/18, 1893 -
Harold graduated from Wabash College, was an instructor at Cornell and Purdue Universities, received his MA from the University of California. He is now retired after many years as a teacher in the California schools.
m.(1) Jeannette Boshler (7/25, 1897 - 2/22, 1956)
They married 7/20, 1919. Had 2 daughters.
101.11141.1. JANE ANN HENDRICKS (11/20, 1920 - Corcoran, Calif.
m. Loren Gerald Sloan (10/2, 1925 - Covina, Calif.
They married September 1, 1946. Had 3 children.
1. Janet Loreen Sloan (5/27, 1948 - Reno, Nev.
2. Jo Ann Sloan (12/10, 1950 - Pomona, Calif.
3. Jeffrey Alan Sloan (6/11, 1954 - Pomona, Calif.

*

101.11141.2. ADELLE MERIDITH HENDRICKS (6/25, 1932 -
m. James Charnholm
They married 11/27, 1957.

*

*

m.(2) Fay Mayhall (3/16, 1906 -
They married in August, 1947. Divorced August, 1948.

*

*

m.(3) Lucy Watts O'Larey (3/29, 1903 -
They married April 14, 1954.

*

*

*

101.111.4.2. HELEN WILLARD HENDRICKS (11/6, 1895 -
m. Harry George Earle (10/26, 1891 -
Helen graduated from DePauw in 1918. They married 7/20, 1921. Had 2 sons, Harry George, II and Howard Hendricks. They divorced in January 1954. Helen now teaches. She lives at 621 W. 5th, Ontario, California.
101.11142.1. HARRY GEORGE EARLE, II (9/16, 1923 -
m.(1) Michele Janille Marshall (2/19, 1927 -
They married 4/1, 1945. Two children, Harry George III and Antoinette. They divorced. Michele married Perrino F. Merlo, who adopted both children.
1. Harry George Earle, III (7/30, 1946 -
2. Antoinette Earle (9/24, 1947 -

*

m.(2) Joan Esther Miller (11/29, 1925 -
They married 11/18, 1950. Had two children.
3. Stephen Cordt Earle (9/3, 1951 -
4. Jeffrey Hendricks Earle (10/25, 1952 -

101.1114.2.2. HOWARD HENDRICKS EARLE (10/27, 1928 -
m. Virginia Ramey (9/1, 1928 -
They married in March 1948. One son, & 1 daughter.
1. Bradley Howard Earle (10/2, 1955 -
2. Debarah Laura Earle (10/29, 1958 -

*

*

101.111.4.3. RUTH ASHMORE HENDRICKS (5/8, 1899 -
* m. PAUL LOGAN DeVERTER (6/11, 1894 -
They married 4/17, 1922. Had 2 sons, Paul Logan, II and John Scott. Ruth graduated from DePauw University in 1922, and is the author of this book.

101.1114.3.1. PAUL LOGAN DeVERTER, II (10/25, 1932 -
** m. Betty Jane Cox (7/6, 1935 - Abilene, Texas
They married 8/31, 1957. Paul attended Wabash College, graduated from University of Texas College of Engineering and is now at the University Law School. He is a Phi Kappa Psi. Betty Jane also graduated from the University of Texas, and is now in graduate school. She is a Kappa Alpha Theta. She is the daughter of John Murry and Eleanor Perkins Cox of Abilene, Texas. Her grandparents were Judge and Mrs. Wiley T. Perkins of Quanah, Texas and Prof. R. A. and Julia Murry Cox of Austin, Texas.

*

101.1114.3.2. JOHN SCOTT DeVERTER (9/11, 1936 -
John graduated from Southern Methodist University and is now at Duke University Divinity School. He is a Beta Theta Pi.

*

* Paul Logan DeVerter

Altho not a Scott descendant, but for 35 years now, a member of our family who leniently and patiently encourages his wife's endeavors in family history writing, I feel my husband should be included. I quote from the record as published in "Chemical Who's Who" in the 1956 Edition by Winfield Scott Downs, Litt.D. under "Biography in Dictionary Form, of the Leaders in Chemical Industry, Research and Education".

"DeVerter, Paul Logan, manager Humble Inspection Laboratory, Humble Oil and Refining Company, Baytown, Texas; residence 501 San Jacinto, Baytown.

Chemist: B. Waterman, Indiana, 6/11, 1894; son of George T. and Clara DeVerter; educated at Wabash College, A.B. 1915; University of Wisconsin, M.A. (scholarship Chemical Engineering) 1916; Member of Theta Chi; married Ruth Hendricks 4/17, 1922; children: Paul Logan II, John Scott. Research Chemist Azo Dyes, duPont, 1919-1922. Marine Gas Chemist, St. Oil of N.J., 1922-1926; Mgr. Humble Inspection Laboratory, St. Oil and Humble 1926 to date. Sgt. U. S. Army, Mex Border, 1916-'17. Lt. and Capt. - World War I, 1917-'19; Holder of Purple Heart, Belleau Woods; Major U. S. Army Reserve (retired). Petroleum consultant, Office of Qu. M. Gen., 1943; Army-Navy Petroleum Board, with Mission to Africa and England, 1944. Four patents, inhibitors for Aviation Gasoline; "Methods of Evaluating Pipe Line Inhibitors" (pub. "Petroleum Engineers" 1954 and "Corrosion Magazine" May, 1955). Technical Member of Marine Gas Chemists

Assn., American Society Testing Materials, Chairman of S. W. District 1956-'58; American Petroleum Institute (certificate of merit, 1954); Commendation U. S. Navy for World War II (1945) work; Member of Kiwanis International; Past President of Baytown Shrine and Baytown Country Club. Life long member of the Methodist Church.

*

*

BETTY JANE COX

PEDIGREE

MATERNAL ANCESTORS

101. _____ JONES.
m. _____ CHESSER
They married .
101.1. ELIZA JONES JONES (8/6, 1844 - 6/30, 1940)
m. ANDREW JACKSON WOMACK (3/8, 1839 - 12/13, 1932)
They married 5/14, 1865. Eliza Jane was born in Bedford Co., Tennessee and died in Quanah, Texas. Andrew J. Womack was born in Tennessee and died in Quanah, Texas.
101.1.1. MATA WOMACK (1/25, 1890 -
m. WYLIE THOMAS PERKINS (3/27, 1879 -
They married 1/20, 1911. Mata was born in Howard County, Arkansas. W. T. Perkins, son of Sabra Marticia Burkett and George W. Perkins, was born in Ash County, North Carolina. He died at Quanah, Texas.
101.11.1. ELEANOR PERKINS (10/21, 1911 -
m. JOHN MURRY COX (1/16, 1903 -
They married 6/26, 1934. Eleanor was born at Quanah, Texas and John Murry Cox at Ripley, Mississippi. They had 1 daughter.
101.111.1. BETTY JANE COX (7/6, 1935 -
m. Paul Logan DeVerter (10/25, 1932 -
They married 8/31, 1957.

*

PATERNAL ANCESTORS.

101. WILLIAM EDGERTON
m. MARTHA .
101.1. BETTIE EDGERTON
m. ROBERT YOUNG COX
101.1.1. ROBERT ALAMUTH COX (10/13, 1877 - 9/19, 1948)
m. JULIA MURRY (7/28, 1877 - 7/5, 1936)
They married . Julia Murry was the daughter of Mary Elizabeth Miller born 2/18, 1834 in Rogersville, Tennessee, who married on 10/11, 1860 Dr. John Young Murry born 5/6, 1829 in McNairy County, Tennessee. Both Mary Elizabeth Miller and John Young Murry died in Ripley, Mississippi. Julia Murry and Robert Alamuth Cox were both born in Ripley, Mississippi and both died in Austin, Texas.
101.11.1. JOHN MURRY COX (1/16, 1903 -
m. ELEANOR PERKINS (10/21, 1911 -
They married 6/26, 1934. One daughter.
101.111.1. BETTY JANE COX (7/6, 1935 -
m. Paul Logan DeVerter (10/25, 1932 -
They married 8/31, 1957.

THE MARIAMNE SCOTT(DAVIS) FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

THOMAS CLARENCE DAVIS (101.1.1.1.5)

101.111.5. THOMAS CLARENCE DAVIS (6/15, 1871 - 2/2, 1951)
m. Ella Leach (9/7, 1870 -
They married 2/28, 1892. Two children, Juel Pearl and Mamie Lucile.
101.111.5.1. JUEL PEARL DAVIS (4/28, 1893 - 10/20, 1893)
*
101.111.5.2. MAMIE LUCILE DAVIS (2/27, 1895 - 7/6, 1957)
m. Dr. John A. Schwartz (2/20, 1884 - 9/26, 1957)
They married 4/21, 1935. No children.
*
*

SKETCH of THOMAS C. DAVIS

THOMAS C. DAVIS was born June 15, 1871, the fifth child of WALTER and MARIAMNE SCOTT DAVIS. He was born on their farm in Eel River Twp., 4 miles east of North Salem, Indiana. He was only 2-1/2 years old when his mother died. His 1/2 sister ADELAINE DAVIS LOCKHART had been married 2 years, and had no children, so she kept Thomas until 1875. 'Grandpa' Davis wanted all of his sons to have a good education, but Tom loved the farm so when he married ELLA LEACH in 1892, he decided to buy out the other heirs and stay on the homeplace. His father died the year following his marriage. Tom became one of the most successful farmers in Hendricks County.

About 1918, Tom and Ella moved to North Salem and built a new home. Thomas Davis died February 2, 1951. His widow continued to live here until 1956, when she sold this property and bought a home in Danville, Indiana to be near her one daughter, Mrs. MAMIE LUCILLE SCHWARTZ. Mrs. Schwartz died in 1957. Up until that time the farm had remained in the Davis name since 1835 when Nathan Davis (Tom's grandfather) had bought it when he moved from Kentucky to Hendricks County, Indiana. With the death of Mrs. Schwartz, and no remaining heirs, the old Davis farm was divided between the Mother ELLA C. DAVIS and a step son of Mrs. Schwartz'.

THOMAS C. DAVIS like his father, and the Scotts, was a quiet, gentile man, having a keen sense of humor, and highly respected by his fellow men for his honesty, industry and ability.

*

We now study the LAST CHILD OF WALTER and MARIAMNE SCOTT DAVIS, EDGAR LEE DAVIS.

THE MARIANNE SCOTT (DAVIS) FAMILY (101.1.1.1)

EDGAR LEE DAVIS (101.1.1.1.6)

101.111.6. EDGAR LEE DAVIS (10/18, 1872 - 8/25, 1931)
m. GRACE OGLESBY CARTER (6/28, 1872 - 2/6, 1932)
They married 12/20, 1898 and had 2 sons: Hershel Ewing and Julian Carter.

*

SKETCH of EDGAR LEE DAVIS

EDGAR was only 11 months old when his mother died in 1873. He was born on his parent's farm near NORTH SALEM, INDIANA. His half sister, Martha Ellen Davis-Davidson had separated from her husband, so she came back home and lived with the family for 3 years. Edgar's father remarried in 1875.

After common school, Edgar went directly to the DePauw Academy. He graduated from DePauw University in 1897. He was a member of the Delta Upsilon fraternity. The next year, on December 20, 1898, he married Grace Oglesby Carter, also a DePauw graduate, and a member of Kappa Alpha Theta.

Edgar engaged in YMCA work during the Spanish American War, and was stationed at Chickamauga, Tennessee. During World War I he was with the American Red Cross and was field director in Eastern Kentucky. He did considerable work on family genealogy while in Kentucky. Ill health forced his early retirement and he died August 27, 1931. Let us study the descendants of Edgar Lee and Grace Carter Davis.

*
*
*

101.111.6.1. HERSHEL EWING DAVIS (10/16, 1899 - 2/21, 1953)
Hershel was born in Minneapolis, Minnesota. He graduated from DePauw University in 1921. He was a member of Beta Theta Pi.
m. Ruth Mary Fifer (11/17, 1900 - York, Nebraska
They married 2/2, 1926. Had one daughter, Georgianne. Mrs. Davis lives in Indianapolis.
101.1116.1.1. Georgianne Davis (11/25, 1930 -
m. James Thomas Neal (1/5, 1921 - Lebonan, Ind.
James is the son of Ralph Bowman Neal. Georgianne graduated from Radcliffe College. They married June 3, 1953. Had 1 child.
1. Anne deHayden Neal (3/22, 1955 -
2. Andrea Davis Neal (7/ , 1958

*

101.111.6.2. JULIAN CARTER DAVIS (10/27, 1903 - Indianapolis, Ind.
m. Leone Meisner Crumley (9/21, 1904 - Shelton, Neb.
They married June 23, 1927. Had 2 sons, Walter Scott, Jr., and John Edgar. Ill health forced Julian to go West. He attended DePauw - was a Beta Theta Pi there. Julian is with Bethlehem Steel in Long Beach. They live at 221 B. Belmont Ave., Long Beach, Calif.
101.1116.2.1. Walter Scott Davis, Jr. (3/8, 1930 -
Walter was born in Oakland, Calif. Graduated from University of Southern California in 1956.

101.1116.2.2. John Edgar Davis (7/6, 1934 - Oakland, Calif.
m. Sharon Lee Grimes (10/8, 1935 - Long Beach, Calif.
They married 7/14, 1955. One child.
1. Jon Scott Davis (11/17, 1956 - Long Beach, Calif.

*

Julian Carter Davis

- from the Independent Press Telegram
Long Beach, Calif. Feb. 23, 1958

Julian C. Davis, a Hoosier, born in Indianapolis on October 27, 1903, attended Shortridge High School in that city, and DePauw University at Greencastle, Indiana, pledging Beta Theta Pi. At the urging of his uncle, Senator Walter Scott Davis of Washington, Julian decided to go West. Before this he sold real estate in Florida, and later joined the Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railroad as, of all things, the cook. Not being too warm toward the Northwest, he went to California. Probably one of the most interesting phases of Davis' career took place in San Francisco when he set up county procedures for the concessionaires at the Golden Gate International World's Fair. Not only did he make friends from all parts of the world, he was given momentos from their countries.

Julian is immediate past President of the University Club, and has served on its board of directors 5 out of the club's 9 years. He is a member of the California Self Insurers Assn., and the Casualty Claims Assn. The Beta Theta Pi Alumni address him as "Mr. President".

Easy going, pleasant, and nice to be around, Julian is a wonderful friend. He dotes on his own little grandson Jon Scott ("Scotty") and the neighbors as well. He turns out quite presentable furniture from his work shop.

His main business, however, is manager of the claims and insurance department at Bethlehem Pacific Coast Steel Corporation.

He has two sons, Jon Edward and Walter Scott.

His latest achievement hobby-wise was to be elected "Chef of the Week" of the city of Long Beach, his specialty being "Chicken Tchakhckbelli".

*

*

*

This concludes the Genealogy of Mariamne Scott and Walter Davis (101.1.1.1) We now turn to the next two children of William and Eliza Lynn Riddell Scott (101.1.1), John and Ann.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

JOHN SCOTT (101.1.1.2) & ANN SCOTT (101.1.1.3)

101.1.1.2. JOHN SCOTT (prob. b. 1833 -

This is the second son of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT. There is no data about this child, but on an old listing of this family by ADELAINE LOCKHART DAVIS of North Salem, Indiana, a step-daughter of John's sister, MARIAMNE SCOTT, I found his name listed as the second child. I also found it on a list, written by "Dosia" (THEODOSIA) SCOTT (101.1.1.13), the youngest member of this family.

I am glad to report that on February 15, 1958, MARY DAVIS HENDRICKS (101.1.1.11.4) of Indianapolis sent to me several old letters of Loula Walmsley's (101.1.1.9.1). In these Cousin Loula wrote:

"Grandmother lost 2 children with scarlet fever. They were buried at the end of the house because they were afraid the M.D.'s would take them for study of the disease. I played around there many times and a large alfalfa bush grew there. They were John and Ann. (See next child, Ann, 101.1.1.3).

*
*
*

101.1.1.3. ANN SCOTT (prob. b. 1834 -

ANN was the third child of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN SCOTT. The death dates of John and Ann are not know. Their graves were unmarked. See data about John 101.1.1.2., above. I have been unable to locate a Family Bible.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

WINFIELD SCOTT (101.1.1.4)

101.1.1.4. WINFIELD SCOTT (2/24, 1836 - 1921)

WINFIELD SCOTT was the fourth child of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT. We have his birthdate from the War Department Record File No. 304.

Since Kentucky did not secede from the Union, Winfield could not have been drafted. His War Record is as follows:

"WINFIELD SCOTT, private, Capt. James G. Bedford's Co. - 1st Battalion Kentucky Mounted Riffles - appears on the Company Muster Roll for November 1, 1862, when they were organized, to December 31, 1862. He enlisted September 20, 1862 at Mt. Sterling, Kentucky. Period - 3 years".

by E. F. Clay

(This Company subsequently became Co. D - 3rd Battalion Ky. Mounted Riffles, Morgan's Raiders.)

*

KENTUCKY STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY - File No. 304.

PENSION STATEMENT of WINFIELD SCOTT - Confederate Sons of America.

"I, WINFIELD SCOTT, am a citizen of Kentucky, resident of Lexington, Fayette County. Member of Co. E, 3rd Battalion of Kentucky. Born in Montgomery Co., Kentucky, February 24, 1836. Enlisted September 20, 1862 under Capt. E. Clay and Lt. Bedford, who came from Virginia under Col. Giltner and surrendered at Mt. Sterling, Ky. April 1865. Paroled at Mt. Sterling April 29, 1865. Yes, I took the Oath of Allegiance April 29, 1865 at Mt. Sterling, Kentucky. I have no wife. Live with a sister. Have been a resident of Kentucky 76 years.

April 16, 1912.

(Signed) WINFIELD SCOTT.

O. S. Tenny - Witness.

WINFIELD SCOTT enlisted September 20, 1862 in Co. E, 3rd Battalion of Kentucky Mounted Riffleman. Two comrades swear he served to end of War. (Copied from the Original Paper by Mrs. W. E. Boch, 165 Bell Court West, Lexington, Ky., in November, 1953.)

*

MR. SCOBEE, an old neighbor told the following incident. WINFIELD in relating about the War 10 or 12 years later said, "I was detailed to drive a 4 horse team and wagon to scout for provisions thru the country for what we could get. This did not appeal to my conscience, so when I got in the wagon seat, I doubled up the team and turned the wagon over. They removed me from the job. I was under John Morgan's command." (A.N. "Morgan's Raiders").

*

L. H. DAVIS recalled Winfield saying that his great GRANDFATHER SCOTT had a brother John and some half brothers. He wrote" "UNCLE WINFIELD received a broken arm from a Yankee bullet and had to have a strip of silver in his arm to hold the bones together.

You should be very proud to belong to the UNITED DAUGHTERS of the CONFEDERACY. The Confederate soldier was unsurpassed for bravery and gallantry, and he thoroughly believed in the justice of his cause".

Winfield returned to the farm after the War. He never married, but stayed home and took charge of the farm for his mother and sisters. A deed dated 1869

in Lot No. 6, is in Fayette County to Winfield Scott for 28-3/4 acres. This was when the farm was divided after his father died, in 1868.

In 1891, his mother having died, and he and his 3 remaining maiden sisters Caroline, Candace and Theodosia, growing old, they sold the homestead, and moved to Lexington, Kentucky. Here WINFIELD SCOTT died in 1921. All the family except Theodosia (101.1.1.13) preceded him in death. (A.N. My claim to membership in the U.D.C. is through this great uncle, WINFIELD SCOTT).

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT (101.1.1.5)

101.1.1.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT (abt. 1837 - 1923)
m.

They married in NEW MEXICO. The report is that Ben married a Spanish woman. We have record of one son, BENJAMIN, JR., altho I understand there were more children.

101.115.1. BENJAMIN SCOTT, JR. (1891 - 2/22, 1907)

Benjamin, Jr. lived in KINGSTON, NEW MEXICO. I have a picture of him taken in Las Cruces, New Mexico.

*

BENJAMIN F. SCOTT, SR. was a CONFEDERATE SOLDIER, and was wounded in the shoulder.

*

Montgomery Co., Ky. Deed Bk. 44 - p. 124 - April 11, 1887. "From B. F. Scott of Lake Valley, Sierra Co., N. M. to CAROLINE SCOTT of Montgomery Co., for $400, land left me by my mother, ELIZA SCOTT, who died 3rd day of March, 1887". do: Deed Bk 44, p. 599 August 16, 1887. "From B. F. Scott of Lake Valley, N. M., to WILLIS SCOTT of Montgomery County, Ky. for $840, land on SOMMERSET CREEK."

*

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT, SR. died in LAS CRUCES, NEW MEXICO.

*

*

In 1953, I began a search for data regarding Uncle Ben. The following letters are very interesting.

*

Kingston, New Mexico
December 15, 1953

Dear Mrs. DeVerter,

I suppose you think I did not intend answering your letter, but I have been trying to find some one who might know your uncle (great uncle), but not having a car, have been unable to do so. If you would write Bob Reid, Hillsboro, N. Mex. he might be able to tell you something, as he is one of the oldest ones left that were here in the early days. And there is a John Scott that owns property here from Truth or Consequences but isn't up here much. You could write him c/o City Hall. Also a Scott that owns property here, who is in Brownsville, Texas (a school teacher) don't know his address. This is about all I found out hope you locate some one that knows some of his people. Sorry I can't give you more information.

Yours truly,

H. Frankin, Postmaster

*

I wrote to Mr. Bob Reid February 2, 1954, with the following result.

*

Star Route 2, Deming N. M. Jun. 25, 1958
(formerly Lake Valley, L.V. P.O. closed)

Mrs. Paul L. DeVerter,

Your letter re BENJ. F. SCOTT was referred to me. I well remember Mr. Scott when he ran a livery stable in LAKE VALLEY when I was a very small kid. He left LAKE VALLEY many years ago and I remember my father, B. F. Parks, telling me that he met Mr. Scott in ORGAN, N. M. (Organ is now almost deserted mining camp about TEN MILES FROM LAS CRUCES, N. MEX.) in 1894. I have heard nothing from or of him since that date. I have no knowledge of his son.

I am fairly well acquainted with most of the old timers in the Las Cruces area and the only one I can call to mind who might know something of the boys where abouts is Mr. Jesse Isacks, Veterans Administration, Las Cruces, N. M. You might write him telling him that I referred you to him and he might give you some information or refer you to some other old timer in that area. Mr. Isacks grew up on ranch near Organ.

Trusting this may be of value to you, I am,

Yours very truly,

H. L. Parks

*

I wrote Mr. Isaacs on July 4, 1958 and received the following response written August 6, 1958.

*

New Mexico Veterans' Service Comm.
1008 North Alameda Avenue
Las Cruces, New Mexico
August 6, 1958

Mrs. Paul L. DeVerter

I knew your Uncle Ben and wife, and also Ben Jr., who died 2-22-07 and is buried in what was known as the Odd Fellows Cemetery. The cemetery is badly neglected and the Veterans' Organizations have attempted to care for it but recently the city voted a fund and are asking for donations from relatives and friends to at least keep the weeds down.

Ben F. Sr., died in 1923 and apparently the only headstones are for he and Ben, Jr.

A peculiar situation was noted when I began to get a little information and that is that a Ben. F. Scott and a W. W. Scott are shown in a plot with no dates or other information available.

The two stones in the old cemetery are marked with:

Ben F. Scott 1837 - 1923
" " " Jr. 1891 - 1907

Other old-timers here do not have any more information than I have. Mr. Scott drove the mail hack between here and Organ for many years and was a familiar figure.

Mrs. Scott lived in seclusion a few years after Mr. Scott died but I cannot get any direct information. Would she be W. W. Scott?

Sorry I cannot give you more information.

Yours truly,

Jesse A. Isaacks
Service Officer

*

Mr. Isaacs enclosed a slip of paper on which he wrote:

Section 2 - Blk 6
Lot 12 W. W. Scott
Lot 13 Ben F. Scott
Masonic Cemetery, Las Cruces, New Mexico

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

MARGARET GALLOWAY SCOTT (101.1.1.6)

101.1.1.6. MARGARET GALLOWAY SCOTT (1838 - d. abt.1920)
m. JAMES ROBERTS (1827-d,abt1903)

They married . Had 2 children: William Scott and Mary. James Roberts had 2 children by his first wife, Bettie and John G. Roberts, who were very near and dear to all the other members of the family.

In 1909, when I visited Kentucky, Aunt Margaret, John and Bettie Roberts lived in MT. STERLING. I recall Aunt "Mag", her twinkling brown eyes, soft tongue, quiet dignity, and good humor. She always wore black, with a little collar band and black ruching or lace around it. All of our Kentucky relatives had colored cooks, and I thought they were rich ladies of leisure. They stayed dressed in their 'Sunday clothes', all of the time.

101.1.1.6.1. WILLIAM SCOTT ROBERTS
m.

They married . Had 1 son, Bryan Norman
Wm Scott was called "Scott" Roberts.

1. Bryan Roberts

Bryan Norman Roberts worked with Warner Brothers in New York City. He was named for Wm. Jennings Bryan.

"Scott", as William Scott was called visited at our home in Indiana one time. I recall what a fine looking man he was and to my childish memory, he looked quite prosperous. I understand his wife was a descendant of lawyers and Chief Justices. Scott died in a New York sanitarium, about 1-1/2 years after his wife, but I do not know the date of either death.

101.1.1.6.2. MARY ROBERTS (abt 1869 - abt 1930) Buried in Denver.
m. James Guy about 1911. Also buried in Denver.

James Guy must have been from Kentucky. He was a distant relative of his wife's half-sister, Bettie Roberts. They lived in Denver and he worked at the Denver National Bank. They had 1 son, James, Jr.

101.116.2.1. James Guy, Jr (abt 1913 - 1951)
m. June

They had 2 girls, Judy and Janice.

1. Judy Guy (1940 -
2. Janice Guy (1945 -

June Guy married again in 1953, a man by the name of Burg. They live at 28 Alles Drive in Greeley, Colorado.

Since Betty and John Roberts, were so dearly loved and well known by the Scott family- I would like to say a few words about them.

BETTIE ROBERTS

BETTIE ROBERTS was the step daughter of MARGARET SCOTT ROBERTS (101.1.1.6). I recall her well on my visit to Mt. Sterling in 1909, when I went with my Mother (101.1.1.4) and Bettie Lynn Scott Davis (101.1.1.11). She had a ladies-

ready-to wear store and a millinery shop. In those days, a local milliner fashioned the ladies' hats. Mrs. Allen of Greencastle, Indiana, an old neighbor of the Scotts, told me that Bettie Roberts made her wedding hat in 1891.

JOHN G. ROBERTS (3/7, 1866 - 4/12, 1931)

JOHN G. ROBERTS, step-son of MARGARET SCOTT ROBERTS (101.1.1.6), and Mr. Scobee were good friends. Mr. Scobee said John was a good mixer, entertainer and dancer. He married NORA DAUGHERTY on April 30, 1901. She was born 4/2/1875. They lived in Mt. Sterling and I recall their lovely home and warm hospitality. He had a grocery store there and it was my 10-year-old delight to go to his store every morning to get a bag of candy. John Roberts died April 12, 1931. But his widow is still living in Mt. Sterling, now 82 years old.

THE OLD SCOTT GRANDFATHER CLOCK

In 1941, I wrote to JAMES GUY regarding the old clock. He answered describing it, and saying "they also had many pictures, and a 10 inch cut glass bowl, which his mother, Mary Roberts Guy(101.1.1.6.2) told him was 150 years old. This probably belonged to Robert (101.1) and Ann Galloway Scott. He wrote: " We have the clock in our home, as for its history, I am not sure. We contacted Uncle "Scott" (Scott Roberts 101.1.1.6.1) some years ago, but all he knew was that it was very old. The only identification is the maker's name: S. Hoadley, Plymouth. It stands 8 feet, 7 inches high, has a hand painted face, which contains the 7 degrees of Masonry. The works are wooden. It is wound by weights. It keeps good time, strikes the hour with bells, not chimes. It's appearance is good. There is a date on it: W. W. Pelham, Owen and Co., Nov. 22, 1865. (No doubt when the clock was repaired).

There are plenty of family pictures around here - I don't know half of them".

James Guy

*

JAMES GUY died in 1951. They had 2 girls - Mrs. Guy married a Mr. Burg and they lived at 28 Alles Drive, Greeley, Colorado in December, 1953.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT (101.1.1.7)

101.1.1.7. FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT (abt. 1840 - 10/ , 1891)

I have been unable to find the birth record of FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT, 5th child of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT. We know she was born between Winfield and Margaret. Fanny Scott never married. The "Kentucky Pioneer and Court RECORDS" - McAdams - p. 184, No. 243 states: Fanny Scott, dismissed, Oct. 1891 - Died."

"FANNY SCOTT was a very pretty woman and my favorite", wrote Mr. Scobee. Mrs. Allen of Greencastle, Indiana, Mr. Scobee's sister, said that Fannie visited in their home more than the others, and that she liked all of the Scotts. Mr. Scobee said, "Fannie rode her horse, Pharo, over to spend the night once, and the next morning there was a heavy snow and my father made me ride behind Fannie to open the gate, and I had to walk back in the snow".

Soon after the death of FANNIE SCOTT (Oct., 1891), WINFIELD, CAROLINE, CANDACE and THEODOSIA sold the farm and moved to Lexington.

*

WILL of FANNIE SCOTT

"I will what property I may possess at my death to CARRIE, CANDIS and DOTIA SCOTT. Should I owe any debts, they are to pay them out of said property.

December 19, 1887

FANNIE SCOTT "

*

Prob. Feb. 15, 1892. - Will Book G, p. 336 in Montgomery County, Kentucky.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT (101.1.1.8.)

101.1.1.8. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT (abt 1842 - 1906)

WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT, named for his grandmother HELEN MONTGOMERY, no doubt, was too young to serve in the War Between the States. William never was very strong and never married. He lived with his brothers and sisters until his death in 1906. JOHN ROBERTS (son of his sister Margaret) was the administrator of his estate.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

ELVIRA SCOTT (101.1.1.9)

101.1.1.9. ELVIRA SCOTT (10/31, 1845 - 2/22, 1912)
m. JOHN E. WALMSLEY (3/8, 1840 -5/31, 1902)

They married 3/29, 1866 and had 2 girls: Loula and Emma. This family is all buried in Mt. Sterling, Kentucky.

I recall Aunt ELVIRA SCOTT (WALMSLEY) very well, in 1909. We spent a few days with them. Aunt Elvira was in a wheel chair, crippled with arthritis. Cousin EMMA was dead, but LOULA was a widow and ran the house. I well recall the old colored mammy, with her greying hair tied up in a bandanna, knotted on 4 corners, and the wonderful corn pone she made. I loved to stay around her in the kitchen, being unaccustomed to a negro in our home, and she won me completely over, calling me 'honey chile'.

101.11.9.1. LOULA WALMSLEY (12/21, 1866 - 4/17, 1956)
m. Robert M. Pittman (1861 - 2/ , 1904)

They married in September, 1903. Mr. Pittman was a widower with a daughter Catherine and a son John M., nearly grown when he remarried.

Loula was educated in a Presbyterian College, but remained a Campbellite all of her life. She taught school, many years in the Mt. Sterling schools. I can attest to her ability as a teacher, because on one of her visits to Indiana she spent most of the winter (1917) in our home and tutored me for the State Board Teacher's Examination in percentage and interest. I was able to pass it, because of her help, I'm sure.

In her declining years, Mrs. Pittman's health failed and she was on an annuity with the I.O.O.F., and spent her last 10 years, an invalid at their homes at Cynthiana and Lexington, Ky. She died at 90 years of age, on April 17, 1956. She is buried at Mt. Sterling, Kentucky.

*

101.11.9.2. EMMA WALMSLEY (5/31, 1869 - 11/24, 1894)

EMMA WALMSLEY, was a very pretty girl. Her life was tragic. Her sweetheart died 6 weeks before they were to have been married, in 1890. Emma contracted scarlet fever and died 4 years later, at 25 years of age.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

CAROLINE SCOTT (101.1.1.10)

101.1.1.10. CAROLINE SCOTT (abt 1847 - d. before 1912)

CAROLINE SCOTT like 2 of her sisters, never married. She was the 10th child of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT of Montgomery County, Ky. She lived with Winfield, Candace and Theodosia until she died. In 1891, they sold the farm and moved to Lexington, Kentucky. I do not know when Caroline Scott died but I recall seeing her when I visited Kentucky in 1909, and Uncle Winfield (101.1.1.4) states on page 70, that in 1912, he was living with one sister. This was his youngest sister, Theodosia, so we know Caroline died between 1909 and 1912.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (101.1.1.11)

101.1.1.11. ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (6/6, 1848 - 12/20, 1929)
m. QUINCY ADAMS DAVIS (3/31, 1845 - 5/25, 1938)
They married 2/8, 1872. Had 4 children, Sylvan Burgess, Alden, Emerson Carl and Mary Elizabeth. Let us read the genealogy of this family and then a Sketch of these fine old pioneer parents.

101.1.1.11.1. SYLVAN BURGESS DAVIS (6/12, 1875 - 8/10, 1878)

*

101.1.1.11.2. ALDEN DAVIS (8/28, 1878 - 11/5, 1945)
m. Elnora Higgins (8/27, 1876 - 8/31, 1942)
They married 8/30, 1899. Had 3 daughters, Almira Lynn, Margaret and Kathleen Eleanor.

101.1.1.11.2.1. Almira Lynn Davis (10/18, 1900 -
m. Arnold F. Spencer (11/11, 1879 - 10/2, 1949)
They married 3/2, 1935. No children.

101.1.1.11.2.2. Margaret Davis (1/ , 1905 - d. inf.)

101.1.1.11.2.3. Kathleen Eleanor Davis (6/24, 1906 -
Almira and Kathleen live at 1417 N. Dumby, Orlando, Florida

*

101.1.1.11.3. EMERSON CARL DAVIS (11/19, 1880 - 5/29, 1951)
m. Edna Cooper Jackson (2/28, 1895 -
They married 6/29, 1946. Edna now lives at North Salem, Indiana. Carl stayed on the home place and ran the farm until his death in 1951.

*

101.1.1.11.4. MARY ELIZABETH DAVIS (12/8, 1889 -
m. Dr. John D. Hendricks (12/28, 1875 - 3/21, 1955)
They married Feb. 20, 1933. No children. Mary Hendricks lives at 2230 N. Delaware, Indianapolis, Indiana and has been one of my most helpful contributors to this book. Let us read the Sketches Mary wrote about her parents.

*

Elizabeth Lynn Scott (Davis) 101.1.1.11.

Elizabeth Lynn (or Bettie Lynn as we called her) was the eleventh child born to William and Eliza Lynn Riddell Scott. She was born on their farm 3 miles West of Mt. Sterling, Kentucky. Bettie attended the country school, before going to "boarding school" at Campbellsburg, Ky., where she studied piano, which she continued to play for many years.

Bettie went to Indiana to visit her sister, Mariamne Davis (Mrs. Walter Davis) 101.1.1.1. One morning she heard the pump at the old milk, or well house. Looking out she saw a tall, dark-haired young man pumping a drink. That was her first sight of Quincy A. Davis, the son of Walter Davis by his first wife. Romance began at once between these two young people and continued after she returned to her home in Kentucky. On February 8, 1872, at 24, Bettie Lynn married Quincy Adams Davis of North Salem, Indiana. They married at her mother's home in Kentucky. Bettie's father had died 4 years previously. Quincy was 27 years of age. Quincey's grandfather, Nathan Davis, had sold his Kentucky farm

which adjoined the Scotts, to Bettie's father, William Scott in 1835, when Nathan moved his family to Indiana.

Bettie Lynn was of a jovial and generous nature, always devoted to her family, her church and to her friends. When first married Quincy taught at the neighborhood school, and they lived at Walter Davis' for about 2 years. Bettie's sister, Mariamne, died 18 months after Bettie came to Indiana. She and Quincy had gone back to Kentucky to visit her mother, taking Mariamne's second boy, Lewis Howard Davis, (101.1.1.1.3) with them and were still there when the news came of Marianne's death on September 8, 1873.

Bettie made two other trips to Kentucky. The next one was 8 years later in 1881. By this time she had had 3 sons born, the oldest, Sylvan, having died. On this trip she took with her, Mariamne's daughter (your author's mother) Myrtle (101.1.1.4). I am not informed whether she took her little boy Alden and the baby Carl or not. Then, once again Bettie and her niece, Myrtle went to Kentucky, and this time in 1909, your author went along, then 10 years of age.

After the 2 years of teaching, Quincy and Bettie moved to a farm adjoining his father's, and he and Bettie built a home in 1887. This was the year Bettie's mother died in Kentucky. This beautiful old home is still standing, an emblem of the culture and dignity of a by gone era. Bettie and Quincy remained on the farm until they passed away. She died December 20, 1929 outliving all her brothers and sisters by over 3 years.

Mabel Mitchell Lamoreaux described Aunt Bettie in an old tin type:
"Aunt Bettie is so pretty - hair parted in the middle, a ribbon tied around her head, bow on one side, a black velvet band around her neck and a double strand of beads, a brooch, and a fancy dress. She looked like a Southern Belle, and that is just what she was. She played the piano so sweetly and tenderly. Uncle Quincy was good looking too - lots of dark wavy hair, a bow tie, chin whickers, and a mustache.

QUINCY ADAMS DAVIS

QUINCY ADAMS DAVIS, the son of WALTER and MARY SPEARS DAVIS, was born March 31, 1845 on a farm near North Salem, Indiana. He attended the neighborhood school, and later Butler University. He enlisted in the 132 Ind. Vol. Infantry during the Civil War, and was at Look Out Mountain. After getting out of the service, he taught school at North Salem, Indiana.

He married BETTIE LYNN SCOTT of Mt. Sterling, Ky., on Feb. 8, 1872. After working in Indianapolis awhile, he moved to a part of the farm, adjoining his Father. He lived here until his death May 25, 1938. He was a devout Christian, and a regular church attendant. He lived with his son Carl after the death of his wife in the house they built in 1887, until his death 51 years later. This couple is buried in the Fairview Cemetery at North Salem, Indiana.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

CANDACE GREEN SCOTT (101.1.1.12)

101.1.1.12. CANDACE GREEN SCOTT (abt 1850 - d. before 1912)

"Aunt Can" was another of the sisters to remain single and stay on the Montgomery County farm, living with her maiden sisters and bachelor brothers, Winfield and Willian. In 1891, all were gone except Candace, Caroline, Theodosia and Winfield, so these four moved to Lexington and spent their remaining days. I am not certain when "Aunt Can" died, but it was before 1912.

I have in my possession a pair of gold ear rings for pierced ears, that Aunt Candace gave to my mother when she and Aunt Elizabeth Lynn Scott (101.1.1.11) Davis visited Kentucky in 1881. My mother was then 12 years old.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.1.1)

THEODOSIA ANN SCOTT (101.1.1.13)

101.1.1.13. THEODOSIA ANN SCOTT (1852 - 8/11, 1926)

THEODOSIA ANN SCOTT's exact birthdate is not known to your author. However she was better known to the family in Indiana than her maiden sisters, as she spent considerable time visiting her sister, Bettie Lynn Davis (101.1.1.11) at North Salem, Indiana, after her brothers and sisters in Kentucky had all died.

Theodosia died at the home of her sister, Bettie, on August 11, 1926. She was taken to Mt. Sterling, Ky. for burial. The administrator of her estate was James Guy of Denver, Colorado, her nephew-in-law, and with whom she had also lived for sometime.

The Scobee's (see pp.44-47) remembered "Dotia" well. She and her sister, Fannie, often visited their neighbors, the Scobees.

Dotia, her sisters Caroline and Candace, and brother Winfield lived at 270 Clay Ave., in Lexington, Ky., after they sold the farm at Mt. Sterling. Candace and Carrie died before 1912.

Mr. Scobee wrote: "Dotia was the youngest, but she always seemed to manage the whole family."

The old blue coverlet, which I have, was given to my mother by Aunt Dotia Scott. Theodosia was the youngest and her mother, Eliza Riddell Scott had made the coverlet and given it to her.

*

This concludes the genealogy of the WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1) and ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL Family. We read now of the 2nd child of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT, BETSY SCOTT (101.1.2).

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

BETSY SCOTT (101.1.2)

101.1.2. BETSY SCOTT (2/23, 1798 -

BETSY SCOTT was the second child born to Robert and Ann Galloway Scott. Her birth and name are recorded in her mother's Bible. (See "Ann Galloway's Bible" page 39)

"BETSY SCOTT was born February 23, 1798."

There is no further record of her to date. We presume she died in childhood.

ELLENDER SCOTT
(101.1.3)

THE

THIRD CHILD

OF

ROBERT SCOTT
(101.1. - Book II)

AND

ANN GALLOWAY
(101.7.5.1. - Book III)

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

ELLENDER SCOTT (101.1.3)

RECORD

101.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT (8/4, 1800 - d. abt 1845)
m.(1) HENRY THOMAS (prob. 1800 - abt. 1826)
They married 4/14, 1822. Had 3 children.
101.13.1. MARY ANN THOMAS (d. young)
101.13.2. ELIZA ANN THOMAS (d. young)
101.13.3. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS (d. after 3/ , 1896)
m. _____ Thomas (d. soon after marriage)

*

m.(2) GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS (8/7, 1798 - 3/22, 1852)
They married in August, 1834. Had 3 children.
101.13.4. MARGARET JANE THOMAS (1835 -)
m. Garrett Stephens
101.13.5. MARTHA ELLEN THOMAS (5/20, 1837 - 1/6, 1862)
m. Thomas Jefferson Current (10/24, 1829 - 7/4, 1863)
101.13.6. HELEN WALLACE THOMAS (1839 - 1860)

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

ELLENDER SCOTT (101.1.3)

101.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT (8/4, 1800 - d. abt. 1845)
m.(1) HENRY THOMAS (prob. 1800 - 1826)
* * They were married /14,1822 at North Middleton, Kentucky by Reverend Enoch Mason. They had 3 children; Mary Ann, Eliza Ann and William Henry. Ellender Scott married a second time, George Wallace Thomas, a brother of her first husband.

101.13.1. MARY ANN THOMAS (d. young)

*
*
*

101.13.2. ELIZA ANN THOMAS (d. young)

*
*
*

101.13.3. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS (d. after 3/ , 1896)
m. _____ Thomas (d. soon after marriage)
Henry's wife was the daughter of Moses and Kuziah Thomas Thomas, Jr. of Scott Co., Ky. They had no children. Henry died soon after their marriage. They lived near Middletown, Kentucky.

*
*

m.(2) GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS (8/7, 1798 - 3/22, 1852)
Before beginning the genealogy of Ellender Scott and her second husband, George Wallace Thomas, I would like to give his Sketch, which would also include the family history of her first husband, Harry Thomas, as they were brothers.

GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS

GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS was the son of MOSES THOMAS (b. 1756, Louden Co., Va. d. 1818 Bourbon Co., Ky.) and ELIZABETH WHALEY of LOUDEN CO., VIRGINIA. MOSES THOMAS served as a private in Capt. John Peyton Harrison's Company, 2nd Va. Reg't., enlisting in the Spring of 1778. MRS. PATTYE ENDICOTT (101.125.2.1) of 405 E. Pleasant St., CYNTHIANA, KENTUCKY is a DAR on this line, (National No. 358,752), her great, great grand-father being MOSES THOMAS. Her first Thomas ancestor was REV. WILLIAM THOMAS, who was born in 1678 in Wales and settled near Perkasie, Penn. in 1712. He had the gift of preaching and ably exercised it in the edifice of his own building, Hilltown Baptist Church, which he presented to the town.

"My will is that the catechising of children shall be kept up in the said meeting house forever by arthodox catechism, and in order that my will may be observed I do constitute and depute my five sons, Thomas, John, Ephriam, Mannasseh and William to assist and take proper care therein."

His body rested on a slope near the Church, the stone bore the following epitaph:

"In yonder meeting house I spent my breath,
Now silent, mouldering here, I lie in death;
These silent lips shall wake and yet declare,
A dread amen to the truth they publish there."

**HARRY (or HENRY) THOMAS and ELLENDER SCOTT'S Marriage is Recorded in Book II, p.77 at Paris, Kentucky, BOURBON COUNTY. Her marriage record to GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS is in the same book. The THOMASES lived near NORTH MIDDLETOWN, KENTUCKY.

101.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT (8/4, 1800 - d. abt. 1845)
m.(2) GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS (8/7, 1798 - 3/22, 1852)
They married in August, 1834 and had 3 children, viz: Margaret Jane, Martha Ellen and Helen Wallace. They lived on the Jacksonville Pike in Bourbon County, Kentucky. The genealogy of their 3 children follows numerically, i.e. # 4, # 5 and # 6.

101.13.4. MARGARET JANE THOMAS (1835 -)
m. Garrett Stephens
This couple settled in Missouri. No further record.

*
*
*

101.13.5. MARTHA ELLEN THOMAS (5/20, 1837 - 1/6, 1862)
m. Thomas Jefferson Current (10/24, 1829 - 7/4, 1863)
They married April 7, 1853. Had 4 children; Nancy, George Hamilton, Mollie and Martha Ellen.
Before beginning the genealogy of Martha Ellen Thomas' family let us read a Sketch of her husband, THOMAS JEFFERSON CURRENT.

*

THOMAS JEFFERSON CURRENT

Lt. THOMAS JEFFERSON CURRENT was born at Ruddle's Mills, Kentucky. He served in the War Between the States, in Co. C., 5th Reg't., Ky. Cavalry, under Capt. Harry Bedford. He was killed in the Battle of Green River Bridge (Bowling Green) July 4, 1863; he was a grandson of LT. JOHN CURRENT (born 1780 in Maryland - died 1/18, 1837 in Kentucky) and the great-grandson of THOMAS CURRENT (b. 1760; died 6/19, 1808 in Kentucky) and his wife MARGARET (2/24, 1758 - 7/29, 1806 Kentucky), who came to Kentucky from Maryland in 1793.

JOHN CURRENT married ELIZABETH AMOS (1790-1865) on December 17, 1806. He served as a Lieutenant in the War of 1812, in Capt. Wm Hutchinson Jr's. Company, 4th Reg't., Mountjoy's Mounted Kentucky Volunteers.

ELIZABETH AMOS CURRENT was the daughter of THOMAS AMOS (b. 1766 - Baltimore Co., Md. - d. 1830, Ky.) who married Catherine D. (1763 Va. - 9/8, 1854 Howard Co., Indiana). THOMAS and CATHERINE AMOS were married about 1783-'84. Thomas' father was NICHOLAS DAY AMOS (9/16, 1742 - Baltimore Co., Md. - died 2/19, 1799 Kentucky) married on 10/29, 1761, CHRISTIANA DITTO (died 1819, Bourbon Co., Ky.). NICHOLAS DAY AMOS was appointed on 1/27, 1777, Ensign of Maryland Militia by Maryland Council of Safety in Rev. War. (See Md. Archives Vol. 21). This also constitutes a DAR line.

*

Let us now read the genealogy of Martha Ellen Thomas, who married Lt. Thomas Jefferson Current.

101.13.5. MARTHA ELLEN THOMAS (5/20, 1837 - 1/6, 1862)
m. Thomas Jefferson Current (10/24, 1829 - 7/4, 1863)
They married 4/7, 1853. Had 4 children; Nancy, George Hamilton, Mollie and Martha Ellen.

101.135.1. NANCY CURRENT (1854 - 1860)

*

101.135.2. GEORGE HAMILTON CURRENT (10/22, 1856 - 3/19, 1933)
m. Mary McDonald Tate (5/6, 1862 - 9/9, 1945)
They married 10/14, 1886. One daughter.

101.135.2.1. PATTYE CURRENT (8/12, 1887 -
m. WILLIAM CLAY ENDICOTT (7/25, 1883 -
They married 4/28, 1909. No children.
Pattye Current and William Clay Endicott live at 405 East Pleasant St., Cynthiana, Ky.

PATTYE CURRENT ENDICOTT (101.135.2.1) has most generously contributed to this book, and has been a great inspiration and help in compiling this family line. She comes from a distinguished ancestry on her maternal side also. I therefore, am happy to include a sketch of Pattye Endicott's Mother, followed by one of her husband.

MARY McDONALD TATE

MARY McDONALD TATE (b. 5/6, 1862) was the daughter of JOHN (b. 3/26, 1832, Harrison Co., Ky. d. 10/30, 1911) and Mrs. PATSEY (KISER) ALBANS TATE (6/23, 1832 - 1/6, 1895), who married 6/10, 1858. Patsey Kiser Albans Tate was the daughter of JOHN KISER, JR. (3/ , 1777 Md. - d. 8/13, 1849, Ky.) and URSULA ROUETT (9/ , 1788 Culpepper Co., Va. - d. 3/26, 1857, Ky.). John, Jr. and Ursula Rouett Kiser married in 1805. Ursula was the daughter of John (1740 Va. - 1827, Ky.) and MARY WITHERS (1/23, 1744 - 1773 Culpepper Co., Va.), the daughter of JOHN WITHERS (1713) and HANNAH ALLEN of Stafford County, Va.

JOHN KISER, JR.'S parents, John, Sr. and Margaret married in 1768. John, Sr. was the son of JOHANNES KISER (1721) and BARBARA FUNK (married abt. 1744). The Kisers came from Amsterdam to America. John, Sr. brought his wife and 4 children to Kentucky in 1780, settling on Cooper's Run, Bourbon Co. He built a stone house, still in fine condition in 1957. Here on June 20, 1786 the 2nd term of Bourbon Co. Court was held, and again on August 15, 1786 - the 3rd term.

*

*

WILLIAM CLAY ENDICOTT

WILLIAM CLAY ENDICOTT was the son of LAFAYETTE ENDICOTT (10/8, 1847, Harrison Co., Ky. - 2/18, 1926, Cynthiana, Ky.), who married MARY JANE CURRENT (1/1, 1852 - 1923) daughter of THOMAS and PRISCILLA FISHER CURRENT on 11/6, 1872. Thomas Current's parents were LT. JOHN and ELIZABETH AMOS CURRENT.

LAFAYETTE ENDICOTT was the son of ADRON (2/14, 1808 - 8/30, 1862) and NELLIE TALBOT (3/28, 1811 - 1894) who married 1/4, 1831. The Talbots were from Loudon Co., Va. Thomas Endicott (3/27, 1737) and wife, Sarah Welsh of Mt. Holly, Burlington Co., New Jersey came to Kentucky in 1786. All descend from JOHN ENDICOTT (1588 - 1663), the first Governor of Massachusetts, who came from Devonshire, England on the ship "Abigail" to Salem, Mass. with a small company of fellow Puritans on 9/6, 1628.

*

The next daughter of MARTHA ELLEN THOMAS (101.12.5) and LT. THO. JEFFERSON CURRENT was MOLLIE CURRENT (101.125.3), of whom we have considerable data.

** 101.135.3. Mollie Current (2/4, 1859 - 7/5, 1932)
m. Mathias Lair, Jr. (6/29, 1852 - 2/19, 1909)
They married 2/11, 1880. Had 2 daughters; Frances and Ethel. Mathias Lair, Jr. was the son of Mathias (b. 1813) and Roanna Lair, who married in 1835; and the grandson of Charles and Sallie Anderson Lair. Roanna Lair was the daughter of Mathias C., and Jane Anderson Lair. The Lairs came from Virginia to Kentucky in 1791.

101.135.3.1. Frances Lair (3/14, 1881 -
m. Frank Wright (2/13, 1876 - 9/9, 1955)
They married in 1902. Had 3 children, viz; Mattie Ardery, Frances and Ward. Mrs Wright lives in Athens, Kentucky.

** MOLLIE CURRENT was reared by her aunt MARTHA KISER (101.135.4).

101.1353.1.1. Mattie Ardery Wright (3/27, 1903 -
m.(1).Robert Reister (1895 - dec'd).Winchester, Ky.
They married in 1923 and had 3 children. They divorced and Mattie married Raymond Kendall. The Kendalls live in Albuquerque, N. M.
1. Jane Ardery Reister (7/27, 1924 -
2. Robert E. Reister, Jr. (7/16, 1925 -
m. Virginia Cristbine (8/8, 1925 - Newark, N. J.
They married in 1952. Had 1 girl.
1. Regina Ann Reister (12/23, 1953 -
3. Lair B. Reister (1/21, 1927 -
m. Julia Ann Shirley (1/28, 1930 - Washington, D.C.
They married in 1952.

101.1353.1.2. Frances Wright (5/15, 1906 -
** m.(1)Elliot Ecton (1903 - Winchester, Ky.
They married . Had one son.
1. Frank Ecton (1926 -
m. Mary Katherine McConnaughey (1926 -
They married . Had 3 children. *
1. Dianne Martin Ecton (1949 -
2. Rose Mary Wright Ecton (1952 -

101.1353.1.3. Ward Wright (6/28, 1916 -
m. Pietertje Smits (11/2, 1918 - (Graduated from Berea College, Berea, Kentucky. Pietertje was born in Bourbon Co., Ky. daughter of Adrien and Marytje(Ian Cudeuaarden) Smits of Hoardemuer,Holland. They married 8/3, 1940. Had 3 children; Phyllis, Mary Frances and Patty.
1. Phyllis Wright (12/24, 1942 -
2. Mary Frances Wright (7/27, 1945 -
3. Patty Wright (10/8, 1949 -

*

101.1353.2. Ethel Lair (2/20, 1892 - See page 89.
m. Houston Rion (10/7, 1874 - 1/14, 1955)
They married 7/9, 1912. One girl, Gladys.

101.1353.2.1. Gladys Rion (9/16, 1913 -
m. John David Santen (9/6, 1912 -
They married 2/9, 1934. John is the son of Joseph and Margaret Fauxz Santen. They had 4 children.
1. Audrey Ann Santen (1/6, 1935 -
m. Bruce
They married 11/29, 1959.
2. Lynne Houston Santen (4/1, 1937 -
3. Joan Lair Santen (7/21, 1942 -
4. John David Santen (7/24, 1946 -

*

101.135.4. Martha Ellen Current (10/10, 1860 - 4/13, 1953)
m. Allen M. Kiser, Jr. (12/26, 1845 - 6/13, 1923)
They married 12/10, 1879. Allen was the son of Allen M. and Susan Livingston Kiser, Sr. Allen, Jr. was a confederate soldier. He was a private in Co. C, 5th Ky. Cavalry,CSA, raided with Gen. Morgan until his capture after the famous Ohio raid. Was imprisoned at Camp Douglas, Chicago, escaped, and helped carry on underground war for months around Toronto, Canada. Both families came to Kentucky from Maryland. Martha and Allen Kiser, Jr. had 2 children,George M. and Martha Ferguson.

*

**Frances Wright & Elliot Ecton divorced, and Francis married (2) Gene Cecil 8/20, 1945. They live at Hampton Manor, Winchester, Ky.
*The Frank Ecton's third child was a son born in 1957.

*** 101.135.4.1. George M. Kiser (10/23, 1885 - 8/16, 1958)
m. Mary Ann Warren (3/6, 1890 -
They married 12/24, 1915. Had 1 daughter. Mrs. Kiser lives at 2212 Huntington Road, Country Club Hills, Augusta, Georgia, with her daughter and family.

101.1354.1.1. Barbara Lee Kiser (3/26, 1925 -
m. Dr. Clyde Burgany (11/13, 1925 -
They married 3/30, 1948. 3 daughters.
1. Carole Ann Burgany (12/15, 1949 -
2. Cynthia Lee Burgany (11/28, 1953 -
3. Janet Marvin Burgany (11/23, 1958 -

*

101.135.4.2. Martha Ellen Kiser (10/26, 1890 -
m. Harry L. Minter (4/12, 1883 - 3/13, 1941)
They married 9/7, 1909. Had 1 daughter. Martha Ellen lives at 637 Central Ave., Lexington, Ky. She was named for her grandmother, Martha Ellen Thomas Current.

101.1354.2.1. Flossie Minter (6/13, 1910 -
m. Paul Frederick Greene (2/5, 1910 -
They married 8/20, 1949. No children.

*
*
*

101.1.3.6. HELEN WALLACE THOMAS (1839 - 1860)
The 3rd child of Ellender Scott by her 2nd husband, George Wallace Thomas. Her father died in 1852 when Helen was but 8 years old. I do not know the date of her mother's death, but her uncle, James Scott (101.1.2) was her guardian from 1857 until 1860, when at 21 years of age, she died.

*
*

This concludes the Ellender Scott (101.1.3) History, she being the 3rd child of Robert (101.1) and Ann Galloway (101.7.5.1, Book III) Scott. We now study their 4th child, James Scott.

*
*
*

ETHEL LAIR RION (101.135.3.2)

It was my pleasure in October, 1958 to spend a few days in Paris, Kentucky, and to meet Ethel Lair Rion. She is a woman of great charm and ability. Being a true Southerner she was very hospitable, doing every thing she could to help me with family data, as well as to entertain me with trips around Paris and Lexington.

I was delighted to be a guest in her lovely old home, which was beautifully furnished in fine old antiques. Her daughter and family, the JOHN DAVID SANTENS share her home on Peabody Lane in Paris.

*
*
*

*** See Tribute to GEORGE MARVIN KISER which follows. MARY ANN WARREN was the daughter of MARGARET DUDDENAR and WALTON WELDON WARREN.

TRIBUTE
TO

GEORGE MARVIN KISER(101.135.4.1)
(Great great grandson of ROBERT SCOTT (II-101.1)
and of ANN GALLOWAY (III-101.75.1).

From the AUGUSTA, GEORGIA HERALD

GEORGE MARVIN KISER, veteran newspaperman was telegraph editor of the Herald since 1949. Prior to becoming associated with the Herald, Mr. Kiser had been managing editor of THE AUGUSTA CHRONICLE.

Born in PARIS, KY. he was the son of the late ELINOR and ALLEN M. KISER. He was graduated from Paris High School and completed his education at KENTUCKY MILITARY ACADEMY.

Soon after his graduation, Mr. Kiser entered the newspaper field and for a time was on the news staff of the KANSAS CITY STAR. Later, he served as managing editor of the CHARLESTON (S.C.) NEWS and COURIER and came to Augusta in 1943 to take the position of managing editor of the Chronicle. He joined the Herald staff in 1949 and was holding the position of telegraph editor when he died.

Mr. Kiser took an active interest in the FIRST CHRISTIAN CHURCH. He was a member of the board of directors and an elder in the congregation.

In 1955, he was made a Kentucky Colonel by the governor of his native state.

He was a Mason, a Knights Templar, a member of the Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Mystic Shrine of Louisville, Ky., and was a former Rotarian.

Mr. Kiser was married to the former ANN WARREN, daughter of the late Margaret Duddenar and Walton Weldon Warren.

Besides his widow, he is survived by a daughter, MRS. CLYDE A.BURGAMY.

He resided at 2212 Huntington Dr.

Mr. Kiser Friday completed his regular duties as editor of the Herald's front page. He was in his usual good spirits and humor when he left the office.

His death came as a shock to members of the staffs of both Augusta newspapers and to friends and associates elsewhere. Paul Simmons of the Associated Press in Atlanta telephoned a typical tribute: "I don't know of anyone in the newspaper business who had more friends."

JAMES SCOTT
(101.1.4)

THE

FOURTH CHILD

OF

ROBERT SCOTT
(101.1. - Book II)

AND

ANN GALLOWAY
(101.7.5.1. - Book III)

GRANDSON
OF
OUR REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTORS
WILLIAM SCOTT AND SAMUEL GALLOWAY
(Book II-101.) (Book III-101.7.5)

James Scott

JAMES SCOTT

1802 — 1889

(Book II-101.1.4, p. 90, and Book III-101.75.1.4, p. 284)
s. of Robert Scott (Bk .II,101.1) and Ann Galloway (Bk III,101.75.1)

JAMES SCOTT (101.1.4)

SKETCH

Located a few miles out of PARIS, KENTUCKY on the North Middleton Pike, Route 4 is the beautiful and charming old home of JAMES SCOTT (see pp. 95) MR. SCOTT was born here on December 17, 1802. In 1882 he owned 570 acres of beautiful rolling well improved land. See the 1882 edition of the "History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties". This book not only gives us the portrait of James Scott (p. 53) but also a picture of his home "PLEASANT RETREAT" (p. 61).

PARIS, KENTUCKY has an altitude of 826 feet. It is IN THE HEART of a fertile agricultural area, the blue grass region of Kentucky. Paris was called "HOPEWELL" when established in 1789. Later, in appreciation of the French aid during the American Revolution, it was changed to "Paris". The first court was held in May, 1786. In 1790, the courthouse and jail were built. An early distillery was named Bourbon, after the county of the same name.

"PLEASANT RETREAT", as the JAMES SCOTT place was known, sits back among fine shade trees, with a circular drive approaching the white frame Colonial house. A rock fence and entrance lends solidarity and beauty to the estate. Mr. Scott died here in 1889.

This home was given a fine write-up in the November 1st, 1953 issue of the Paris Daily Enterprise. It was then owned by Mr. and Mrs. Emerson Thomason and the name had been changed to "Glen Echo". In 1955, I visited the Thomason's and it was indeed gratifying to find the house beautifully and tastefully appointed in fine antiques thruout, just as it might have been when James Scott lived there. The Enterprise stated in part:

" 'Glen Echo' has been in the Thomason family since 1903 and was built by JAMES SCOTT whose grandfather "(WILLIAM SCOTT (101)" was a pack horse master in Braddock's army".

The home stands today a monument to the taste and refinement and ability of OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS.

Anyone visiting there sees also the little log cabin where James' father, ROBERT SCOTT (101.1) lived. It is here that Robert Scott's mother, HELEN MONTGOMERY was reputed to have been scalped by the Indians.

In Wm Henry Perrin's "History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky" with an "Outline Sketch of the Blue Grass Region" by Dr. Robert Peters - published in 1882, we find among the biographical sketches, on page 551, the following:

"JAMES SCOTT"

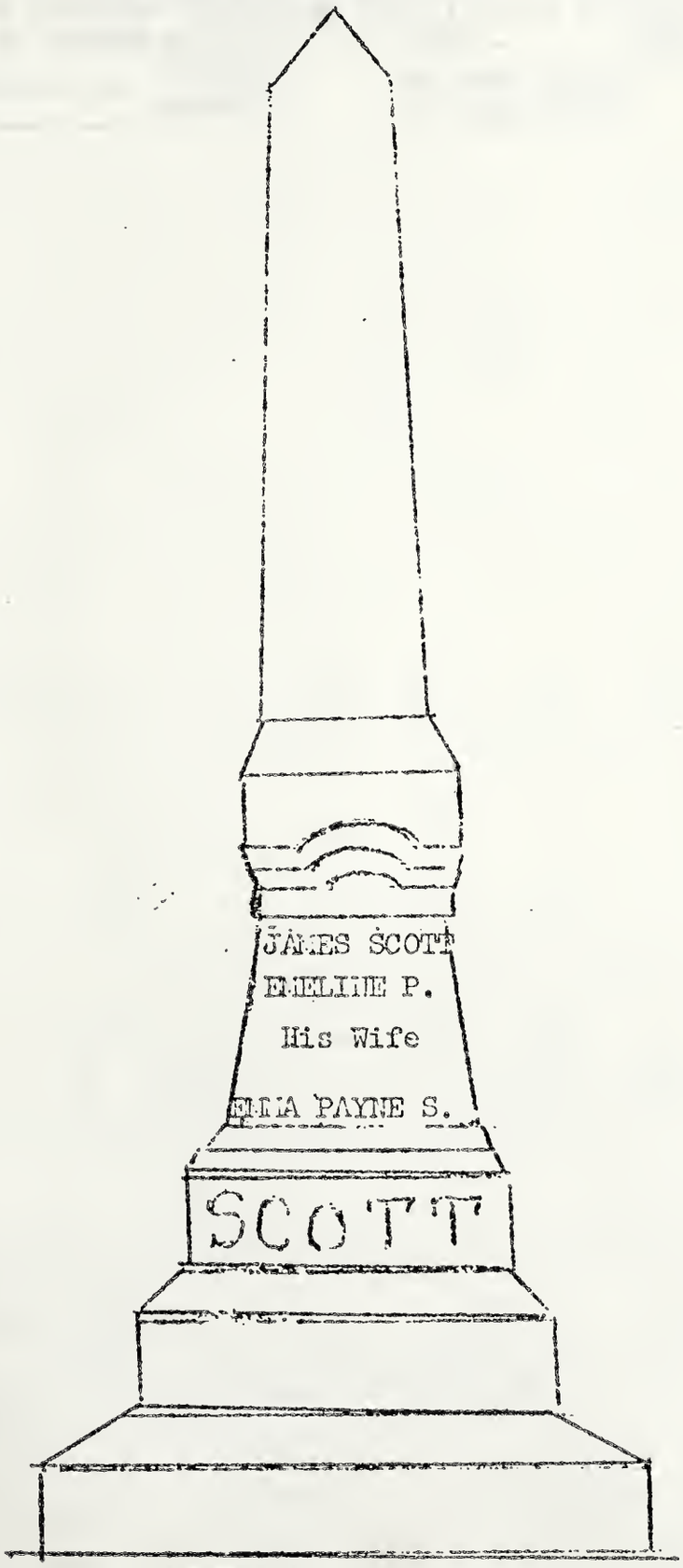
"JAMES SCOTT, farmer; P. O. North Middleton; is a native of Bourbon County and was born December 17, 1802 on the premises where he now resides. His grandfather "(WILLIAM SCOTT, 101)" and family together with 12 other families, came down the Ohio River from Pennsylvania in the year 1778, and settled on what was afterward known as Corn Island, opposite Shippingsport, Kentucky, (now a part of Louisville). He built the 3rd cabin in that place in the fall of that year (1778), but the families composing the little colony were all driven away by the Indians, and Mr. Scott and family found refuge in the Fort at Harrodsburgh. He afterward located 1000 acres of land on Flat Creek, in what is now Bath County, but settled in Bourbon Co. He raised four children, 3 sons and 1

daughter, and died about the year 1804. His eldest son, ROBERT SCOTT, settled on a part of his fathers place in Bourbon County, built a cabin and afterward married MISS ANN GALLOWAY, by whom he had 8 children, 5 boys and 3 girls. His second son, JAMES SCOTT, who is the subject of this sketch, lived on the old homestead until 1853, when on the 23rd of September, he married EMELINE P. OFFUTT. This union was blessed with 5 children, 3 of whom are living" (1882)" NANNIE, EMMA P., and WILLIAM ROBERT. Mr. Scott has about 570 acres of land well improved. He is a Democrat. His mother-in-law, Mrs. Offutt, lives with him, is 92 years old, and remarkably sprightly for one of her years."

*

James Scott was one of the executors of his Uncle Patrick Scott's Will.

MONUMENT to JAMES SCOTT at PARIS, KENTUCKY



THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

JAMES SCOTT (101.1.4)

RECORD

101.1.4. JAMES SCOTT (12/17, 1802 - 1/18, 1889)
m. EMELINE PAYNE OFFUTT (3/3, 1824 - 8/6, 1894)
They married 9/23, 1853. Had 5 children.
101.14.1. NANCY ANN SCOTT (1855 - 6/21, 1932) -
m. Hugh Montgomery (1862 - 1918)
101.14.2. WILLIAM ROBERT SCOTT (6/9, 1859 - 1941)
m. Ethel Gertrude Hazilrigg (12/13, 1874 - 2/25, 1943)
101.14.3. EMMA PAYNE SCOTT (1861 - 1909)
101.14.4. _____ SCOTT (d. ante 1882)
101.14.5. _____ SCOTT (d. ante 1882)

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

JAMES SCOTT (101.1.4)

101.1.4. JAMES SCOTT (12/17, 1802 - 1/18, 1889)
m. EMELINE PAYNE OFFUTT (3/3, 1824 - 8/6, 1894)

They married 9/23, 1853. James Scott according to his mother's Bible was born on the 19th of December, 1802, and not the 17th as recorded in his Sketch, and on his tombstone. He was 51 when he married. Emeline, who was 22 years younger, was the daughter of Nancy Offutt (10/16, 1791 - 3/9, 1882) In Nancy Offutt's will she mentions "Nannie Ann, Emaline Payne, Wm R, children of James and Emeline Scott and grandchildren of Nancy Offutt" (Book 51, p. 688) She left 17 acres plus on Stoner Creek. This couple had 5 children. We have the record of only three, viz: Nancy Ann, William Robert and Emeline Payne. The other 2 were deceased before the Sketch of James Scott was written in 1882, and therefore must have died quite young. There are seven spaces on the James Scott Cemetery lot, but the 2 youngest are not buried there. They were no doubt placed in a family graveyard. I tried to locate the family burial grounds on the Thomason farm in 1955, but was unable to do so. James Scott apparently left no will. No children are mentioned in Emeline Scott's settlement. No will.

101.14.1. NANCY ANN SCOTT (1855 - 6/21, 1932)
m. Hugh Montgomery (1862 - 1918)

They married 1/10, 1888. The marriage was performed by Rev. J. S. Sweeney. It is recorded in Reg. III, p. 282, Bourbon Co., Ky. on 10/2, 1888. No children were born. Nancy died on June 21, 1932 and was buried the following day. No stone marks her grave. Hugh Montgomery was a traveling salesman.

*

101.14.2. WILLIAM ROBERT SCOTT (6/9, 1859 - 1941)
m. Ethel Gertrude Hazelrigg (12/13, 1874 - 2/25, 1943)

They married late in life. Had 1 son, Hugh Hazelrigg.

101.142.1. Hugh Hazelrigg Scott, Sr. (11/23, 1902 -
m. Eda P. Kiesel (

They married 6/21, 1924. Had 2 children: Hugh Hazelrigg, Jr., and Ethel Pauline.

101.142.1.1. Hugh Hazelrigg Scott, Jr. (6/10, 1925 -
m. Mary Ann Martin (7/3, 1930 -

They married 5/7, 1949. Have 3 children; Sue Ann, Robert Martin and Patrick Louis.

1. Sue Ann Scott (11/5, 1949 -
2. Robert Martin Scott (10/19, 1952 -
3. Patrick Louis Scott (1/24, 1955 -

101.142.1.2. Ethel Pauline Scott (9/18, 1928 -

Hugh H. Scott, Sr. is with the Louisville, Kentucky Courier. He lives at 328 South 43rd Street, Louisville, Kentucky.

*

101.14.3. "EMMA" PAYNE SCOTT (1861 - 1909)

Emeline Payne Scott founded the Jemima Johnson Chapter of DAR at Paris, Kentucky. She was the first REGENT, having become a member May 1, 1896.

101.14.4 - _____ SCOTT (d.ante 1882)

*

101.14.5 _____ SCOTT (d.ante 1882)

Conclusion of James Scott(101.1.4)-Ann Galloway(101.75.1-Bk.III) Famil

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

ALONZO SCOTT (101.1.5)

RECORD

101.1.5. ALONZO SCOTT (abt. 1805 - 1/13, 1891)
m. AMELIA CLADORA KLAPP (8/22, 1837 - 6/26, 1900)
They married about 1856. Had 2 children.
101.1.5.1. WALTER SCOTT (4/3, 1859 - 3/31, 1948)
*
101.1.5.2. LUANNA SCOTT (1861 - 7/1, 1903)
*
*
*

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

ALONZO SCOTT (101.1.5)

101.1.5. ALONZO SCOTT (abt. 1805 - 1/13, 1891)
m. AMELIA CLADORA KLAPP (8/22, 1837 - 6/26, 1900)

They married in Ray County, Missouri, ca 1856. Alonzo was born in Bourbon County, Kentucky the 5th child of ROBERT and ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT. ALONZO SCOTT went to Bates County, Missouri to live. Several of the Scotts left for Missouri in the 1850's when the slave question became an issue. They sold their blue grass farms in Kentucky and bought land in the slave free state of Missouri. ALONZO died in Missouri. AMELIA was born in Guilford County, North Carolina and died in a hospital in Kansas City, Missouri. They are both buried in Bates County, MISSOURI in a Country Cemetery near CREIGHTON. I presume this was their home. Several of the Patrick Scott descendants also went to Missouri - Green Scott (101.4.9) was one.

ALONZO and AMELIA KLAPP SCOTT had 2 children, a son and a daughter, Walter and Luanna.

101.15.1. WALTER SCOTT (4/3, 1859 - 3/31, 1948)

WALTER SCOTT never married. He was born in Cass County, Missouri. Owned a ranch near Pueblo, Colorado and is buried in the Kirk, Colorado Cemetery. He was said to be a very likeable and fine man.

*

101.15.2. LUANNA SCOTT (1861 - 7/1, 1903)

LUANNA was born in Cass County, Missouri. She was an invalid and never married. Her brother and parents were devoted to her. She died in Missouri and is buried in Bates County, near Creighton also.

*
*
*
*

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

(TWO CHILDREN WITHOUT DATA)

101.1.6. SON SCOTT.

101.1.7. SON SCOTT.

*

As stated in the Record of ROBERT SCOTT, there were 8 children: 5 sons and 3 daughters. (See under "Sketch of JAMES SCOTT" (101.1.4) p. 91-92. I regret this lack of data, and I hope some of the descendants of ROBERT SCOTT will be able to supply this information. According to the known birthdates of 6 of the children, it is certain that these 2 sons were born between ALONZO and ELVIRA.

We have the Record of ELVIRA SCOTT (101.1.8). This was contributed by MARY WOODFORD DODGE, and after her decease by her daughter, ALICE WOODFORD REYNOLDS (101.183.4.1) of Route # 4, PARIS, KENTUCKY, who lives on the homestead, "HILLSIDE".

*

Let us read of the last child of Robert and Ann Galloway Scott, ELVIRA SCOTT.

ELVIRA SCOTT

(101.1.8)

THE

EIGHTH CHILD

OF

ROBERT SCOTT
(101.1-Book III)

AND

ANN GALLOWAY
(101.7.5.1.-Book III)

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

ELVIRA SCOTT (101.1.8)

RECORD

101.1.8. ELVIRA SCOTT (1/6, 1814 - 12/18, 1888)
m. SAMUEL BROOKS (11/25, 1802 - 8/4, 1875)
They married 2/7, 1854. Had 3 children.
101.18.1. ANN WEIR BROOKS (4/30, 1855 - d. infancy)
101.18.2. JOSEPH SCOTT BROOKS (8/13, 1856 - 12/22, 1930)
101.18.3. ALICE BROOKS (11/2, 1858 - 9/4, 1925)
m. Benjamin Woodford (10/24, 1856 - 9/10, 1940)

THE ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY (101.1)

ELVIRA SCOTT (101.1.8)

101.1.8. ELVIRA SCOTT (1/6, 1814 - 12/18, 1888)
m. SAMUEL BROOKS (11/25, 1802 - 8/4, 1875)
They married 2/7, 1854. Had 3 children, viz: Ann Weir, Joseph Scott and Alice. The marriage of ELVIRA SCOTT and SAMUEL BROOKS is recorded at PARIS, KENTUCKY in Bourbon County marriages, Reg. III, p. 25. They were married by a Christian Church minister, Rev. AYLETTE RAINS. This was the second marriage for SAMUEL BROOKS, who was 12 years older than Elvira Scott. By his 1st marriage he had 1 son, ROBERT BROOKS (6/10, 1843-11/2, 1847) who died before his father's second marriage.

101.18.1. ANN WEIR BROOKS (4/30, 1855 - d. infancy)

*
*
*

101.18.2. JOSEPH SCOTT BROOKS (8/13, 1856 - 12/22, 1930)
Joseph Scott Brooks moved to Missouri. He never married.

*
*
*

101.18.3. ALICE BROOKS (11/2, 1858 - 9/4, 1925)
m. Benjamin Woodford (10/24, 1856 - 9/10, 1940)
They married 10/29, 1879. Had 10 children.

*
*
*

Before beginning the genealogy of this fine family, I would like to give you a Sketch of Benjamin Woodford, and a tribute to Alice Brooks.

*

ALICE BROOKS

Mrs. Clay Riggs genealogist of Richmond, Ky. wrote in 1955. "From your chart regarding ALICE BROOKS, who married BEN WOODFORD - from my earliest remembrance, I knew MRS. WOODFORD and her family well - they were among the finest I have ever known."

*

BENJAMIN WOODFORD

BENJAMIN WOODFORD was a farmer, his post office was PARIS, KENTUCKY. He was the 7th child and 5th son. Born to JOHN T. and ELIZABETH H. WOODFORD, on 10/24, 1856, he was raised a farmer, attended common school, and the Paris, Kentucky schools. On October 29, 1879, he married ALICE BROOKS, also born in Paris, daughter of SAMUEL and ELVIRA SCOTT BROOKS. The following year he moved to Fleming County, bought a farm, sold it, and moved to Harrod's Creek Turnpike. Here he bought another farm and has lived there since 1882. They have one child, Elizabeth B.".

*

(A.N. - At the time this article was written, BENJAMIN and ALICE BROOKS WOODFORD had only been married 3 years, and this was the first of their 10 children).

The foregoing Sketch was from the "History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky - 1882". Edited by Wm Henry Perrin, "With Outline Sketch of the Blue Grass Region" by Robert Peter, M.D. - p. 500.

We now study the family genealogy of BENJAMIN and ALICE BROOKS WOODFORD of Bourbon County, Kentucky. The Record follows.

THE ELVIRA SCOTT (BROOKS) FAMILY (101.1.8)

ALICE BROOKS (101.1.8.3)

RECORD

101.1.8.3. ALICE BROOKS (11/2, 1858 - 9/4, 1925)
m. BENJAMIN WOODFORD (10/24, 1856 - 9/10, 1940)
They married 10/29, 1879. Had 10 children.
101.18.3.1. ELIZABETH BUCKNER WOODFORD (7/1, 1880 - 5/18, 1947)
m. William Perry Wornall (3/2, 1879 - 12/4, 1950)
101.18.3.2. BENJAMIN WOODFORD, JR. (1/22, 1882 -
m. Mamie Stivers (8/28, 1892 -10/11, 1952)
101.18.3.3. JAMES BROOKS WOODFORD (6/18, 1884 -
m.(1) Rebecca Duke (10/8, 1887 - 7/17, 1927)
m.(2) Stella Price Lyons (6/30, 1897 -
101.18.3.4. MARY MITCHELL WOODFORD (2/9, 1886 - 9/5, 1957)
m. James L. Dodge (5/17, 1867 - 10/17, 1933)
101.18.3.5. NANCY CLAY WOODFORD (11/5, 1887 - 10/5, 1892)
101.18.3.6. WILLIAM TALIAFERRO WOODFORD (7/7, 1889 - 1/12, 1944)
101.18.3.7. SAMUEL BROOKS WOODFORD (4/5, 1893 - 12/14, 1952)
m. Katherine Weathers (1/21, 1894 -
101.18.3.8. JOSEPH SCOTT WOODFORD (1/12, 1895 - 4/28, 1945)
101.18.3.9. JOHN THORNTON WOODFORD (2/8, 1897 - 12/24, 1952)
m. Frances Weimer (7/31, 1897 -
101.18.3.10. ARCHER WOODFORD (6/11, 1899 - 9/10, 1955)
m. Edith Pauli (9/6, 1899 -

THE ELVIRA SCOTT (BROOKS) FAMILY (101.1.8)

ALICE BROOKS (101.1.8.3)

101.18.3.. ALICE BROOKS (11/2, 1858 - 9/4, 1925)
m. BENJAMIN WOODFORD (10/24, 1856 - 9/10, 1940)
They married 10/29, 1879. Had 10 children: Elizabeth Buckner, Benjamin, Jr., James, Mary, Nancy Clay, William Taliaferro, Samuel Brooks, Joseph Scott, John Thornton and Archer. In 1958, only 2 of these 10 children were living - but the father of these children lived to be 84 years of age.

101.183.1. ELIZABETH BUCKNER WOODFORD (7/1, 1880 - 5/18, 1947)
m. William Perry Wornall (3/2, 1879 - 12/4, 1950)
They married 4/1, 1901. Had 3 children, viz: William Perry, Jr., Ben Woodford and Samuel Parker.

101.183.1.1. WILLIAM PERRY WORNALL, JR. (6/24, 1904 - 5/9, 1949)
m. Maria Gay Payne (1/25, 1908 -
They married 8/24, 1926 and had 2 children; Marguerite Lyne and William Perry III.
1. Marguerite Lyne Wornall (12/29, 1928 -
m. Dewey Kuster, Jr. (5/29, 1927 -
They married 12/28, 1946 and had 5 children; Elizabeth Jane, Dewey, III, William Mathew, Katherine Todd and Judith Ann. They live near Cynthiana, Ky.
1. Elizabeth Jane Kuster (4/7, 1948 - 8/18, 1948)
2. Dewey Kuster, III (7/21, 1949 -
3. William Mathew Kuster (6/8, 1952 -
4. Katherine Todd Kuster (11/12, 1954 - 1/23, 1955)
5. Judith Ann Kuster (2/2, 1956 -
2. William Perry Wornall, III (10/21, 1931 -
m. Marjorie Ann Forsythe (3/9, 1932 -
They married 3/13, 1951. Had 2 children; Stephen Perry and Robert Bruce.
1. Stephen Perry Wornall (2/27, 1953 -
2. Robert Bruce Wornall (11/24, 1956 -

*

101.183.1.2. BEN WOODFORD WORNALL (6/13, 1909 -
m. Katherine Hardin (1/25, 1913 -
They married 5/31, 1947 and had one child, Perry Woodford. They live in Bourbon County, Ky.
1. Perry Woodford Wornall (10/25, 1948 -

*

101.183.1.3. SAMUEL PARKER WORNALL (3/11, 1912 -
Samuel lives in Lexington, Kentucky.

*

*

*

101.183.2. BENJAMIN WOODFORD, JR. (1/22, 1882 -
m. Mamie Stivers (8/28, 1892 - 10/11, 1952)
They married 11/26, 1925. Had 3 children, Benjamin III, Mamie and Helen. Until recently Benjamin Woodford has been tax commissioner. All of this family lives in Paris, Ky., except, Mamie, who lives in Florida.

101.183.2.1. BENJAMIN WOODFORD III (2/14, 1927 -

*

101.183.2.2. MAMIE WOODFORD (12/26, 1928 -

m. James Holley Denison, Jr. (11/16, 1921 -

They married 6/19, 1954. Have 2 children, James III, and Susan Scott. They live at 304 Palmetto Lane, Harbor Bluffs, Largo, Florida.

1. James Denison III (4/20, 1955 -
2. Susan Scott Denison (9/22, 1957 -

*

101.183.2.3. HELEN WOODFORD (12/16, 1930 -

m. Robert Stanley Smoot, Jr. (6/22, 1928 -

They married 1/17, 1953. Had 2 children, Daniel Woodford and Stephen Alan.

1. Daniel Woodford Smoot (4/8, 1954 -
2. Steven Alan Smoot (7/19, 1957 -

*

*

*

101.183.3. JAMES BROOKS WOODFORD (6/18, 1884 -

m.(1) Rebecca Duke (10/8, 1887 - 7/17, 1927)

They married 12/10, 1909. One daughter.

101.183.3.1. ANNE DUKE WOODFORD (5/16, 1913 -

m. Angelo Eagon (5/7, 1909 -

They married 10/6, 1945 and have 3 children, viz: James Woodford, Katherine Meredith and Anne Duke.

1. James Woodford Eagon (9/7, 1946 -
2. Katherine Meredith Eagon (4/4, 1948 -
3. Anne Duke Eagon (4/16, 1949 -

Angelo and Anne Duke Eagon and family live in Arlington, Virginia.

*

m.(2) Stella Price Lyons (6/30, 1897 -

They married 10/27, 1947. They live in Paris, Ky. James Woodford is a farmer.

*

*

*

101.183.4. MARY MITCHELL WOODFORD (2/9, 1886 - 8/5, 1957)

m. JAMES L. DODGE (5/17, 1867 - 10/17, 1933)

They married 12/23, 1914. Had 1 daughter, Alice Brooks. James L. Dodge married previously and had 1 son. He was a farmer and trained thoroughbred trotters. He was an Elder in the Presbyterian Church and served as State Representative until his death in 1933. Mr. Dodge was born and died at "Hillside", Paris, Kentucky.

It was my pleasure to visit in the home of Mrs. Dodge in 1955 and again in 1956. She was a most gentile and charming Southern lady. Over a period of years, we had considerable correspondence and she was most helpful in assisting me with family data. Her home "Hillside" was beautifully appointed, showing her exquisite taste and refinement. It was here I saw the little old Bible that had belonged to Ann Galloway Scott, Mrs. Dodge's great-grandmother (see p. 39). Mrs. Dodge passed away August 5, 1957.

101.183.4.1. ALICE BROOKS DODGE (10/11, 1916 -
m. Edward Reynolds (11/21, 1915 -
They married 10/13, 1938. Had 4 children.
1. Rebecca Dodge Reynolds (4/9, 1941 - 11/22, 1941)
2. Betsy Reynolds (11/4, 1942 -
3. James Dodge Reynolds (10/26, 1945 - 5/27, 1946)
4. Alice Woodford Reynolds (12/31, 1947 -

Mrs. Reynolds has been a great help toward the completion of this family data, since the death of her mother.

*
*
*

101.183.5. NANCY ("NANNIE") CLAY WOODFORD (11/5, 1887 - 10/5, 1892)

*
*
*

101.183.6. WILLIAM TALIAFERRO WOODFORD (7/7, 1889 - 1/12, 1944)

William T. Woodford was a lawyer and a graduate of Center College, MMI. He never married. He died in Bourbon County, Kentucky.

*
*
*

101.183.7. SAMUEL BROOKS WOODFORD (4/5, 1893 - 12/14, 1952)
m. Katherine Weathers (1/21, 1894 -
They married 11/19, 1919. Had 2 children, viz: Betsey Brooks and William. The father was a farmer. This family lives in Paris, Kentucky.

101.183.7.1. BETSEY BROOKS WOODFORD (10/11, 1920 -

*

101.183.7.2. WILLIAM WOODFORD (1/31, 1925 -
m. Kent Forman Hill (7/11, 1929 -
They married 9/23, 1950. Three children.
1. William Archer Woodford (1/29, 1951 -
2. Martha Stevens Woodford (4/17, 1953 -
3. Katherine Foreman Woodford (1/29, 1955 -

*
*
*

101.183.8. JOSEPH SCOTT WOODFORD (1/12, 1895 - 4/28, 1945)

Joseph S. Woodford attended Eastern State College and the University of Wisconsin. He was a farmer and lived in Bourbon County, Kentucky. Unmarried.

*
*
*

101.183.9. JOHN THORNTON WOODFORD (2/8, 1897 - 12/24, 1952)
m. Frances Weimer (7/31, 1897 -
They married 6/14, 1920. Had 3 children, viz: Marilyn, Sally and Nancy. John T. Woodford was a Certified Public Accountant. The widow and children live in Chicago.

101.183.9.1. MARILYN WOODFORD (3/18, 1921 -
m. Gordon Martin (8/20, 1920 -
They married 4/3, 1943. Three children.
1. Joel Martin (9/11, 1945 -
2. Alice Martin (5/16, 1948 -
3. Christopher Martin (4/20, 1955 -

101.183.9.2. SALLY WOODFORD (7/1, 1927 -
m. Russell Freeburg (3/4, 1923 -
They married 12/21, 1946. Two children.
1. Jon Freeburg (3/15, 1953 -
2. Hollis Freeburg (5/7, 1956 -

101.183.9.3. NANCY WOODFORD (8/10, 1928 -
m. James Turner (4/3, 1925 -
They married 9/30, 1952. No children.

*
*
*

101.183.10. ARCHER WOODFORD (6/11, 1899 - 9/10, 1955)
m. Edith Pauli (9/6, 1899 -
They married 7/29, 1936. No children. Edith Pauli Woodford lives in Chicago. Archer Woodford died in Chicago. His ashes were interred at Paris, Ky. For many years he was in the United States Consular Service. At the time of his death he was a professor at Loyola University.

*
*

This completes the genealogy of the Elvira Scott Brooks (101.1.8) Family, she being the last child of Robert (101.1) and Ann Galloway Scott (101.7.5.1 - Book III), it therefore is all the data on the Robert Scott (101.1) Family, the 1st son of our Revolutionary Ancestor, William Scott.

We now study the 2nd child of William and Helen Montgomery Scott (101), John Scott (101.2).

JOHN SCOTT, SR.
(101.2)

SECOND CHILD

OF

WILLIAM SCOTT (101)

AND

HELEN MONTGOMERY

PENNSYLVANIA

BOURBON COUNTY, KY.

AND

WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA

"We live in the past by a knowledge of its history. By studying the character and example of our ancestors, by imbibing their spirit and sentiments; by esteeming their toils; by sympathizing in their sufferings and rejoicing in their successes, we mingle our existence with theirs."

- Daniel Webster

GREAT GRAND CHILDREN OF WILLIAM SCOTT (101)
GRAND CHILDREN OF JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2)

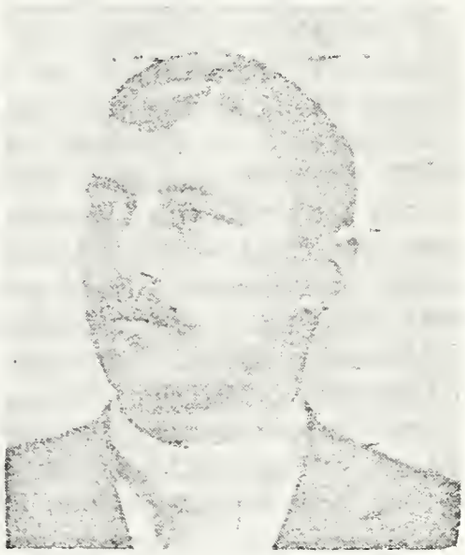
ELIAS PERRY SCOTT, 1841 — 1906 (II-101.21.7) p.217

Standing:
John Perry Scott, William H. Scott, Fred Elias Scott and Frank Scott
Sitting:
Richard L. Scott, (Elias Perry Scott, father) and James M. Scott

1843 — 1895

SARAH JANE SCOTT (101.21.8)
w. of Enoch Caldwell (p. 133)
dau. of James Congleton Scott (101.2.1)

1865 — 1935



LINCOLN HARRISON SCOTT
(101.22.6 p. 143)
s. of William Scott (101.2.2)

1852 — 1926
MARY PAULINE SCOTT (101.22.2)
w. of Milby G. Russell (p. 139)
(left)

ALICE SCOTT (101.22.4)
w. of Frank Bowman (p. 142)
(right)

dau's. of William Scott (101.2.2)

JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2)

SKETCH

JOHN SCOTT, Sr., the second son of WILLIAM SCOTT was born August 5, 1770, in SHERMAN'S VALLEY, near CARLISLE, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA. His mother, according to tradition was HELEN MONTGOMERY. I have no proof except her name was on the KENTUCKY tax list one year. John's parents were married near LANCASTER, PENNSYLVANIA in 1767 according to their son, PATRICK. (See "SHANE'S INTERVIEW WITH PATRICK SCOTT", p 48).

JOHN was eight years of age when his parents emigrated down the OHIO RIVER to CORN ISLAND, a limestone island near LOUISVILLE, KENTUCKY, in 1778. There were 13 families in this little band of hardy pioneers, who came with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK. (Read pp 30-33). CORN ISLAND has since disappeared. Life on this island was severe and filled with danger. The settlers were often attacked by the Indians. WILLIAM SCOTT took his little family to FT. HARRODSBURGH, KENTUCKY, where he bravely helped defend the Fort, and where his family found protection. This was in the hard winter of 1779. WILLIAM SCOTT left before the winter was over. The family endured all the trials and privations and hardships of those early pioneer times. They moved to CORN STATION, 6 miles from HARRODSBURGH on CANE RUN. It is hard for us to conceive of the dangers of the Indian depredations and the meager subsistence these hardy forefathers had.

John's parents finally settled on STONER'S FORK of LICKING RIVER in 1789. John's father took out a claim for 1,000 acres of land. John was 34 years old when his father died in 1804. He received a deed for 267 acres of land for 100 lbs. on SCOTT'S CREEK in BOURBON COUNTY, Kentucky, in November 1796, a year after he married (See "Deeds" at close of this Sketch). This land lay adjacent to that of his brother ROBERT SCOTT. Robert had married in October of 1795 and John married in December 1795. No doubt, both helped clear the claim their father had received. When John left Kentucky he sold 282 acres, divided in 3 separate tracts.

We learn something of the character of JOHN SCOTT from his brother PATRICK (See pp 28 & 112) and I quote, "JOHN SCOTT, my brother was an Elder in the PLEASANT POINT church, James Howe's Congregation. When the New Lighters came, JOHN joined them. When the Shakers came, JOHN joined them - whereupon Patrick reported him. JOHN went to Patrick's house and challenged him. PATRICK invited him to alight and eat breakfast and he would shown him that in all probability he would join the Shakers, if he had not already done so. PATRICK reminded JOHN that he had quit fiddling and dancing to join the Presbyterians, and it was probable if he could quit the Presbyterians to join the New Lights, he could quit the New Lights to join the Shakers. Where with JOHN was convinced and the change was remarkable".

JOHN SCOTT married MARY "POLLY" CONGLETON in BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY on December 28th, 1795. This marriage is recorded in Reg. I, p. 27. Their Bondsman was WM. CAMPBELL and their witnesses were PAT MONTGOMERY (probably John's uncle, as Helen Montgomery had a brother, Patrick) and ROBERT SCOTT, John's elder brother. JOHN SCOTT and MARY CONGLETON were married by a Methodist minister, the Rev. William Foreman, who lived a short distance East of the Scotts across Stoner's Creek.

"Polly" Congleton, as she is listed on the marriage register was born October 28, 1774.

JOHN SCOTT, Sr. after the death of his father and the birth of 7 children decided to pioneer in a new country. In the Spring of 1813, he took his oldest sons JAMES C. and WILLIAM, and went to WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. Here he entered a section of land in HARRISON TOWNSHIP. They cleared a few acres of ground, raised a corn crop and built a log cabin. In

GREAT GRAND CHILDREN OF WILLIAM SCOTT (101)
GRAND CHILDREN OF JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2)

ELIAS PERRY SCOTT, 1841 — 1906 (II-101.21.7) p.217

Standing:
John Perry Scott, William H. Scott, Fred Elias Scott and Frank Scott
Sitting:
Richard L. Scott, (Elias Perry Scott, father) and James M. Scott

1843 — 1895

SARAH JANE SCOTT (101.21.8)
w. of Enoch Caldwell (p. 133)
dau. of James Congleton Scott (101.2.1)

1865 — 1935

LINCOLN HARRISON SCOTT
(101.22.6 p. 143)
s. of William Scott (101.2.2)

1852 — 1926
ARY PAULINE SCOTT (101.22.2)
w. of Milby G. Russell (p. 139)
(left)

ALICE SCOTT (101.22.4)
w. of Frank Bowman (p. 142)
(right)

dau's. of William Scott (101.2.2)

the Fall of 1813, JOHN SCOTT and his 2 older sons returned to KENTUCKY. In March of 1814 he sold his 267 acres in BOURBON COUNTY along Stoner's Creek that he had inherited and which lay adjacent to his brother Robert's land and moved his wife and seven children to Indiana. He did not wish to rear his family in a slave state (See "HISTORY OF WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA, 1884 under "JOHN SCOTT, JR").

HELEN SCOTT BRIGHT (101.217.7.1) of Cambridge City, Indiana wrote, "There are still (1958) about 4 old homes that belonged to the Scott Family. At first they all had log cabins, but they are all gone now."

JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT took up their residence on SECTION 5, HARRISON TWP., in WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA, which was formed in 1810 from the original Indian Lands. They encountered many hardships during the first few months. They often had to leave their cabin and go to the blockhouse two miles distant, due to the depredations of the Indians. So dense was the forest at that time that the only way of finding the various settlements was by the aid of blazed trees. Wild grape-vines grew luxuriantly in the rich soil of the locality and added to the difficulty of travel by sending their twining branches across the paths.

HARRISON SCOTT, the 7th child was only one year old when his parents came to this wilderness. Three children were born in Indiana, John, Jr., Paulina and Lucinda, making 10 children in all. The seven children born in Kentucky previous to the move to Indiana were James Congleton, William, Robert, Jane, Maria, Lorenzo and Harrison.

JOHN SCOTT died young. He lived only long enough to see a portion of the beautiful landscape freed from timber, and the cleared ground transformed into rich fields.

The two registered parchment certificates which JOHN SCOTT received for this land, were signed by JAMES MADISON. Those deeds have been handed down to the heirs of JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT, probably the descendants of ELIAS P. SCOTT.

Since the organization of HARRISON TOWNSHIP, in WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA representatives of THE SCOTT FAMILY have been among its substantial leading citizens the owners and operators of its finest farms. Hospitality and progressiveness characterized this ancestral line from the early days.

JOHN SCOTT died on the homestead on August 10, 1824, aged 54 years. His widow, MARY CONGLETON SCOTT, married again eight years later to FERGUS GRAHAM on June 30, 1832. This latter marriage is recorded in Wayne County, Ind. in Book 13, p. 144. MARY CONGLETON SCOTT GRAHAM died February 1, 1844.

*

Let us read the Deed transfers in KENTUCKY; the WILLS OF JOHN SCOTT and of his wife MARY SCOTT GRAHAM and of her father, WILLIAM CONGLETON, followed by some interesting data about HARRISON TWP., WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA.

John Scott settled 1-1/2 miles north of the village of Jacksonburg which was platted in 1814, the second oldest town in the county. Jackson Twp. was formed Feb. 10, 1817. In early days it was the center for parades, amusements, horse racing, etc. In 1830, Jacksonburg had 250-300 people, but by 1880 only 112. It had a tavern, tannery, hat shop, pottery, blacksmith shop and a shop for making spinning wheels. It also had a preacher, teacher, doctor and a wheelwright.

JOHN SCOTT'S DEEDS

BOURBON COUNTY - Deed Book D, p. 12 - November 12, 1796.

WILLIAM SCOTT deeded JOHN SCOTT in consideration of 100 pounds, a tract of 267 acres located on Stoner's Fork of Licking Creek, beginning at Hickery brush in line of Robert Scott's survey of 267 acres.

*

BOURBON COUNTY, KY. Deed Book K, p. 68 - March 2, 1814.

JOHN SCOTT and wife MARY in consideration of sum of 100 pounds to them in hand paid by Thomas Hutchcraft, deeded to said Hutchcraft 40-3/4 acres of land located on Stoner's Fork of Licking Creek.

*

BOURBON COUNTY, KY. Deed Book K, p. 59 - March 2, 1814.

JOHN SCOTT and wife POLLY (Mary) in consideration of $872.00 to them in hand paid by George Clendenon, deeded to said Clendenon 106 acres on Stoner's Fork, bounded by Well's Mill lot and Foreman's lines, Robert Scott's lines, etc.

*

BOURBON COUNTY, KY. Deed Book K, p. 62 - March 2, 1814.

JOHN SCOTT and wife POLLY in consideration of $1,641.00 to them in hand paid by Joseph Foreman deeded to said Foreman land located on Indian Creek, branch of Stoner's Fork, it being Lewis Craig's Military survey of 1000 acres, bounded by George Clendenon, Robert Scott's land, etc., containing 136 acres, 137 sq. poles together with all improvements.

*

*

WILL OF JOHN SCOTT

From the Office of the County Clerk of Wayne County, Indiana.

BOOK OF WILLS NO. 1, p. 96 - WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA.

In the name of God, Amen. I, JOHN SCOTT of WAYNE COUNTY and the State of Indiana, being weak in Body but of sound mind and memory blessed be almighty God for the same, do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say my will is that all my just debts shall be paid. Secondly, I leave and bequeath to MY BELOVED WIFE MARY full possession of the mansion house and farm with all the utensils for farming and loose stock to be at her disposal and the quarter of land that the farm is on to be at her disposal with ten acres of the south west quarter of section five of township sixteen in Range thirteen lying east of the second principle meridian until my son HARRISON comes of age then he is to have one half, the other half she is to have her natural life time then to be left to my son JOHN. Thirdly, I leave and bequeath to MY SON JAMES one hundred and fifty acres of land off the south side of the south west quarter of section five of township sixteen Range thirteen lying East of the second principle meridian. Fourthly, I leave and bequeath to MY SON WILLIAM the north half of the south east quarter of section thirty two of town ship seventeen north of the lease line in Range thirteen east of the second principle meridian and the north half of the south west quarter of section thirty three in township seventeen Range thirteen east of the second principle meridian. Fifthly my will is that the south half of the south east quarter of section thirty two of township seventeen north of the base line in

Range Thirteen east of the second principle meridian and the south half of the south west quarter of section thirty three in township seventeen Range thirteen east of the second principle meridian shall be sold and the money laid out in land in the new purchases equally divided amongst MY DAUGHTERS JANE, MARIA, PAULINA and LUCINDA and my son LORENZO. Sixthly my will is that my son LORENZO shall be bound to the tanners trade. Seventhly and lastly my will is that MARY, my wife, and my son JAMES SCOTT be the sole executors of this my last will and Testament and they shall have full powers to sell all the land not willed to others if they think it will be most beneficial for the family and lay out the money in land for HARRISON and JOHN and my WIFE MARY, her life time. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand this 3d day of January in the year of our Lord One Thousand eight hundred and twenty four.

JOHN SCOTT

Witnesses: William Brown
Charles Roe

NOTE: No date given as to when probated, but this will was written on January 3rd, 1824, and JOHN SCOTT died 8 months later on August 10, 1824.

*
*
*

WILL OF MARY SCOTT GRAHAM

In the name of God, I MARY GRAHAM of the COUNTY OF WAYNE and State of INDIANA, being weak in body but of sound mind and memory blessed be Almighty God for the same, do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following,
Firstly, my will is that my just debts be paid, Secondly, I will and bequeath to my son JOHN SCOTT my two bay horses, the buggy and harness, all my cattle, except the two best cows and calves, and half my sheep. Also all my accounts and demands against him. Thirdly, I will and bequeath unto my daughter, PAULINA SCOTT, my bay horse with blaze face, my two best cows and calves, and half my sheep. Also all my household goods and kitchen furniture except my two beds. Fourthly, I bequeath my daughter JANE WILES, one bed and bedding, my saddle and wearing apparel. Fifthly, I Will and bequeath SARAH SCOTT, one bed and bedding. Sixthly, I will and bequeath my money amounting to about 430 dollars to be equally divided between JAMES C. and PAULINA SCOTT. Lastly - my will is that Richard R. Leeson be the sole executor of this my last Will. In witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal this 21st day of April, in the year of our Lord one thousand, eight hundred and forty three (1843).

Atts JAMES C. SCOTT
HARRISON SCOTT.

MARY her X mark GRAHAM (Seal)

Prov. 3/5, 1844.

Record Book 2, RICHMOND, WAYNE CO., IND.

*
*
*

Test:
PATRICK SCOTT
PHILLIP COX

EXCERPT OF WILL OF WILLIAM CONGLETON
Father of MARY CONGLETON, wife of JOHN SCOTT (101.2)

BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY

JUNE 20, 1804.

(1) Allows debts to be paid.
(2) Leaves to well beloved wife JEAN CONGLETON all real and personal property, except, 5 shillings to each of the following children: JOHN, JAMES CONGLETON, WILLIAM, AGNES, w. of Bennett Roberts, JEAN, w. of James Brown, and MARY, w. to JOHN SCOTT. (Wife sole administrator, on her decease, remainder to go to daughter, ELIZABETH.

HARRISON TOWNSHIP

WAYNE COUNTY

INDIANA

From Andrew Young's Book.

Pub. 1872 - at Cincinnati, Ohio

p. 231-2. HARRISON TOWNSHIP.

Harrison Township was formed in 1843. It was irregular in shape, a small township of only 19 square miles. GREENS FORK crossed the eastern part of it about 1-1/2 miles west of Fline. Probably the first settler was Samuel Boyd, who came from Tennessee in 1811, and settled 2-1/2 miles northwest of the present town of JACKSONBURG. When the War of 1812 broke out against the Indians, some of the settlers left, but those who stayed, built a Fort, and blockhouse. They went there at night and returned to their homes in the day time. Most of the women and children were taken to the Eastern part of the county, or to the border of Ohio, and stayed until the War was over.

The following are the names of some of the early settlers of this township and of the present owners and occupants.

(p. 233) JOHN SCOTT, SR., from Kentucky, in 1811, settled 1-1/2 miles north from town, where he died. His sons, HARRISON and JOHN reside in the Township, JOHN on the homestead and HARRISON on an adjacent farm. Another son, (A.N. Grandson) ELIAS, died in the Township.

The first school is said to have been taught probably in the winter of 1814-1815 in a log house on the bank of Martindale's Creek, 1-1/2 miles north of Jacksonburgh.

(p. 235) Nathaniel Leonard is believed to have settled on the land now owned by J. ALONZO SCOTT, on the North line of the Township.

(p. 236) The first Religious Society in the Township is believed to have been that of the Christians then called by some NEW LIGHTS, at Jacksonburgh. It was formed about 1815. They held meetings in barns, dwellings and school houses. In 1820, they built a frame meeting house in town. The Society was formed by JOHN SCOTT and others, 60 or 70, in all. The Society was organized as a Christian, or Diciple, Church. This meeting house was destroyed by fire in 1840, rebuilt in 1841 of brick and remodeled in 1870.

(p. 242) JOHN SCOTT, SR., a native of Virginia, from Kentucky in 1814, settled on the North part of what is now HARRISON TOWNSHIP, where his son JOHN now resides, and where he died in 1824, aged 53 years.

(p. 317) In the valley of GREEN'S FORK, LEVI WILLETS settled where CALEB LEWIS lately lived. Levi was an early Justice of the Peace. (A.N. LEVI WILLETS was the father of SARAH WILLETS, wife of JAMES C. SCOTT.) Harrison, son of John Sr. and SARAH WILLETS married Leah Lewis, daughter of CALEB LEWIS. (A.N. JAMES C. SCOTT named his son LEVI WILLETS after his wife's father).

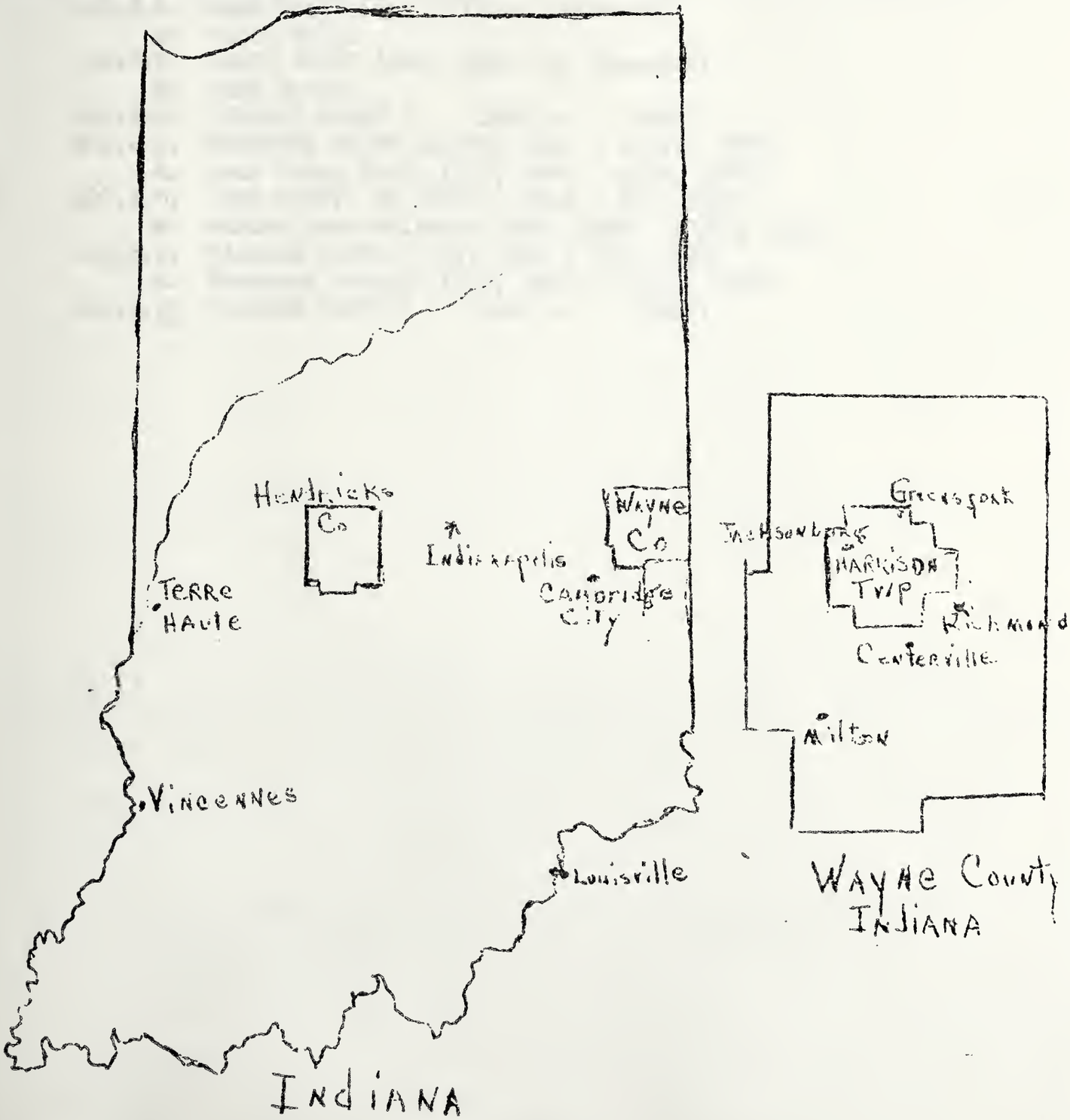
(p. 324) Franklin Church, 2-1/2 miles east of Milton was organized June 27, 1840. Some of the Members had belonged to the New Lights. The following members soon afterwards formed ------- CALEB LEWIS, standing clerk.

*

*

These Pioneer Ancestors of ours came not to a ready-made republic of opportunity but to a virgin land inhabited by savages. They transformed that land into the America of to-day, built our institutions and moulded American character. Together they worked and fought. They led in public service, industry, science, education, invention and in that art of AGRICULTURE which is the very foundation of our national wealth and of human progress.

Let us study the Genealogy of JOHN and MARY ("POLLY") CONGLETON SCOTT, SR., (101.2).



THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2)

RECORD

101.2. JOHN SCOTT, SR. (8/5, 1770 - 8/10, 1824)
m. MARY "POLLY" CONGLETON (10/28, 1774 - 2/1, 1844)
They married 12/28, 1795. Had 10 children.
101.2.1. JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (8/19, 1797 - 7/18, 1854)
m. Sarah Willets (6/12, 1806 - 11/23, 1880)
101.2.2. WILLIAM SCOTT (prob. 1799 - 1867)
m.(1) Mary Jane Wood ( )
m.(2) Susan Rankin (8/16, 1820 - 9/8, 1888)
101.2.3. ROBERT SCOTT (1801 - 1821)
101.2.4. JANE SCOTT (abt. 1804 - d. Kansas)
m. Aaron Wiles
101.2.5. MARIA SCOTT (abt. 1806 - d. Missouri)
m. Hugh Swiney
101.2.6. LORENZO SCOTT (1808 - 1829)
101.2.7. HARRISON SCOTT (10/29, 1812 - 11/15, 1876)
m. Leah Viney Lewis (3/5, 1824 - 9/28, 1886)
101.2.8. JOHN SCOTT, JR. (6/12, 1816 - 5/1, 1888)
m. Martha Jane Willets (2/21, 1820 - 11/28, 1910)
101.2.9. PAULINE SCOTT (3/29, 1820 - 4/7, 1892)
m. Ebenezer Eliason (2/2, 1822 - 11/13, 1867)
101.2.10. LUCINDA SCOTT (1821 - 1833)

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2)

101.2. JOHN SCOTT, SR. (8/5, 1770 - 8/10, 1824)
m. MARY "POLLY" CONGLETON (10/28, 1774 - 2/1, 1844)

They married 12/28, 1795 in Bourbon County, Kentucky. They had 10 children, viz: James Congleton, William, Robert, Jane, Maria, Lorenzo, Harrison, John, Jr., Paulina and Lucinda. Mary, the Mother, was the daughter of WILLIAM and JEAN CONGLETON of BOURBON COUNTY, KY.

*
*
*

Since JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT, the first child had a large family and was a prominent pioneer citizen, let us read his Sketch and study his Record before beginning his Genealogy.

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (101.2.1)

SKETCH

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT was born in BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY on August 19, 1797. His father not desirous of bringing his family up in a slave state decided to move to Indiana. In the Spring of 1813, James C. and his younger brother, William, the 2 oldest sons then only 16 and 14, went to WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA with their father, JOHN SCOTT. Here they cleared a few acres of ground, planted corn and built a log cabin. That Fall they returned to Kentucky and in the Spring of 1814, James' father sold their Kentucky farm and moved to Harrison Twp., Wayne County, Indiana.

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT married SARAH WILLETS, daughter of LEVI and RACHEL FIELDS WILLETS, on February 16, 1826. Sarah's father had emigrated from VIRGINIA and settled at GREEN'S FORK, WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. James was 9 years older than Sarah. This young couple built a log cabin in Harrison Twp., Wayne Co. - near JACKSONBURG on the original farm land of his father. This log house was later replaced by a frame house, and this residence, later owned by ELIAS P. SCOTT, son of James, was considered the finest home in Harrison Township.

Since only a portion of the homestead land had been cleared when the father, JOHN SCOTT, died in 1824, the remainder of the labor fell to his sons.

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT, the subject of this Sketch, and the eldest son, cleared the West 1/2 of the farm, embracing 200 Acres. The two original parchment deeds, signed by the President of the United States, JAMES MADISON, were still in the possession of James' son, ELIAS P. SCOTT in 1900. No doubt the old deeds are in possession of some of the descendants. Probably the old homestead is still occupied by one of the family.

James C. and Sarah Willets Scott had 10 children, viz: John Monroe, Amanda Ellen, Melissa Ann, Lewis, Levi Willets, Mary Rachel, Elias Perry, Sarah Jane, Alice Pauline and Vashti. By 1899, only 2 of this large family survived, Elias Perry (101.21.7) who still lived on the homestead, and Alice Pauline (101.21.9) wife of Dr. Albert Southworth.

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT died on the farm where he first settled when he came with his parents from Kentucky to Indiana in 1813-'14. He died July 18, 1854 at 57 years of age. His widow, SARAH WILLETS SCOTT, after remaining on the farm a number of years, moved to DUBLIN, INDIANA. She survived her husband by 26 years, passing away November 23, 1880.

*

*

Let us study the genealogy of the JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT - SARAH WILLETS FAMILY.

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (101.2.1)

RECORD

101.2.1. JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (8/19, 1797 - 7/18, 1854)
m. SARAH WILLETS (6/12, 1806 - 11/23, 1880)
They married 2/16, 1826. Had 10 children.
101.21.1. JOHN MONROE SCOTT (1/23, 1827 - 3/2, 1896)
m. Helen Halstead (11/11, 1831 - 11/24, 1913)
101.21.2. AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT (2/22, 1829 - 9/21, 1887)
m. Warner H. Broaddus II (8/13, 1826 - 9/30, 1896)
101.21.3. MELISSA ANN SCOTT (4/16, 1831 - 1/23, 1882)
m. Elihu Griffin (3/13, 1830 - 12/14, 1887)
101.21.4. LEWIS SCOTT (8/20, 1833 - 8/17,1834)
101.21.5. LEVI WILLETS SCOTT (7/17, 1835 - 12/7, 1843)
101.21.6. MARY RACHEL SCOTT (3/6, 1838 - 8/31, 1892)
m. William Martindale Boyd
101.21.7. ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (2/19, 1841 - 6/29, 1906)
m. Mary Louise Goodwin (11/21, 1844 - 10/5, 1911)
101.21.8. SARAH JANE SCOTT (9/14, 1843 - 3/11, 1895)
m. Enoch Caldwell (10/27, 1833 - 2/9, 1885)
101.21.9. ALICE PAULINE SCOTT (3/25, 1846 - 6/21, 1925)
m. Albert Southworth (10/2, 1836 - 7/16, 1914)
101.21.10. VASHTI SCOTT (4/28, 1849 - 1/13, 1895)
m. Charles Perry Brown (3/9, 1845 - 11/23, 1926)

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (101.2.1)

101.2.1. JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (8/19, 1797 - 7/18, 1854)
m. SARAH WILLETS (6/12, 1806 - 11/23, 1880)
They married 2/16, 1826. Had 10 children, viz: John Monroe, Amanda Ellen, Melissa Ann, Lewis, Levi Willets, Mary Rachel, Elias Perry, Sarah Jane, Alice Pauline and Vashti.

101.21.1. JOHN MONROE SCOTT (1/23, 1827 - 3/2, 1896)
m. HELEN HALSTEAD (11/11, 1831 - 11/24, 1913)
They married 8/31, 1852. Helen was the daughter of Griffin and Clarissa Willets Halstead. They had 9 children, viz: Clara, Miami, Josephine ("Josie"), Iva, Benton Halstead, Alice, Warner Broaddus, John Marshall and James Griffin. Let us review the genealogy of these 9 children.

101.211.1. Clara Scott (7/14, 1853 - 9/18, 1858)

101.211.2. Miami Scott (2/27, 1855 - 8/7, 1943)
m. George B. Hill.
They married 12/29, 1917. Lived in Yuma, Arizona. Married late in life. No children.

101.211.3. Josephine ("Josie") Scott (11/27, 1856 - 9/21, 1858)

101.211.4. Iva Scott (10/14, 1858 - 1/17, 1904)
Iva never married. She kept house for her brother Warner one year.

101.211.5. Benton Halstead Scott (9/8, 1860 - 8/13, 1927)
m.(1) Celestia Fields
They married 1/22, 1889. Had 2 sons, Halstead and Theodore. Benton H. Scott was a doctor.

101.211.5.1. Halstead Scott (7/22, 1890 - 1918)
m. Betty Marr, a registered nurse.
Halstead was a doctor. He died during World War I.

101.211.5.2. Theodore Scott (10/14, 1895 -
m.(1)Clara Gale of New York State. They married.
Had 1 child, Helen Hortense. He served his country in World War II, receiving critical injuries, from which he never recovered.
1. Helen Hortense Scott (1916 -
m.
There are children. She lives in Cortlandt, New York.
m.(2)Hazel Mitchell.
Theodore and Hazel have no children. They live in Harrison, Ohio.

*
*
*

m.(2) Nettie Shirley.
There were no childre by this union.

101.211.6. Alice Scott (10/6, 1862 - 8/23, 1950)
m. Henry Hedley Robinson (11/12, 1865 - 5/ , 1946)
They married 10/23, 1901. Had 1 son. They lived near Shandon, Ohio, 8 miles from Hamilton.

101.2116.1. Henry Holstead Scott Robinson (12/10, 1904 -
m. Jonnie Alice Trotter
They married 12/25, 1927. Had one daughter. They live on the home place, 3681 New London Road, Hamilton, Ohio. Henry raises fine Jerseys. Henry and Jonnie have the old family Bible and furnished many dates under John Monroe Scott.
1. Virginia Louise Robinson (10/23, 1933 -
m. John Pumphrey (4/2, 1932 -
They married 8/20, 1955 in Shandon, Ohio. John is a medical student. They have 1 daughter Alice Anne.
1. Alice Anne Pumphrey (11/9, 1956 -

101.211.7. Warner Broaddus Scott (5/13, 1865 - 11/15, 1931)
m. Josephine Robinson (5/27, 1868 - 10/22, 1898)
They married 11/28, 1894. Had 2 daughters; Helen Josephine and Clarissa Jo. Warner was named for his uncle, Warner Broaddus. He was a Vetinary and practised for years in Middletown, Ohio.

101.2117.1. Helen Josephine Scott (11/1, 1895 -
m. Robert S. Mann
They married 6/6, 1929. No children. Helen received her MA from the University of Missouri, in Journalism, attended New York University, and is now at Miami University in Publicity work.

101.2117.2. Clarissa Jo Scott (9/15, 1898 -
m. Ray D. Aberle (5/4, 1899 -
They married 2/3, 1934. Had no children. Clarissa and Ray live at Aberle's Acres on Rt. 1, Beaumont, California - Box 256. They own a fruit ranch in a high mountain valley near Palm Springs.

101.211.8. John Marshall Scott (9/5, 1869 - 9/22, 1936)
Marshall was a dentist. He spent many years in Sacramento, California. He never married.

101.211.9. James Griffin Scott (2/27, 1872 -
m. Iva Kelso
They married . Had 1 girl, Iva Lillian.

101.2119.1. Iva Lillian Scott (5/14, 1904 -
m. Walter Pendergrass.
They married . Had 3 children. No record - They live at 3820 2nd Ave, South, St. Petersburgh, Fla.

*

This concludes the data on the first child of James Congleton and Sarah Willets Scott.

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT (101.21.2)

The second child of JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT and SARAH WILLETS was AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT (101.21.2). She married WARNER H. BROADDUS, a descendant of a fine VIRGINIA family, who came from ENGLAND in the 1770's and the name was BROADHURST. Before beginning the Genealogy of AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT let us read some interesting data concerning her husband, WARNER H. BROADDUS.

*

WARNER H. BROADDUS

WARNER H. BROADDUS was the son of ROBERT and BETSY WHITE BROADDUS. About 120 Acres of the land where HORACE BROADDUS, great grandson of Warner H. and Amanda Ellen Scott now lives, was deeded to Betsy and Robert by her father JOHN WHITE who originally entered 1/2 Section of land. JOHN and SARAH WHITE deeded it on 9/5, 1827 to BETSY and ROBERT who had married on 10/22, 1811. In 1857 BETSY BROADDUS deeded the land to her son, WARNER H. BROADDUS, and in 1883 he deeded it to his son HOMER MONROE BROADDUS and his wife, ALICE F. CALDWELL. They had been married 10 years. DANIEL RL BROADDUS acquired 21 acres when the Morrison estate was settled and at Daniel's death, the property went to his wife, MAUDE, and their two sons HORACE and HOMER. HORACE bought out HOMER and now lives on the farm which includes this original land a short distance out of CONNERSVILLE, INDIANA on Route 2. It was your author's privilege to go to this beautiful 2 storied red-brick country home in July, 1958 and meet ISABEL, Horace's lovely wife, and his 2 fine sons MARK and DANNY. True to the pattern of their fine PIONEER ANCESTORS, they live well and maintain an example of fine farming and fine home life.

ROBERT L. BROADDUS, a native of VIRGINIA and the father of our subject came to Fayette County in 1822. He was a leader in the community, drove herds of stock to Cincinnati as well as wagon trains of grain. He was active in politics, a Whig, Captain and drill master of the local militia to help protect the community against the Indians. He was known as "CAPTAIN BROADDUS".

WARNER H. BROADDUS, our subject, and his brother-in-law ENOCH CALDWELL joined the 100 men who met at Indianapolis to run the renegade Morgan out of Indiana during the Civil War, according to Sarah Jane Scott's Diary. ELLEN BLACK wrote that WARNER BROADDUS took his big flock of sheep to sell at Indianapolis, a matter of about 80 miles, and it required 2 months to drive them from Harrisburg, Indiana. WARNER BROADDUS was a member of a Literary Society and once wrote a very interesting treatise on "Love". Sarah Jane Scott, a younger sister of Amanda Ellen, recorded this in her Diary.

(The foregoing was contributed by Ellen Biehl Black (101.218.22.1) of Griffith, Indiana, and Horace K. Broaddus of Connerville, Indiana.)

*

*

Let us now read the Genealogy of Amanda Ellen Scott and Warner H. Broaddus.

101.21.2. AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT (2/22, 1829 - 9/21, 1887)
m. WARNER H. BROADDUS, II (8/13, 1826 - 9/30, 1896)
They married 8/31, 1847. Had 5 children, viz: Homer Monroe, Lunsford Leslie, Frank Scott, William Irvin and Bettie.

101.212.1. HOMER MONROE BROADDUS (10/20, 1848 - 7/23, 1903)
Homer Monroe married twice. By his first wife, Alice Caldwell he had 4 children but by his second wife, Susan Florea no children. Homer was County Auditor of Fayette County, Indiana for 7 years, prior to his death in 1903. He died at French Lick, Indiana.
m.(1) Alice Frances Caldwell (7/14, 1851 - 10/6, 1885)
They married 10/23, 1873. Had 4 children, viz; Flora Caldwell, Daniel Rife, Mary Irene and Joseph Warner.

101.212.1.1. Flora Caldwell Broaddus (8/26, 1874 - 8/30, 1947)
Flora graduated from Indiana University and the University of Chicago. She was an English teacher at Morton High School in Richmond, Indiana. Flora never married. After her retirement from teaching, she lived several years.

101.212.1.2. Daniel Rife Broaddus (6/1, 1876 - 7/19, 1926)
m. Cora Maud Williams (7/20, 1881 -
They married in 1905. Had 2 sons.
1. Homer Williams Broaddus (12/9, 1905 -
m.(1) Helen Groves (11/12, 1906 -
They married 8/6, 1927. No children.
m.(2) Norma Snow (1/19, 1927 -
They married 7/31, 1946. One son.
1. Homer Williams Broaddus II (3/10, 1947 -
2. Horace Keith Broaddus (6/29, 1911 -
m. Isabelle MacNulty (8/4, 1910 -
They married 12/24, 1932. They had 2 children, Mark Keith and Daniel Robert.
1. Mark Keith Broaddus (3/13, 1936 -
2. Daniel Robert Broaddus (10/31, 1947 -
Horace Broaddus lives at Connersville, Indiana Route 1, and sent a fine contribution to this book. Horace is named for Horace Caldwell.

101.212.1.3. Mary Irene Broaddus (3/26, 1879 - 3/31, 1956)
m. Thomas A. Coleman (7/29, 1873 - 5/2, 1949)
They married 12/28, 1898. One daughter, Louise. They lived at 1219 Morgan St., Rushville, Indiana. Thomas A. was head of all county agents in Indiana.
1. Louise Coleman (1900 - 1901)

101.212.1.4. Joseph Warner Broaddus (8/1, 1884 - 5/3, 1885)

*

m.(2) Susan K. Florea.
They married in 1900. No issue.

101.212.2. LUNSFORD LESLIE BROADDUS (1/27, 1856 - 3/13, 1929)
m. Sarah C. Powell (6/10, 1854 - 1/6, 1933)
They married 4/13, 1881. Had one child. Lunsford Leslie was a lawyer at Connersville, Indiana.
1. Sadie Merle Broaddus (7/5, 1883 - 3/15, 1936)
Sadie Merle was an artist. She never married.

101.212.3. FRANK SCOTT BROADDUS (8/4, 1858 - 1923)
Frank married 3 times. Had 2 sons, one by 1st marriage and one by the second.
m.(1) Rossa B. Guard (10/24, 1860 - 3/18, 1889)
They married in 1882. Had 1 son, Vinton Rife.
101.212.3.1. Vinton Rife Broaddus (9/23, 1874 - 6/11, 1958)
m. Mazie Mae Caldwell (8/22, 1888 -
They married 3/13, 1915. One girl.
1. Doris Mae Broaddus (12/13, 1915 -
m. Edward Martin Smith (3/28, 1914 -
They married 3/28, 1934. Had 2 children, Phyllis Marie and Larry Edward.
1. Phyllis Marie Smith (5/22, 1939 -
2. Larry Edward Smith (8/4, 1945 -
Vinton Rife Broaddus was a farmer at Connersville, Indiana.
m.(2) Essie Kidd (1/13, 1874 - 12/25, 1911)
They married in 1892. Had 1 son, Verner Scott. He will be # 2, genealogically.
101.212.3.2. Verner Scott Broaddus (1893 - 10/14, 1917)
m. Gladys Thomas (1894 -
They married . Had 2 children, Helen Lucille and Verna Luiena.
1. Helen Lucille Broaddus (9/10, 1915 - 1/20, 1926)
2. Verna Luiena Broaddus (12/10, 1917 -
m.(1) Richard White
They married in 1934. Had one son.
1. David Ernest White (10/16, 1934 -
m.(2) Edmon Jones
They married in 1943. Two children, Marjorie Ann and Laura Kay.
2. Marjorie Ann Jones (5/13, 1944 -
3. Laura Kay Jones (1/2, 1947 -

*

m.(3) Mrs. Anna Fox (1874 - 19)
They married . No issue.
101.212.4. William Irvin Broaddus (12/17, 1865 - 7/11, 1891)
101.212.5. Bettie Broaddus (6/22, 1869 - 11/27, 1869)

*

*

This concludes the AMANDA ELLEN SCOTT Family (101.21.2). We now study the 3rd child of JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT (101.2.1), MELISSA ANN SCOTT (101.21.3).

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

MELISSA ANN SCOTT (101.21.3)

101.21.3. Melissa Ann Scott (4/16, 1831 - 1/23, 1882)
m. Elihu Griffin (3/13, 1830 - 12/14, 1887)
They married 1/5, 1851. Melissa Ann was the third child of James Congleton and Sarah Willets Scott. They had 4 children, viz; Horace Monroe, Emma, Charles Freemont and Cassius. Many of these descendants live in CALIFORNIA. The daughter of CHARLES FREEMONT GRIFFIN, IDA, became a member of the DAUGHTERS of the AMERICAN REVOLUTION through our PIONEER ANCESTOR, WILLIAM SCOTT (101).

101.213.1. Horace Monroe Griffin (b. abt. 1854 -
m. Dell Willy

101.213.2. Emma Griffin (b. abt. 1856 -

101.213.3. Charles Freemont Griffin (6/10, 1857 - 12/20, 1903)
m. Edith Burhans (5/13, 1857 - 12/27, 1923.
They married 10/21, 1880. Had 2 children, Ida and Karl Scott.

101.213.3.1. IDA GRIFFIN (7/7, 1882 - 7/8, 1954)
m. Louden Lane Bomberger (7/8, 1875 -
They married . Had 4 children, viz: Charles Griffin, Edmond Scott, Marjorie Jane and Allan Cressler. This family home was at 22 Glendale Park, Hammond, Indiana.

IDA GRIFFIN BOMBERGER

IDA GRIFFIN BOMBERGER was the REGISTRAR of the TIMOTHY BALL CHAPTER OF DAR, of HAMMOND, INDIANA in 1931. She passed a supplemental claim on our ancestor WILLIAM SCOTT (101), who was her great great grandfather on her paternal line. Her DAR number was 250,789. Her husband LOUDEN LANE BOMBERGER survives and is a lawyer at HAMMOND, INDIANA.

The genealogy of the four children of Ida and Louden Lane Bomberger follows:

101.2133.1.1. Charles Griffin Bomberger (12/23, 1907 -
m. Helen E. Carr (7/15, 1913 -
They married 8/29, 1936. Four children. They live at 7127 Forest Ave., Hammond, Indiana.
1. Peter Carr Bomberger (2/27, 1939 -
2. Gail Therese Bomberger (6/2, 1941 -
3. Jack Griffin Bomberger (11/28, 1945 -
4. Marjorie Ellen Bomberger (3/14, 1950 -

101.2133.1.2. Edmond Scott Bomberger (7/13, 1910 -
Edmond Scott lives at 10355 Wilshire Blvd., Los Angeles 24, California, Apt. 17. Unmarried.

101.2133.1.3. Marjorie Jane Bomberger (11/14, 1911 -
m. Jean Paul Ganseman
They married 4/5, 1947. Three sons. They live at 103 Rue Edith Cavell, Brussels, Belgium.
1. Robert Victor Ganseman (1/25, 1948 -
2. Lane Charles Ganseman
3. Edward Ganseman

101.2133.1.4. Allan Cressler Bomberger (3/3, 1913 -
Allan lives at 2431 Dana St.,Berkeley, Calif. Unmarried.

101.2133.2. Karl Scott Griffin (4/18, 1884 -
m. Emily M. Crosby
They married 11/19, 1928. They live at Evansville, Wisconsin. They have no children.

*

101.213.4. Cassius Clay Griffin (10/10, 1862 - 2/26, 1945)
m. Mary Sybil Northrup (9/22, 1865 - 12/7, 1955)
They married 10/10, 1890. Had 3 children.
101.2134.1. Marguerite Griffin (8/ , 1891 - 8/ , 1891)
101.2134.2. Marguerite Julia Griffin (9/27, 1895 -
m.(1) Raymond Sparling. No children.
m.(2) Earl Wilson. No children.
101.2134.3. Charles Horace Griffin (11/21, 1907 -
m. Mary Evelyn Eason (9/18, 1911 -
They married 8/7, 1936. Mary Evelyn was the daughter of Edward Arthur and Eveline Maude Cantwell Eason. There were 5 children.
1. Charles Robert Griffin (7/2, 1937 -
2. Mary Ellen Griffin (8/7, 1940 -
3. Keith Edward Griffin (12/15, 1943 -
4. Diana Marguerite Griffin (7/5, 1949 -
5. Raymond Walter Griffin (10/13, 1950 -

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

LEWIS, LEVI WILLETS and MARY RACHEL

The fourth and fifth children of James C. Scott died early. They were Lewis and Levi Willets. The sixth child was a daughter, Mary Rachel.

101.21.4. LEWIS SCOTT (8/20, 1833 - 8/17, 1834)

*
*
*

101.21.5. LEVI WILLETS SCOTT (7/17, 1835 - 12/7, 1843)

*
*
*

101.21.6. MARY RACHEL SCOTT (3/6, 1838 - 8/31, 1892)
m. William Martindale Boyd
They married 9/5, 1860. One son.
101.216.1. Walter Scott Boyd (9/13, 1868 - 3/28, 1878)
Mary and her son Walter are buried in Jacksonburg, Indiana Cemetery.

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (101.21.7)

101.21.7. ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (2/19, 1841 - 6/29, 1906)
m. MARY LOUISE GOODWIN (11/21, 1844 - 10/5, 1911)

*

ELIAS PERRY SCOTT

SKETCH

ELIAS PERRY SCOTT, the 7th child of James C. and Sarah Willets Scott, was born in Harrison Twp., Wayne County, Indiana on February 19, 1841. He received his education in the common schools. On September 30, 1862 he married Miss Mary Louise Goodwin, daughter of Richard and Catherine Kinsey Goodwin of New Castle, Indiana. She was born November 21, 1844. Her father was a prominent, progressive and influential citizen.

Elias P. Scott lived on the old Scott homestead, Section 5 of Harrison Twp., Wayne County. His home was said to be the finest residence there. At an early age he began operating the home farm of 200 acres, and at 21, in 1862, he married. He carried on agricultural pursuits all of his life, and was considered one of the most progressive, enterprising and practical farmers of the community. All the conveniences and accessories of the model farm, were found on his place, which showed its careful supervision by it's neat and thrifty appearance.

ELIAS PERRY and MARY LOUISE GOODWIN SCOTT had 8 children; Attie, James, Richard, Catherine, William, Fred E., John and Frank.

Mr. Scott was a life long member of the REPUBLICAN PARTY. In 1862, he was elected Twp. trustee, which position he held 2 terms. He and Mrs. Scott were members of the DISCIPLE CHURCH, a Sunday School Superintendent for 5 years, and filled a number of official positions. He showed the same generous spirit of hospitality and progressiveness as has characterized his ancestral lines from early days.

Elias Perry Scott resided on the farm until November 18, 1903, when he moved to Cambridge City, Indiana, where he died on June 29, 1906.

(From: Biographical and Genealogical History of Wayne, Fayette and Franklin Counties, Indiana - pp. 173-174, published in 1899)

*

I would like also to quote some excerpts from "Memoirs of Wayne County" Vol. II, p. 217 by Judge Fox.

"Elias P. Scott, one of the sterling citizens whose memory linked the pioneer era in Wayne County with the latter days of opulent prosperity and advanced civilization, a representative farmer of Harrison Twp. and a citizen who commanded the high regard of all--- His reminiscences of the early days were interesting and graphic.---He never wavered in his allegiance to the great basic art of agriculture, and he attained more than ordinary success as a farmer and stock grower. His home stands to-day, a perpetual monument to his well directed efforts and good judgment as a business man. He was tolerant and kindly, had a high sense of honor and integrity and a genial personality. He was a staunch supporter of the Republican party, and contributed to the material and civic upbuilding of the community. He was a zealous member of the Christian Church."

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (101.21.7)

RECORD

101.21.7. ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (2/19, 1841 - 6/29, 1906)
m. MARY LOUISE GOODWIN (11/21, 1844 - 10/5, 1911)
They married 9/30, 1862. Had 8 children.
101.217.1. ATTIE B SCOTT (10/21, 1863 - 7/16, 1931)
m. Charles E. Savage (1864 - 6/ , 1932)
101.217.2. JAMES M. SCOTT (7/16, 1865 -11/19, 1926)
m.(1) Algra Maude Hunt (10/2, 1864 - 9/26, 1891)
m.(2) Katherine Fanzler (9/25, 1877 - 3/6, 1943)
m.(3) Grace Mae Wringer (8/26, 1884 - 12/5, 1947)
101.217.3. RICHARD L. SCOTT (9/30, 1866 - 12/13, 1924)
m. Ida L. Miller (6/18, 1871 - 12/5, 1942)
101.217.4. SARAH CATHERINE SCOTT (4/10, 1874 - 2/10, 1920)
m. Joseph Franklin Burroughs (12/6, 1867 - 7/24, 1936)
101.217.5. WILLIAM H. SCOTT (2/9, 1876 - 3/21, 1917)
m. Nora Bell Blue (2/17, 1865 - 12/1, 1948)
101.217.6. FRED ELIAS SCOTT (11/21, 1881 - 4/21, 1946)
m. Izora Stover (1/19, 1886 - 3/16, 1944)
101.217.7. JOHN PERRY SCOTT (5/21, 1884 - 1/27, 1946)
m. Lula Florence Sherry (9/12, 1884 - 11/4, 1948)
101.217.8. FRANK C. SCOTT (4/15, 1887 -
m. Nellie S. Larsh (7/17, 1886 -

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1.)

ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (101.21.7)

101.21.7. ELIAS PERRY SCOTT (2/19, 1841 - 6/29, 1906)
m. MARY LOUISE GOODWIN (11/21, 1844 - 10/5, 1911)
They married 9/30, 1862. Had 8 children, viz: Attie B., James M., Richard L., Sarah Catherine, William H., Fred E., John P. and Frank C. The parents and Attie, James M. William H. and Fred E. are all buried at Mt. Zion Lutheran Church,(E. Germantown) now Pershing, Indiana.

101.217.1. ATTIE B. SCOTT (10/21, 1863 - 7/16, 1931)
m. Charles E. Savage (1864 - 6/ , 1932)
Charles was a farmer. They lived in Center Twp., Wayne Co., Indiana. They had no children. Attie and Charles Savage are buried at Mt. Zion Lutheran Church, Pershing, Indiana.

*

101.217.2. JAMES M. SCOTT (7/16, 1865 - 11/19, 1926)
m.(1) Algra Maude Hunt (10/2, 1864 - 9/26, 1891)
They married . One daughter. Maude was the daughter of RUDISILL HUNT of RICHMOND, Indiana. James M. Scott lived in Harrison Twp., Wayne Co., Indiana. He engaged in farming. He was married 3 times. He had 1 daughter by the 1st marriage; 2 children by the 2nd marriage; and 6 children by the 3rd marriage - 9 children in all. They will be numbered No. 1 thru 9. James M. and Algra Hunt Scott are buried in the Jacksonburg Cemetery.

101.2172.1. Mayme Scott (1890 - 3/5, 1935)
m. James Carlton Wright (9/7, 1889 - 12/6, 1939)
They married 8/ , 1908. Had 1 son. Carl was from Cambridge City, Indiana.
1. James Paul Wright (8/30, 1909 -
m. Jewell M. Glover (1/13, 1916 -
They married . Had 2 children.
1. James Paul Wright, Jr. (5/1, 1947 -
2. Glen C. Wright (5/4, 1951 -

*

m.(2) Katherine Fanzler (9/25, 1877 - 3/6, 1943)
They married in 1892. Had 2 children; Eugene and Crystal. Katherine lived in Harrison Twp.

101.2172.2. Eugene E. Scott (3/21, 1895 -9 /13,1958).
m. Ruth Blansett (10/10, 1897 -
They married 12/28, 1915. 2 children, Robert & Mildred.
1. Robert K. Scott (3/6, 1917 - 8/27, 1944)
m. Laberta Keys (7/7, 1920 -
They married 3/20, 1937. Had 2 children.
* 1. Patricia L. Scott (10/8, 1938 -
2. Larry E. Scott (4/19, 1943 -
2. Mildred Scott (4/2, 1919 -
m. Cecil Smith (8/12, 1919 -
They married 7/22, 1939. One child.
1. Judy M. Smith (1/23, 1942 -

*

* Patricia L. Scott
m. Ronald L. Wickett
They married 11/29, 1958.

101.2172.3. Crystal Scott (5/29, 1897 - 5/29, 1942)
m.(1) Lester Williams
m.(2) John Bookout (8/29, 1890 -
They married in 1918. Had one child.
1. John Bradley Bookout - 3/6, 1930 -
m. Evelyn Uthoff (3/7, 1930 -
Married 11/13, 1949. Three children.
1. John Bradley Bookout (11/26, 1950 -
2. David Bookout (1/29, 1952 -
3. Dennis Bookout (1/20, 1954 -
*
m.(3) Grace Mae Wringer Rushton (8/26, 1884 - 12/5, 1947)
There were 6 children by this marriage. They were Madeline, Josephine, James M., Irene, Marietta Ellen and Edna Alice. These 6 children of James M. Scott, by his 3rd wife will be No. 4 thru No. 9.
. 101.2172.4. Madaline Scott (9/4, 1913 -
. m. Charles May (11/14, 1913 -
. They married 7/28, 1937. Two children.
twins * 1. Kay Ann May (3/15, 1941 -
. 2. Connie May (10/3, 1944 -
. 101.2172.5. Josephine Scott (9/4, 1913 - *(See Addenda)
m.(1) Ernest Givens (6/17, 1893 - 1/11, 1947)
They married 10/28, 1933. Two children.
1. Joan Givens (5/27, 1936 -
m. Lowell J. Oswald (10/28, 1931 -
They married 1/5, 1952. One son.
1. Marvin Jenkins Oswald (7/10, 1956 -
2. Sylvia Givens (11/5, 1941 -
m. Jerry Lee Simons on 12/22, 1957.
m.(2) James Preston Rutland (6/24, 1930 -
They married 1/17, 1948. Two children. Divorced 12/27, 1957.
3. Patsy Lou Rutland (10/20, 1948 -
4. James Preston Rutland (6/7, 1951 -
101.2172.6. James M. Scott (5/29, 1915 -
m. Thelma Lois Pilcher (10/1, 1916 -
They married 5/11, 1935. Had 6 children.
1. James M. Scott, Jr. (11/17, 1935 -
m. Frona Lee Christy
They married 1/12, 1957. One child.
1. Ramona Lee Scott (1/12, 1958 -
2. David LeRoy Scott (4/22, 1938 -
3. Gerald Eugene Scott (8/1, 1942 -
4. Sharon Sue Scott (1/30, 1944 -
5. Ronald Lee Scott (8/25, 1945 -
6. Kathy Renee' Scott (12/18, 1952 -
101.2172.7. Irene Scott (1917 - 1919)
101.2172.8. Marietta Ellen Scott (12/4, 1919 -
m. Elmer Foster Marshall (10/6, 1919 -
They married 9/21, 1940. One child.
1. Dianna Jo Marshall (9/27, 1954 -
101.2172.9. Edna Alice Scott (3/15, 1922 -
m. Ronald Claude Yoder (6/16, 1920 -
They married 4/10, 1942. Had 3 children.
1. Nancy Lee Yoder (3/10, 1943 -
2. Bonnie Sue Yoder (4/21, 1946 -
3. Debra Ann Yoder (8/28, 1948 -

* m. Robert Eugene Ingerman (1/23, 1937 - They married 10/17, 1958.

101.217.3. RICHARD L. SCOTT (9/30, 1866 - 12/13, 1924)
m.(1) Ida L. Miller (6/18, 1871 - 12/5, 1942)
They married 7/4, 1890. Two children, Gladys Marie and Floyd Miller. Ida was the daughter of Phillip Miller. Richard Scott was a rural mail carrier. He lived at Cambridge City, Indiana.

101.217.3.1. Gladys Marie Scott (6/25, 1892 -
m. Earl G. Weidner (5/17, 1888 - 2/24, 1958)
They married 2/10, 1915. One son.
1. Phillip G. Weidner (11/14, 1915 -
m. Juanita Norman (2/15, 1916 -
They married 4/27, 1941. No children.

101.217.3.2. Floyd Miller Scott (7/26, 1895 -
m.(1) Hazel Kinley (8/11, 1896 - 9/28, 1943)
They married 6/4, 1919. Had 3 children, viz: Betty Jane, William Earl and Laura Lou.
1. Betty Jane Scott (8/29, 1920 -
m. Eugene R. Clements (3/9, 1918 -
They married 6/18, 1938. Had 4 children.
1. Lenore Gene Clements (8/12, 1941 -
2. Timothy Eugene Clements (6/20, 1944 -
3. Marcy Ann Clements (2/9, 1949 -
4. Judith Jane Clements (1/1, 1950 -
2. William Earl Scott (3/17, 1929.
Wm. Earl Scott is not married.
3. Laura Lou Scott (10/28, 1930 -
m. Duane H. Wesler (10/10, 1927 -
They married 2/27, 1949. Three children.
1. Stephen Scott Wesler (12/13, 1949 -
2. Mark Duane Wesler (12/25, 1952 -
3. Susan Elaine Wesler (5/4, 1956 -

*

m.(2) Mary A. Jordan (5/30, 1893 -
They married 6/12, 1950.

*

m.(2). Elizabeth Adrian.

*

101.217.4. SARAH CATHERINE SCOTT (4/10, 1874 - 2/10, 1920)
m. Joseph Franklin Buroughs (12/6, 1867 - 7/24, 1936)
They married 2/6, 1895. Had 1 child.

101.217.4.1. Esther Buroughs (5/3, 1898
m. Charles G. Riggs (5/12, 1899 -
They married 8/10, 1921. One son.
1. Fuman B. Riggs (12/7, 1927 -
m. Betty Lou Lindley (11/4, 1933 -
They married 6/3, 1951. Had 3 children.
1. Max Edward Riggs (8/9, 1952 -
2. Joseph Lynn Riggs (5/5, 1954 -
3. Rebecca Sue Riggs (4/15, 1957 -

*

101.217.5. WILLIAM H. SCOTT (2/9, 1876 - 3/21, 1917)
m. Nora Bell Blue (2/17, 1865 - 12/1, 1948)
They married 3/23, 1898. Had 2 children, Mabel Blue and Frank Earl. Nora Bell was the daughter of Jacob Blue of Jackson Twp. William H. Scott was a farmer of Washington Twp. He is buried alone at Mt. Zion Lutheran Church, Pershing, Ind.

101.217.5.1. Mabel Blue Scott (1/26, 1899 - 1/29, 1938)
m. Floyd Dalrymple (7/23, 1898 -
They married 2/23, 1918. Had 3 children, Vernon Scott, Mary Elizabeth and Robert Harold.
101.2175.1.1. Vernon Scott Dalrymple (6/4, 1919 -
m.(1) Ruth Joan May
They married 9/12, 1945. Had 1 son. Divorced 1/29, 1948.
1. Keneth Robert Dalrymple (6/8, 1946 -
m.(2) Margaret Lorene Greene (3/6, 1926 -
They married 2/28, 1951. Four children. Margaret had a son, Thomas Lee, by a previous marriage, born 8/8, 1948, whom Vernon Scott adopted. The blood descendants are listed genealogically No. 2-3-4 & 5.
2. Richard Dean Dalrymple (4/14, 1952 -
3. Sharon Ann Dalrymple (6/9, 1953 -
4. Jennifer Kay Dalrymple (4/6, 1956 -
5. Jeffrey Scott Dalrymple (10/7, 1957 -

*

101.2175.1.2. Mary Elizabeth Dalrymple (5/24, 1921 -
m.(1) Louis Carrol Myers (
They married 10/30, 1937. Had 3 children.
1. Paul Duane Myers (3/7, 1938 -
m. Jean Atkinson (
They married 1/19, 1957. One son.
1. Paul Duane Myers (8/30, 1957 -
*** 2. Judith Kay Myers (9/27, 1940 -
m. Ralph Eugene Worthington.
They married 3/2, 1957. One son.
1. Arnold Eugene Worthington (10/14, 1957 -
3. Lloyd Carrol Myers (3/17, 1941 -
m.(2) Arnold Mathews (- 10/30, 1954)
They married . Had 7 children. They will be listed genealogically No. 4 thru No. 10.
4. Arnold Lee Mathews (3/25, 1946 - 1/ , 1947)
5. Ronnie Lee Mathews (3/16, 1947 -
6. Beverly Sue Mathews (1/18, 1949 -
7. Gary Dean Mathews (2/4, 1950 -
8. Diane Mathews (7/30, 1952 -
9. Linda Ann Mathews (11/8, 1953 -
10. Marlene Mathews (1/6, 1955 -
101.2175.1.3. Robert Harold Dalrymple (6/4, 1923 - 7/12, 1942)
101.217.5.2. Frank Earl Scott (2/7, 1905 - 3/20, 1937)

*

101.217.6. FRED ELIAS SCOTT (11/21, 1881 - 4/21, 1946)
m. Izora Stover (1/19, 1886 - 3/16, 1944)
They married 12/18, 1901. Izora was the daughter of Samuel Stover of Henry Co., Ind. They lived on the old homestead. Fred and Izora are buried in the Mt. Zion Lutheran Church at Pershing, Indiana. Had 3 children, Elias Perry, Elizabeth Pauline and Georgia B.

*
*

***Born to Ralph and Judith Kay Myers Worthington:
2.ANTHONY JAYNE WORTHINGTON(11/23,1958-

101.217.6.1. Elias Perry Scott, Jr. (1/11, 1903 -
m. Mary Ellen Hoover (3/28, 1904 -
They married 11/7, 1923. One daughter.
1. Betty Lou Scott (12/20, 1927 -
m. Robert Maurice Gale (2/18, 1929 -
They married 3/26, 1950. Two children.
1. Carolyn Jo Gale (1/20, 1956 - 1/21, 1956)
2. Robert Micheal Gale (3/16, 1957 -
101.217.6.2. Elizabeth Pauline Scott (11/4, 1907 -
m. Garland Ledbetter (10/30, 1892 -
They married 12/31, 1932. Had 5 children; Izora Joan, Deloris, Shirley Ann, Donna Kay and Ruth Pauline.
1. Izora Joan Ledbetter (3/8, 1934 -
m. Duane L. Hunt (9/18, 1932 -
They married 12/23, 1951. Two children.
1. Frederic Duane Hunt (7/29, 1952 -
2. Jeffrey Lee Hunt (12/30, 1955 -
2. Deloris Ledbetter (8/8, 1936 -
m. James L. Johnson (10/30, 1933 -
They married 10/12, 1957.
3. Shirley Ann Ledbetter (5/27, 1938 -
4. Donna Kay Ledbetter (1/18, 1942 -
5. Ruth Pauline Ledbetter (11/13, 1947 -
101.217.6.3. Georgia B. Scott (4/30, 1917 -
m. Raymond B. Linginfelter (12/13, 1908 -
They married 8/13, 1937. One child.
1. Myrna Louise Linginfelter (12/28, 1942 -

*

101.217.7. JOHN PERRY SCOTT (5/21, 1884 - 1/27, 1946)
m. Lula Florence Sherry (9/12, 1884 - 11/4, 1948)
They married 9/28, 1904. Had 4 children. Lula was the daughter of Monroe Sherry of Jefferson Twp. John P. Scott was a farmer of Harrison Twp. Their children were Helen Louise, Harry J., Homer Sherry and John Monroe.
101.217.7.1. HELEN LOUISE SCOTT (9/21, 1905 -
m. BASIL GLENN BRIGHT (9/20, 1904 -
They married 6/1, 1930. No children. HELEN SCOTT BRIGHT has been a splendid contributor to this book. She has sent Bible and Cemetery records and spent many hours collecting data in and around Jacksonburg. All "cousins" will benefit by her fine contribution. HELEN and BASIL BRIGHT reside at CAMBRIDGE CITY, INDIANA, ROUTE NO. 2. They have the "Country Store" in Jacksonburg (Harrison Twp.), which they bought from her parents. They have been there 28 years. There is no High School at Jacksonburg, so Basil drives the school bus to Hogerstown (Jefferson Twp.), a job he has had for 33 years. In the summer months, the Brights open their cottage on Manistee Lake, KALKASKA, MICHIGAN, about 30 miles East of Traverse City. They usually spend most of the month of August there.

*

101.217.7.2. Harry J. Scott (1/7, 1909 -
m. Mary Louise Phillips (11/25, 1913 -
They married 9/12, 1936. One child.
1. Carol Ann Scott (11/17, 1946 -
Harry works at Natco in Richmond, Indiana.

101.217.7.3. Homer Sherry Scott (10/12, 1913 -
m. Lillian Mildred Kinsinger (8/28, 1914 -
They married 6/24, 1934. Had 4 children. Homer manages the Petroleum Dept. of the Wayne County Co-Op.
1. Patricia Louise Scott (12/5, 1935 -
m. William Edward Willard (4/10, 1935 -
They married 10/10. 1954. One child.
1. Sherri Linn Willard (7/20, 1958 -
2. Phillis Ann Scott (1/30, 1940 -
3. John Edward Scott (7/11, 1942 -
4. Donald Kent Scott (1/25, 1948 -
101.217.7.4. John Monroe Scott (10/17, 1919 -
m. Margaret Alice Smalley (10/30, 1924 -
They married 7/18, 1945. Three children. "Jack" is also a Manager at the Wayne County Co-Op.
1. Jerald Lee Scott (2/14, 1952 -
2. Christine Louise Scott (3/8, 1956 -
3. Janice Elaine Scott (3/18, 1958 -
101.217.8. FRANK C. SCOTT (4/15, 1887 -
m. Nellie S. Larsh (7/17, 1886 - Dublin, Ind.
They married 8/21, 1907. Had 2 children. Frank is a farmer of Jefferson Twp.
101.217.8.1. Victor C. Scott (8/10, 1908 -
m. Rebecca Brownlee (3/27, 1906 -
They married 6/10, 1933. One child.
1. Roger Scott (9/30, 1936 -
101.217.8.2. Mary Elizabeth Scott (9/19, 1909 -
Mary Elizabeth is unmarried.

*
*

This concludes the available data on the family of Elias Perry and Mary Louise Goodwin Scott (101.2.1.7). We now study the last 3 children of James Congleton and Sarah Willets Scott (101.2.1). They are Sarah Jane (101.21.8), Alice Pauline (101.21.9) and Vashti (101.21.10).

THE JAMES COMPTON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

SARAH JANE SCOTT (101.21.8)

101.21.8. SARAH JANE SCOTT (9/14, 1843 - 3/11, 1895)
m. ENOCH CALDWELL (10/27, 1833 - 2/9, 1885)
They were married 5/17, 1864 by the Rev. Howe. They had 5 children, vis; Cora, Sylvia Maude, Myrtle Ellen, Alice Mae and Scott.
ENOCH CALDWELL was a Justice of the Peace. He was a yellow cheese maker, school teacher and Township Trustee. SARAH JANE SCOTT attended Whitewater College at Centerville, Indiana in 1863. She lived at Jacksonburg, Indiana. After she married, they lived at Harrisburg, Indiana. SARAH JANE learned a hundred Bible verses a week. They had to be recited at Sunday School.
The Scotts and the Caldwells were all big farmers.
(See Amanda Ellen Scott (101.21.2 pp. 119-121)

101.21.8.1. CORA CALDWELL (10/12, 1865 - 5/31, 1902)
m. Lincoln Tingley (9/15, 1866, - 10/5, 1932)
They married 9/24, 1889. Had 1 daughter.

101.218.1.1. Mildred Tingley (11/22, 1891 - 1910)
m. Lester Richman
They married 6/12, 1913. One son.
1. Robert Richman (12/22, 1914 -
m. Maida McFee (1918 -
They married 9/2, 1939. Had 3 children, 1 son and 2 daughters.
1. Micheal Richman (3/9, 1943 -
2. Robin Richman (7/10, 1944 -
3. Renn Richman (6/1, 1953 -

101.21.8.2. SYLVIA MAUDE CALDWELL (1/4, 1869 - 5/10, 1925)
m. (1) George Wellington Beeson(8/6, 1860 - 11/5, 1899)
They married 9/16, 1896. Two children.

101.218.2.1 Eva Beeson (1/18, 1898 - 10/8, 1947)
Eva never married.

101.218.2.2 Fern Beeson (3/26, 1899 - 2/7, 1918)
m. Alva Biehl (12/13, 1890 -
They married 5/17, 1917. One girl.
1. ELLEN BIEHL, (2/2, 1918 -
m. George Black (8/29, 1910 -
They married 4/21, 1956. Had one daughter
Ellen Biehl was born near Bentonville, Indiana.
1. Anna Marie Black (9/30, 1957 - 10/2, 1957)
2. Ruth Ann Black (9/15, 1958 -) Twins
3. Charles Kevin Black (9/15, 1958 -)

ELLEN BIEHL BLACK has been one of my most helpful contributors to this family History. She wrote that much of her information was received from her great grandmother, SARAH JANE SCOTT'S diaries written in 1863 - 1864.

Ellen and George Black live at 218 N. Indiana Street, GRIFFITH, INDIANA.

101.218.2. Sylvia Maude Caldwell
m.(2) Omer E. Donieker (10/4, 1869 - 1/13, 1955)
They married 9/17, 1907. Omer was Sylvia Caldwell Beeson's brother-in-law, her first husband George W. Beeson having died in 1899 and her sister Myrtle Ellen having died in 1905. Sylvia had 2 small girls and Omer had 2 small boys and a baby girl 10 months old. There were no children by their second marriages.

*

101.218.3. MYRTLE ELLEN CALDWELL (3/5, 1875 - 12/19, 1905)
m. Omer E. Donieker (10/4, 1869 - 1/13, 1955)
They married 2/24, 1897. Had three children, viz: Harold, Lester and Ruth.

101.218.3.1. Harold Donieker (1/21, 1899 -
m. Garnet Robinson (12/5, 1902 -
They married 6/ , 1932. No children.

101.218.3.2. Lester Donieker (1/12, 1900 -
m. Louise Kepler (10/20, 1901 -
They married 10/12, 1923. Had 4 children, viz: Joan, Jean, Mary Lou and Sue Ann. They live at Cambridge City, Indiana.

1. Joan Donieker (4/20, 1924 -
m. Dick Reynolds. (10/10, 1923 -
They married 6/18, 1943. Two children.
1. Kathleen Reynolds (10/29, 1947 -
2. Timothy Reynolds (12/8, 1949 -

2. Jean Donieker (12/26, 1925 -
m. Earl Rahrar (10/20, 1925 -
They married 6/6, 1947. One girl.
1. Rebecca Rahrar (6/18, 1949 -

3. Mary Lou Donieker (11/28, 1932 -
m. Benjamin Woolard (4/26, 1932 -
They married 9/ , 1953. No children.

4. Sue Ann Donieker (6/2, 1937 -
m. William Winchester (2/23, 1936 -
They married 6/10, 1956. No children.

101.218.3.3. Ruth Doneiker (2/14, 1905 -
m. John Boyd (5/11, 1903 -
They married 9/17, 1924. One son.

1. Malcolm Boyd (3/15, 1925 -
m. Clara Fisher (1/12, 1925 -
They married 6/28, 1947. One child.
1. Marsha Jean Boyd (7/2, 1952 -

*

101.218.4. ALICE MAE CALDWELL (5/13, 1878 - 3/14, 1941)
m. Fred M. Hackleman (5/10, 1874 - 2/24, 1958)
They married 2/10, 1897. Had 4 children, viz; Ina, Frances, Chester and John Leslie.

101.218.4.1. Ina Hackleman (8/13, 1898 - 3/13, 1926)
m. Paul Rea (1/25, 1900 -
They married 10/16, 1918. Had 3 children, viz; Wayne, Eugene and Dorothy Frances.

1. Wayne Rea (3/29, 1920 -
m. Alma Ratz (9/26, 1920 -
They married 5/24, 1941. Two children.
1. Ina Katherine Rea (7/20, 1942 -
2. Jerald Wayne Rea (8/17, 1948 -

2. Eugene Rea (1/12, 1922 -
m. Lolita Gray (11/10, 1921 -
They married 3/16, 1946. Two sons.
1. Thomas Eugene Rea (12/12, 1947 -
2. Bruce Allen Rea (1/25, 1950 -
3. Dorothy Frances Rea (still born - 3/10, 1926)

*

101.218.4.2. Frances Hackleman (2/1, 1907 - 10/9, 1926)
Frances never married. Died at 19 years.
101.218.4.3. Chester Hackleman (3/14, 1912 -
m. Virginia Cary (9/20, 1915 -
They married 5/31, 1941. Had 2 sons. They live at Connersville, Indiana, Route No. 2.
1. Joseph Cory Hackleman (1/5, 1945 -
2. William Scott Hackleman (5/22, 1948 -
101.218.4.4. John Leslie Hackleman (3/15, 1918 -
m. Ruth Ferris (3/10, 1919 -
They married 12/22, 1941. One son.
1. Ferris Jay Hackleman (4/4, 1946 -

*

101.218.5. SCOTT E. CALDWELL (3/24, 1881 - 6/22, 1922)
m. Eva M. Stone (8/5, 1881 - Connersville, Ind.
They married 12/24, 1901. Had 3 children, viz: Joseph L., Mark Stone and Helen Louise.
101.218.5.1. Joseph L. Caldwell (6/11, 1904 -
m. Frieda Bilby (9/5, 1910 -
They married 6/21, 1933. Had 3 children.
* 1. Joseph Morton Caldwell (2/2, 1938 -
* 2. David Scott Caldwell (9/6, 1940 -
* 3. Judith Louise Caldwell (10/5, 1943 -
101.218.5.2. Mark Stone Caldwell (10/20, 1906 - 8/13, 1908)
101.218.5.3. Helen Louise Caldwell (4/9, 1911 -
Helen Louise has never married.

*

This concludes the Sarah Jane Scott and Enoch Caldwell Family.

*

*

*

* Joseph and David Caldwell attend Purdue University. They are majoring in Animal Science and will apply their learning to the herd of registered Shorthorns and the Duroc hogs on the Caldwell Farm. Both have won many high honors and championships. Joseph has a State Fair Board and State scholarship and David a State 4-H scholarship and plays in the Purdue Band.

Judy has an imposing collection of blue ribbons and trophies for showmanship awards in Beef and Swine. She is Indiana State Lassie Queen of the Scotch and Polled Shorthorn Breeders in Indiana. She represents Indiana in November at the 1958 International Livestock Exhibition in Chicago and competes for the International Title with Queens from Scotland, England, Canada and Australia, in which she wears an authentic Scotch kilt outfit. She is President of her Junior Class in High School, is on the Honor Roll there. She is also President of the Colt Club, and has taken innumerable honors and prizes in sewing, cooking and music.

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

ALICE PAULINE SCOTT (101.21.9)

101.21.9. ALICE PAULINE SCOTT (3/25, 1846 - 6/21, 1925)
m. DR. ALBERT SOUTHWORTH (10/2, 1836 - 7/16, 1914)
They married 4/25, 1872. Had 2 children, viz; Clarence Scott and Lena Mae. They moved to California in 1888. Read the Sketch below about DR. SOUTHWORTH.

101.219.1. CLARENCE SCOTT SOUTHWORTH (2/2, 1877 - 8/13, 1931)
Clarence never married.

*

101.219.2. LENA MAE SOUTHWORTH (5/8, 1883 -
m. Carl Alloe Bundy (5/25, 1882 -
They married 10/5, 1913. No children. Lena Mae Southworth Bundy lives at 2102 Canada Blvd., Glendale 8, California.

DR. ALBERT SOUTHWORTH

ALBERT SOUTHWORTH, 10/2, 1836, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, the youngest of 6 children, son of Appollas and Deborah of Stoughton, Mass. Attended Baldwin University, Berea, O. After several years in the far West for his health, returned and taught school. Studied homeopathy under Dr. Disbro at Berea. Graduated with honors from Cleveland Homeopathic Medical College in 1869. Settled in Franklin, then Dublin, Indiana. Was Pres. of Board of Councilmen for years, and of Wayne Co. Homeopathic Medical Association; Member of IOOF and Christian Church.

THE JAMES CONGLETON SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.1)

VASHTI SCOTT (101.21.10)

101.21.10. VASHTI SCOTT (4/28, 1849 - 1/13, 1895)
m. CHARLES PERRY BROWN (3/9, 1845 - 11/23, 1926)
They married on Thanksgiving 1886. Had 1 daughter, Ester.
Vashti was the 10th child of James C. and Sarah Willets Scott.
101.21.10.1. ESTHER BROWN (10/21, 1888-
Esther is an invalid. She has never married. She lives at 915 E. 9th, Winfield, Kansas.

*
*
*

This concludes the data on the 10 children of JAMES CONGLETON (101.2.1) and SARAH WILLETS SCOTT. We now turn to the second son of JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2), namely: WILLIAM SCOTT (101.2.2.).

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

WILLIAM SCOTT (101.2.2)

SKETCH

WILLIAM SCOTT, the second child of JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT was probably born in 1799. In the Elias Perry Scott Sketch (p.125) we learned that "in the Spring of 1813, JAMES C. SCOTT came to WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA with his father, JOHN SCOTT (101.2), and WILLIAM SCOTT, a younger brother, cleared a few acres of ground and built a log cabin". WILLIAM could not have been more than 14 years of age at that time.

From JOHN SCOTT, Sr's. will we learn that WILLIAM inherited quite a bit of land. I quote, "Fourthly, I leave and bequeath to my son, WILLIAM, the North 1/2 of the SE quarter of Section 32 of Township 17 N of the lease line in Range 13, E of th 2nd principal meridian, and the N 1/2 of the SW quarter of Section 33 in Twp. 17, Rge. 13 E of the 2nd principal meridian".

Just how long William remained on the farm he inherited, I am not informed. We do know that he married twice and that his first marriage to MISS MARY JANE WOOD occurred on December 30, 1822. This marriage is recorded in Wayne County, Indiana, Book A, p. 63. He was married before his father died, in 1824. He had one daughter by this marriage, who died in childhood. Evidently MARY JANE WOOD also died early as we know that WILLIAM SCOTT married a second time. His second wife was SUSAN RANKIN. They had 5 children; Mary Pauline, John, Alice, Millard and Lincoln Hugh Harrison.

My information is that WILLIAM SCOTT left WAYNE COUNTY and moved to BUNKER HILL, MIAMI COUNTY, INDIANA. Some of his descendants are still in that vicinity. I am indebted to his grand daughter ALTA RUSSELL PHELPS (101.222.2) of Bunker Hill for much of the data on this line, and to Anna Scott Burke, also his grand daughter of 3211 East Michigan, Indianapolis, Indiana for her fine assistance.

WILLIAM SCOTT died in 1867 and is buried at BUNKER HILL, INDIANA.

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

WILLIAM SCOTT (101.2.2)

101.2.2. WILLIAM SCOTT (prob. b 1799 - 1867)
m(1)MARY JANE WOOD (-)
They married 12/30, 1822. Had 1 daughter. This marriage is recorded in Book A, p. 63 in Wayne County, Indiana. The dates of birth and death of William Scott's first wife are not known to your author, nor of their one child, but this data is confirmed by ALTA RUSSELL PHELPS (101.221.2) the grand daughter of WILLIAM SCOTT. She wrote that her grandfather had 1 daughter by his first wife, who died young. William Scott moved to BUNKER HILL, INDIANA and bought land in that vicinity. He had 5 children by his second wife, Susan Rankin.

101.2.2.1. DAUGHTER SCOTT (- d. young)

*

m(2) SUSAN RANKIN (8/16, 1820 - 9/8, 1888)
They married . Had 5 children, viz: Mary Pauline, John, Alice, Millard and Lincoln Hugh Harrison. Genealogically they will be numbered No. 2 thru No. 6.

101.2.2.2. MARY PAULINE SCOTT (7/19, 1852 - 12/10, 1926)
m. Milby G. Russell (10/9, 1846 - 7/20, 1927)
They married 1/22, 1873. Had 6 children, viz: Dora A., Alta M., William H., John Omer, Roxanna and Frank Harrison.

101.222.1. Dora A. Russell (12/26, 1873 - 6/26, 1897)
m. Guss Hartman (8/24, 1874 - .
They married 10/13, 1896. Had one son.
1. Charles Hartman (6/26, 1897 - 9/16, 1897)

*

101.222.2. Alta M. Russell (8/26, 1875 -
m. Frank C. Phelps (4/13, 1874 -
They married 2/4, 1900. No children. Alta lives at Bunker Hill, Indiana, Box 41. Frank had 2 children by a previous marriage: Ruth (b. 2/8, 1896) who married Earl Clem 8/20, 1919 and had 5 children - Dale, Eileen, Ruthanna, Donald and a baby dec'd.; Leroy J. Phelps (b. 4/5, 1901) married Lela McConnell 6/15, 1915 and had 5 children - Maxine, Earl, Bessie, Garnet and Linn.

*

101.222.3. William H. Russell (10/15, 1877 -
m. Florence Mills (8/1, 1884 - 6/16, 1954)
They married 6/25, 1905. Two children.

101.222.3.1. Charles Russell (12/12, 1906 -
m. Rhetta Gerhart (11/16, 1907 -
They married 4/17, 1926. Two girls.
1. Joan Russell (7/9, 1927 -
m. Thomas J. Kirkpatrick (6/25, 1924 -
They married 10/20, 1945. Two children.
1. Loretta Sue Kirkpatrick (10/15, 1947 -
2. Thomas W. Kirkpatrick (6/25, 1949 -
2. Rebecca Russell (12/9, 1944 -

101.222.3.2. Marjorie Russell (7/14, 1908 -
m. Carl Cluster (6/12, 1909 -
They married 12/25, 1944. No children.

*

101.222.4. John Omer Russell (3/26, 1880 -
m(1) Leota Vance (7/14, 1886 - 8/20, 1907)
They married 3/21, 1906. Had 1 daughter.
101.222.4.1. Mabelle V. Russell (5/14, 1907 -
m. Elwood C. Hyland (6/6, 1905 -
They married 6/9, 1928. Two children.
1. Mary Eleanor Hyland (3/21, 1931 -
m. Claude A. Snyder
They married 5/10, 1952. Two sons.
1. Brent A. Snyder (5/4, 1953 -
2. Bruce D. Snyder (6/14, 1955 -
2. William Russell Hyland (9/30, 1934 -
m. Mary Ann Possert
They married 9/1, 1956.

*

m(2) Emaline Wolf (10/5, 1888 -
They married 10/10, 1909. Two daughters, Mary Katherine and Helen M.
101.222.4.2. Mary Katherine Russell (7/30, 1910 -
m. Allen Childers (9/20, 1904 -
They married 4/23, 1936. One son.
1. Dewey Allen Childers (12/15, 1948 -
101.222.4.3. Helen Margaret Russell (9/14, 1912 -
m. Chester Coldren (4/5, 1902 -
They married 11/1, 1935. Had 4 children, Emma Rose, Nancy Lee, Ronald Kent and John Jeffrey. They live at Kokomo, Indiana, Route 4, Box 277.
1. Emma Rose Caldren (9/6, 1936 -
m. John A. Johnson
They married 11/12, 1954. Had 1 daughter, Anita Marie. This couple divorced in 1956.
1. Anita Marie Johnson (12/29, 1955 -

2. Nancy Lee Coldren (3/14, 1939 -
m. Donald Eads (6/15, 1934 -
They married 6/4, 1955. One son.
1. Robert Dale Eads (8/4, 1956 -
3. Ronald Kent Caldren (9/18, 1949 -
4. John Jeffrey Coldren (4/24, 1952 - 7/1, 1957)

*

101.222.5. Roxana Russell (3/12, 1882 - 9/20, 1953)
m. George Strebin (11/19, 1876 - 9/29, 1947)
They married 3/2, 1902. Had 2 children.
101.222.5.1. Gladys Pauline Strebin (3/12, 1905 - 1/19, 1928)
m. Russell Stafford
They married 9/3, 1923. No children.
101.222.5.2. Emerson Strebin (10/18, 1910 -
m. Allene Earlywine
They married 12/25, 1935. No children.

101.222.6. Frank Harrison Russell (6/22, 1889 -
m(1)Edith Fern Smith (9/15, 1889 - 11/11, 1947)
They married 9/9, 1911. Had 6 children, viz: Clarence Edward, Raymond Earl, Mary Elizabeth, Betty Mae, Martha Jean and Louise.

101.222.6.1. Clarence Edward Russell (12/21, 1912 - 2/11, 1914)

101.222.6.2. Raymond Earl Russell (7/3, 1913 -
m. Estelle Reyer (12/15, 1918 -
They married 11/12, 1943. Had 4 children.
1. Lynn Russell (12/25, 1946 -
2. Kenneth Russell (6/24, 1948 -
3. Charles Russell (8/28, 1953 -
4. Kathy Ann Russell (3/11, 1956 -
This family lives in Mississippi.

101.222.6.3. Mary Elizabeth Russell (3/16, 1915 -
m. Charles Leonard Daulton (5/30, 1914 -
They married 12/21, 1940. Had 3 children.
1. Richard Earl Daulton (10/2, 1941 -
2. Patricia Louise Daulton (11/23, 1944 -
3. Bunda Ann Daulton (7/6, 1948 - 2/11, 1949) 8m. 6 da.

101.222.6.4. Betty Mae Russell (2/7, 1923 -
m. Clyde Bunch (1/13, 1905 -
They married 12/24, 1944. One son.
1. Max Eugene Bunch (7/2, 194 -

101.222.6.5. Martha Jean Russell (2/20, 1925 -
m. Linsay Silcox (4/16, 1920 -
They married 9/16, 1944. Three children.
1. Donna Jean Silcox (6/17, 1947 -
2. Jackie Jo Silcox) 5/18, 1950 - twins
3. Connie Jo Silcox)
Martha & Linsey Silcox live in Greentown, Indiana.

101.222.6.6. Louise Russell (5/19, 1928 - 5/29, 1928)

*

m(2)Addie Mummert (9/2, 1891 -
They married 7/9, 1955.

*

This concludes the family of MARY PAULINE SCOTT (101.22.2) and MILBY J. RUSSELL. We now study the meager data available on the next 3 children of WILLIAM SCOTT (101.2.2) and his second wife, SUSAN RANKIN.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.2)

JOHN, ALICE and MILLARD SCOTT

101.22.3. JOHN SCOTT (- dec'd)
No data.

*
*
*

101.22.4. ALICE SCOTT (- dec'd)
m. Frank Bowman
They married . One son, Charles.
1. Charles Bowman (1896 -
m.
They married . Two sons.
1. Charles Bowman, Jr.
2. Albert Bowman
This family lived at 64 North West 30th St., Miami, Florida, but a letter sent to this address was returned.

*
*
*

101.22.5. MILLARD SCOTT (- dec'd)
m.
They married . No children.

*
*
*

The next child of William and Susan Rankin Scott is Lincoln Hugh Harrison Scott. His daughter, Anna Scott Burke wrote:

"My father was such a proud, good looking man, a true Scot, shall we say."

Let us read about him.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101.2.2)

LINCOLN HUGH HARRISON SCOTT (101.22.6)

101.22.6. LINCOLN HUGH HARRISON SCOTT (4/5, 1865 - 6/25, 1935)
m. Mary Barbara Walsh Rubner (5/14, 1866 -
They married 11/1, 1892. Had 4daughters; Nellie Loraine, Anna Helena, Pauline Clara and Vera Lucille.
101.226.1. Nellie Loraine Scott (11/8, 1893 -
m. Thurman Anderson
They married . One girl.
1. Adrienne Anderson (11/10, 1918 -
m. Paul Jordan
They married in December, 1954.
101.226.2. Anna Helena Scott (11/17, 1894 -
m. Ernie J. Burke
They married 10/7, 1916. One son. Anna Burke lives at 3211 East Michigan, Indianapolis, Indiana.
1. Ernie Scott Burke (7/24, 1921 -
m. Jane Ann Nelson (5/20, 1928 -
They married 6/7, 1958. Ernie is a prominent lawyer in Indianapolis. Let us read a short Sketch of him.

*

JUDGE E. S. BURKE

JUDGE ERNIE SCOTT BURKE attended the Citadel at Charleston, South Carolina, and the University of Switzerland at Berne. He was graduated from Indiana University in 1948 and the Indiana University School of Law in 1952, and is affiliated with the Alpha Tau Omega Fraternity.

JUDGE SCOTT is a veteran of World War II, President of the I U Club of Indianapolis, a member of the Board of Managers of the Indianapolis Bar Association and of the Lawyers Association. He is Judge of Municipal Court Room three, a Democrat and 25th Ward Chairman. He has been associated with the Law Firm of Kensinger, O'Conner and Purdy.

On June 7, 1958 he married MISS JANE ANN NELSON, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. WM. O. NELSON of Ft. Pierce Beach, Florida and La Grange, Illinois. She attended Rollins College and graduated from Indiana University, where she was a member of Pi Beta Phi. An outstanding golfer, Jane Ann holds city and state championships and has been a finalist in both United States and Women's Western championships.

JUDGE BURKE and MISS NELSON married in the St. Pauls Episcopal Church in Indianapolis.

*

*

The next 2 children of Lincoln H. and Mary Rubner Scott are Pauline Clara and Vera Lucille.

101.226.3. Pauline Clara Scott (10/17, 1898 -
m. George Kappner
They married 10/22, 1928.
101.226.4. Vera Lucille Scott (12/13, 1899 -
m. Warren Strayer
They married 11/30, 1925

We now study the brief data we have on the next 4 children of JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT (101.2). They are 3. ROBERT, 4. JANE, 5. MARIE and 6. LORENZO.

THE JOHN SCOTT SR. FAMILY (101.2)

ROBERT, JANE, MARIA and LORENZO (101.2-3,4,5 & 6)

101.2.3. ROBERT SCOTT (1801 - 1821)
Robert died 3 years before his father and is not mentioned in his father's will. No further record.

*
*
*

101.2.4. JANE SCOTT (b. abt. 1804 - d. after 1872)
m. AARON WILES
They married 4/30, 1829. Recorded in Wayne Co., Indiana, Bk. A, page 222. This couple moved to KANSAS. Jane died there. No further record.

*
*
*

101.2.5. MARIA SCOTT (b. abt. 1806 - d. after 1872)
m. HUGH SWEENEY (SWANEY)
They married 2/5, 1830. Recorded in Bk. A, page 254, Wayne County, Indiana. This couple moved to Missouri. Maria died there. No further record.

*
*
*

101.2.6. LORENZO SCOTT (1808 - 1829)

*

JOHN SCOTT gives to the above 4 children equally, Quote: "Fifthly, my will is that the S 1/2 of the SE quarter of Section 32, Twp. 17 N of base line in Rge. 13E of 2nd principal meridian, and the S 1/2 of SW quarter of Sect. 33, Twp. 17, Rge. 13E of the 2nd principal meridian shall be sold and the money laid out in land in new purchases, equally divided amongst my daughters JANE, MARIA, PAULINE, and LUCINDA and my son LORENZO. Sixthly, my will is that my son LORENZO shall be bound to the tanner's trade. (A.N. LORENZO died 5 years after his father, at 21 years of age.)

*
*

The last four children of JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT (101.2) are HARRISON (101.2.7), JOHN, JR. (101.2.8), PAULINA (101.2.9) and LUCINDA (101.2.10). Let us read a Sketch about HARRISON SCOTT and study his Genealogy.

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

HARRISON SCOTT (101.2.7)

SKETCH

HARRISON SCOTT, the 7th Child of JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT was born October 29, 1812. He was only one year old when his parents moved from near Paris, BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY to Harrison Twp., WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA.

HARRISON SCOTT married Miss LEAH VINEY LEWIS, daughter of CALEB and MARY WILLETS LEWIS. They lived on a farm adjacent to his father's homestead, 1-1/2 miles north of JACKSONBURG. This was in the valley of GREEN FORK. Leah's father was an Elder at the Franklin Church (formed 6/27, 1840) 2-1/2 miles East of nearby Milton, Indiana.

Harrison's father left him 1/2 of his mother's estate after HARRISON became of age. Quote: "I leave and bequeath to my beloved wife, MARY, full possession of the mansion house and farm, with all the utensils for farming and loose stock to be at her disposal with 10A of the SW 1/4 of Section 5 of Twp. 16, Range 13, lying E of the 2nd principal meridian, until my son Harrison comes of age, then he is to have 1/2, the other 1/2 she is to have her natural life time, then to be left to my son, JOHN." (See John Scott's will p. 109).

HARRISON SCOTT had 2 daughters, MARY and BELLE VINEY. He died November 15, 1876 at 64 years of age.

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

HARRISON SCOTT (101.2.7)

101.2.7. HARRISON SCOTT (10/29, 1812 - 11/15, 1876)
m. LEAH VINEY LEWIS (3/5, 1824 - 9/28, 1836)
They married . Had 2 children, Mary and Belle Viney. Leah was the daughter of CALEB and MARY WILLETS LEWIS.

101.2.7.1. MARY SCOTT (9/20, 1846 - 12/31, 1901)
m. William J. Howe (1843 - 1904)
They married . Had 2 children, Jeanette and Harrison.

101.271.1. Jeanette Leah Howe (9/26, 1873 - 6/ , 1950)
m. Robert Carlton Wilson (7/2, 1874 - 11/19, 1939)
They married in 1898 or '99. One son.

101.271.1.1. Byron Howe Wilson (3/6, 1900 -
m. Mary Jane West (1/26, 1913 -
They married 3/28, 1936. Had 3 children.
1. Duncan Mackenzie Wilson (12/16, 1936 -
2. Robin (girl) Wilson (2/27, 1939 -
3. Stephen West Wilson (10/24, 1944 -

101.271.2. Harrison Estel Howe (12/15, 1881 - 12/10, 1942)
m. May McCaren (8/25, 1882 -
They married 10/17, 1905. Had 2 daughters.

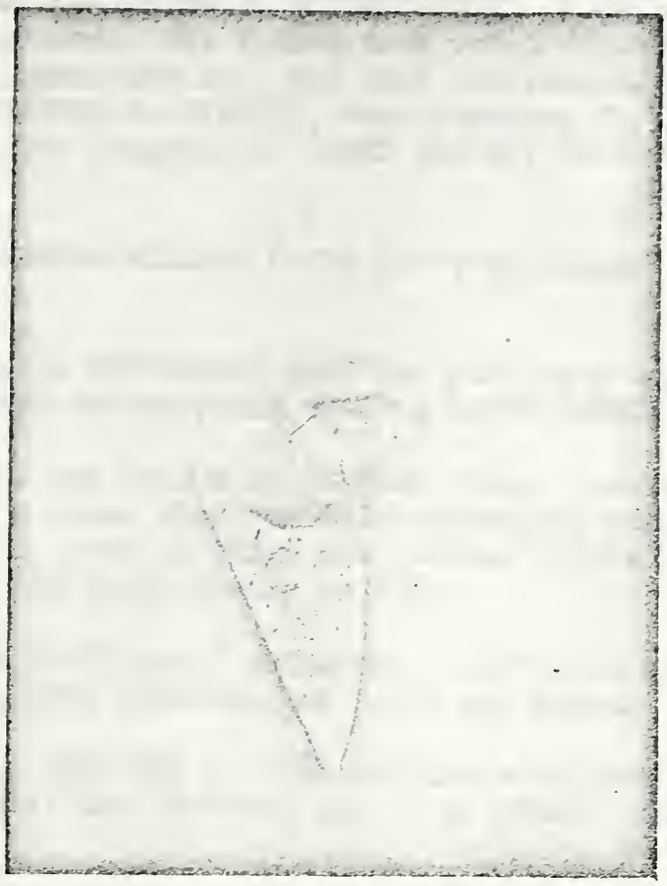
101.271.2.1. Mary Howe (12/29, 1907 -
m. Anthony Oscar Provost (9/14, 1908 - 11/23, 1956)
They married 10/8, 1932. Had 4 children.
1. Mary Belle Provost (3/18, 1936 -
2. Anthony Howe Provost (4/3, 1938 -
3. James Harrison Provost (10/15, 1939 -
4. Mary Frances Provost (2/26, 1948 -

101.271.2.2. Betty Howe (11/22, 1911 -
m. Frank Blake Clinton (3/2, 1908 -
They married 4/27, 1931. Two children.
1. Scott Blake Clinton (2/26, 1933 -
m. Jane Brooke (11/29, 1934 -
They married 2/25, 1956 -
2. Nancy Jane Clinton (5/29, 1935 -
m. William W. Butler (3/26, 1929 -
They married 7/ , 1952. One child.
1. Wm. Dale Butler (12/24, 1954 -

*

101.27.2. BELLE VINEY SCOTT (10/11, 1852 - 4/20, 1922)
Belle Viney never married.

GRANDSON
OF
OUR REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR
WILLIAM SCOTT (101).



1816 — 1888

JOHN SCOTT, JR. (Bk. II-101.2.8) p. 147
s. of John Scott, (Bk. II-101.2) p. 106
gr. s. of William Scott (I and II-101)

THE JOHN SCOTT SR. FAMILY (101.2)

JOHN SCOTT, JR. (101.2.8)

SKETCH

JOHN SCOTT, JR., was born June 12, 1816, the 8th of 10 children of JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT of VIRGINIA. His parents came to INDIANA in 1813, and pioneered in HARRISON TOWNSHIP, WAYNE COUNTY. JOHN, JR., was the first child born in the new home. His father took out a claim for a section of land. This was Section 5. Here John Jr., was born and reared. He married on September 18, 1838, MARTHA J. WILLETS, born February 21, 1820 near Harrison, Butler County, Ohio, the daughter of JAMES and AMY ALLISON WILLETS of Wayne County, Indiana.

JOHN, JR. and MARTHA WILLETS SCOTT had 7 children. Five were still living in 1890.

Mr. Scott became a REPUBLICAN when the party was organized. Mrs. Scott's parents were of English Ancestry and came to WAYNE COUNTY in an early day.

JOHN SCOTT, JR., was reared in pioneer times, receiving only a limited education, but being a close observer and a practical man, he acquired 260A of highly cultivated land, part of which was entered by his father. The entire section was still in the Scott family in 1884.

JOHN and MARTHA SCOTT had 7 children: James Alonzo, Mary Ellen, Florence Percival, Infant son, Emma Celeste, Amy Ionia and Laura.

JOHN SCOTT, JR., died May 1, 1888 and his wife lived with her daughter, EMMA CELESTE BOND, until the advanced age of 91 years. Her death occurred November 28, 1910.

Let us study the Record and the Genealogy of this family.

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

JOHN SCOTT, JR. (101.2.8)

RECORD

101.2.8. JOHN SCOTT, JR. (6/12, 1816 - 5/1, 1888) 71 y. 10M 19d.
m. MARTHA JANE WILLETS (2/21, 1820 - 11/28, 1910)
They married 9/18, 1838. Had 7 children.
101.28.1. JAMES ALONZO SCOTT (9/8, 1839 - 4/4, 1901)
m. Cordelia A. Hipes (7/14, 1842 - 9/1, 1917)
101.28.2. MARY ELLEN SCOTT (8/7, 1842 - 1/3, 1894)
m. Abner D. Bond (4/19, 1836 - 1/8, 1925)
101.28.3. FLORENCE PERCIVAL SCOTT (11/23, 1842 - 3/30, 1875) 32y3m7d
101.28.4. INFANT SON SCOTT (12/6, 1843 - 12/27, 1843)
101.28.5. EMMA CELESTE SCOTT (1847 - 1932)
m. Larkin T. Bond (3/16, 1847 - 7/27, 1882)
101.28.6. AMY IONIA SCOTT (1850 - 1913)
m. Lewis Bond (1844 -
101.28.7. LAURA SCOTT (11/21, 1853 - 4/15, 1910)
m. John Sylvester Harris (4/19, 1852 -

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

JOHN SCOTT, JR. (101.2.8)

101.2.8. JOHN SCOTT, JR. (6/12, 1816 - 5/1, 1888)
m. MARTHA JANE WILLETS (2/21, 1820 - 11/28, 1910)
They married 9/18, 1838. They had 7 children, viz: James Alonzo, Mary Ellen, Florence Percival, Infant son, Emma Celeste, Amy Ionia and Laura.
Martha Jane's sister, Sarah Willets, married John Scott, Jr.'s oldest brother, James Congleton Scott (101.2.1.).
Two daughters of John and Martha Willets Scott married brothers. Mary Ellen (101.28.2) married Abner D. Bond, and Emma Celeste married Larkin T. Bond. They were sons of Robert and Rachel Thornburg Bond. Another daughter, Amy Ionia married Lewis T. Bond, a first cousin of Abner D. and Larkin T.
101.2.8.1. JAMES ALONZO SCOTT (9/8, 1839 - 4/4, 1901)
m. Cordelia A. Hipes (7/14, 1842 - 9/1, 1917)
They married 1/5, 1860. Had 5 children, viz: John, Mary Jane, Frankie, Horace and Claude. Before beginning the genealogy of these children, let us read about James and Cordelia Hipes Scott.

JAMES ALONZO SCOTT

JAMES ALONZO SCOTT was born in the old Scott homestead, where JOHN SCOTT, JR. his father, was born and reared in HARRISON TWP., WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. He was a Republican in politics. JAMES A. SCOTT was a CIVIL WAR soldier. He served in Co. B., 5th Indiana Cavalry from 8/23, 1862 - 11/14, 1862. In 1864 he purchased 140 Acres of well improved land and became a sheep farmer and shipped stock to Eastern Cities. The farm lay along the North side of HARRISON TOWNSHIP.

CORDELIA HIPES was the daughter of NICHOLAS and MARY SHROYER HIPES, natives of BOTETOURT COUNTY, VIRGINIA and GREEN COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA, respectively, of German ancestry.

101.28.1.1. JOHN SCOTT (2/15, 1861 - 1/30, 1963) 1y11m16d
101.28.1.2. MARY JANE SCOTT (12/5, 1863 - 7/27, 1932)
m. Charles Edward Ford (6/26, 1860 - 6/30, 1922)
They married 10/10, 1885. Had 3 children, Hazel, Eugene Edward and Edwin S. The Fords had the old FAMILY BIBLE. Both are now deceased. They lived at HAGERSTOWN, INDIANA.
101.281.2.1. Hazel Ford (4/2, 1888 - 8/22, 1933)
m.(1)Joseph Wilson (6/30, 1883 - 10/30, 1942)
They married 11/14, 1911. One girl.
1. Jane Ann Wilson (8/3, 1915 -
m. Cheves Walling (2/28, 1916 -
They married 9/17, 1940. Had 5 children. They live at 284 Upper Mountain Ave., Upper Montclair, N.J.
1. Hazel Ford Walling (9/12, 1941 -
2. Rosalind English Walling (10/16, 1943 -
3. Cheves Haskell Walling (7/2, 1946 -
4. Janie Scott Walling (7/26, 1948 -
5. Barbara Ann Walling (10/7, 1956 -

101.281.2.1. Hazel Ford
m.(2) Frank Shannon
They married 1/23, 1924. Had 2 children, Barbara Joan and Eugene Cutler.
2. Barbara Joan Shannon (2/25, 1925 -
3. Eugene Cutler Shannon (6/14, 1927 -
101.281.2.2. Eugene Edward Ford (1/1, 1891 - 1/19, 1950)
m. Florence Brigham (12/23, 1896 - 8/21, 1932)
They married 11/9, 1915. Had 2 children, Joan and Charles Edward, II.
1. Joan Ford (10/11, 1917 -
m. Hargar Rollo (6/17, 1915 -
They married .Children :Ford, Hargar, Jr. and Alicia D.
1. Ford Rollo (4/19, 1941 -
2. Hargar Rollo, Jr. (9/29, 1946 -
3. Alicia D. Rollo (7/8, 1948 -
2. Charles Edward Ford, II (9/19, 1919 -
m. Barbara White (7/7, 1921 -
They married 8/9, 1942. One daughter, Barbara.
1. Barbara Ford (7/12, 1945 -
101.281.2.3. Edwin S. Ford (4/26, 1899 -
m. Laurita Gladys Zoller (8/29, 1901 -
They married 4/6, 1922. Children Suzanne Beryl and Mary Edrita. Edwin S. Ford's address is 209 S. LaSalle, Chicago, 4, Illinois.
1. Suzanne Beryl Ford (9/3, 1925 -
m. C. Arnold Guyot
They married 9/28, 1957. Mr. Guyot had one son by a previous marriage, John Charles Guyot, b. 4/21, 1952.
2. Mary Edrita Ford (3/4, 1930 -
m. Leo B. Braun, Jr. (12/19, 1926 -
They married 6/15, 1951. Two children.
1. Mary Edrita Braun (12/22, 1955 -
2. Virginia Zoller Braun (12/9, 1957 -

*

101.28.1.3. FRANKIE SCOTT (3/4, 1867 - 10/5, 1938)
m. Frank G. Newcom (10/21, 1862 - 7/28, 1949)
They married 3/19, 1885. Three children, Vivian, James Edward and James Scott.
101.281.3.1. Vivian Marie Newcom (12/6, 1898 - 4/5, 1957)
m. Kenneth O. Gjerset (5/26, 1897 - 6/13, 1947)
They married 10/19, 1932. One daughter, Susan Ann. Vivian was Secretary to Deborah Kerr for several years. Her daughter Susan is a Hollywood model. Kenneth Gjerset was Salesmanager for Formfit from Chicago West for 25 years.
1. Susan Ann Gjerset (8/10, 1933 -
m. Conrad H. Garvin (10/8, 1931 -
They married 8/6, 1955. No children. Conrad Garvin is a builder in Southern California. They live at 11353 Gladwin St., Los Angeles 49, Calif.
101.281.3.2. James Edward Newcom (8/29, 1905 -
m. Dorothy Robinson (10/4, 1906 -
They married 12/27, 1927. One son.
1. James Robinson Newcom (1/13, 1937 -
They live at 11011 Anzio Drive, Los Angeles 24, California.

James E. Newcom is now in England with 20th Century Fox making a picture for them. His wife Dorothy is there also, and she has been working on the Scott History or Clan. At this time I have not been able to contact her, but if she has developed further data and it is available, I should like to addend it to this book. Their address in England is: 33 Barrie House, 93 Lancaster Gate, London W2, England.

*

101.281.3.3. James Scott Newcom (12/3, 1887 -
m.(1)Marion (8/2, 1889 - 7/9, 1957)
They married in 1915. No children.
m.(2) Edith Jannet (9/1, 1893 -
They married 5/18, 1958.
James Scott lives at 2789 Riverside Blvd., Sacramento 18, California.

*

101.281.4. HORACE SCOTT (- 1955)
m. Fanny Hindman
They married in 1894. No children. Horace and Fanny were antique dealers. Fanny lives at Hagarstown, Indiana.

*

101.281.5. CLAUDE SCOTT (- dec'd)
m.(1) Kate Porter
They married in 1895. No children.
m.(2) Affia
They married in 1900.

*

This concludes the Genealogy of JAMES ALONZO and CORDELIA A. HIPES SCOTT. we now study the second child of JOHN (101.2.8) SCOTT, JR. and MARTHA JANE WILLETS, MARY ELLEN SCOTT (101.28.2).

THE JOHN SCOTT, JR. FAMILY (101.2.8)

MARY ELLEN SCOTT (101.28.2)

101.28.2. MARY ELLEN SCOTT (8/7, 1841 - 1/13, 1894)
m. ABNER D. BOND (4/19, 1836 - 1/8, 1925)
They married 2/27, 1860. Had 4 children. Abner D. Bond won a highly respected place for himself among his fellowmen. Let us read his Sketch.

ABNER D. BOND

"HISTORY of WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA"
VOL. II, p. 378-1884.

ABNER D. BOND, the fourth son of ROBERT and RACHEL THORNBURG BOND was born April 19, 1836, near WASHINGTON, WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. He received a good education in his native village. He grew up on the home farm. At 25 he went into business for himself. ABNER D. BOND is a worthy representative of his honored ancestors - a man who can always be relied upon for his influence for the advancement for good in his community.

In 1860, on February 27th, he married MARY ELLEN SCOTT, daughter of JOHN, JR., and MARTHA JANE WILLETS SCOTT of WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. This same year (1860) he bought land near Manchester, WABASH COUNTY, Indiana, on Eel River, improved it and resided there 5-1/2 years. Then he traded this farm for part of the farm first entered by his grandfather, JESSE BOND - so in 1866, they returned to Wayne Co., Indiana. On this 260 Acres of well improved land, he engaged in farming and stock raising, his buildings and residence being first class.

MR. BOND was one of Wayne County's most enterprising citizens, a successful farmer and a man of affairs. He served many years as CLAY TOWNSHIP TRUSTEE, a Republican politically. He and his wife were members of the DISCIPLE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.

ABNER and MARY ELLEN SCOTT BOND had 4 daughters, viz: Emma Celeste, Sylvia Maude, Virginia Blanche and Edith A. Only 3 of these girls grew to maturity. Let us read the genealogy of this family.

101.282.1. EMMA CELESTE BOND (9/24, 1861 - 11/4, 1889)
m. Albert Ringo Jones (12/10, 1852 - 7/15, 1930)
They married 1/1, 1885. Had 2 children, Forest Bond and Mary Lucile.

ALBERT R. JONES

ALBERT R. JONES was the son of JOHN R. and HARRIETT (JONES) JONES. He was deputy county Auditor for 4 years and later was cashier of the First National Bank of HAGERSTOWN, INDIANA. He married twice. After the death of EMMA CELESTE BOND, his first wife, he married EVA M. STUART of Urbanna, Ohio on 9/17, 1896. EMMA CELESTE BOND was named for her Aunt EMMA CELESTE SCOTT (101.28.5).

*

101.282.1.1. Forest Bond Jones (4/8, 1886 -
Forest never married. Lives in Duarte, California.

101.282.1.2. Mary Lucile Jones (10/24, 1889 - 6/29, 1957)
m. Paul E. Lewis (9/18, 1887 - 7/12, 1935)
They married 10/24, 1912. Had 2 children.

PAUL E. LEWIS

PAUL E. LEWIS graduated from EARLHAM COLLEGE, RICHMOND, INDIANA. He owned a grocery in WILLIAMSBURG a number of years before becoming a Kroger manager in Richmond. He spent 5 years farming the LEWIS HOMESTEAD, a farm entered by his great grandfather, JOHN LEWIS in 1810. At Paul's death, Lucile ran the farm for 22 years, until her death in 1957. Since that time their second daughter DOROTHY LEWIS has been running the farm, as well as teaching. MARY LUCILE LEWIS attended EARLHAM COLLEGE.

Mary Lucile's mother died when she was 10 days old. She was brought up by her grandfather, Abner D. Bond, her grandmother having died when she was 5 years of age.

(A.N. It was my pleasure to visit DOROTHY LEWIS at the old homestead in August, 1958. The beautiful old brick home was very interesting being well over 100 years old. It was furnished thru out in fine old furniture, and is now a treasure of beautiful antiques. Dorothy has a fine appreciation of her heritage in this home and much prefers to live there and manage the farm, than to teach.

MARY LUCILE and PAUL E. LEWIS had 2 daughters: Deborah and Dorothy.

101.282.12.1. Deborah Lewis (10/18, 1915 -
m. Oscar Lewis Dunn (6/21, 1914 -
They married 6/19, 1936. One son.
1. Richard Lewis Dunn (3/2, 1942 -
Deborah graduated from Indiana University in 1936. They live in Erie, Pennsylvania where Oscar is Division Manager for the General Electric Direct Current Generators Plant.

101.282.12.2. DOROTHY LEWIS (4/2, 1922 -
Dorothy graduated from BALL TEACHER'S COLLEGE in 1944. She has taught Mathematics, Science and Latin at WILLIAMSBURG, Webster and CAMBRIDGE CITY, INDIANA. Now lives on the LEWIS HOMESTEAD, manages the farm and teaches. She has never married. Dorothy contributed much splendid data for this book. She is a member of the QUAKER CHURCH in WILLIAMSBURG, INDIANA.

101.282.2. SYLVIA MAUDE BOND (3/16, 1865 - 6/10, 1925)
m.(1) William G. Woodruff (1862 - 1/28, 1901)
They married 6/12, 1889. There were no children. William Woodruff was from Chicago, Ill.
m.(2) Thomas B. Millikan
Thomas was from Newcastle, Indiana. There were no children by this marriage. Date not known.

101.282.3. VIRGINIA BLANCHE BOND (4/14, 1878 - 2/4, 1879)

101.282.4. EDITH A. BOND (5/20, 1882 -
m. Joseph R. Morgan, Jr.
They married 6/24, 1908. Had 3 children: Joseph III, Abner, & Marjorie. Joseph,Jr. was the son of Joseph R. Morgan of Indianapolis.
1. Joseph R. Morgan, III (9/1, 1911 - d. inf.)
2. Abner Morgan (1/3, 1913 -
Abner is not married. He and his sister Marjorie are twins.

3. Marjorie Morgan (1/3, 1913 -
m. Charles R. Golay
They married 6/11, 1942. One son.
1. Charles Edward Golay (5/8, 1951 -

*

This concludes the MARY ELLEN SCOTT and ABNER D. BOND family. The next two sons of JOHN, JR. and MARTHA WILLETS SCOTT follow.

THE JOHN SCOTT, JR. FAMILY (101.2.8)

FLORENCE PERCIVAL and INFANT SON

101.28.3. FLORENCE PERCIVAL SCOTT (11/23, 1843 - 3/20, 1877)
FLORENCE'S gravestone shows he died at 32 years 3m and 7d.

*
*
*

101.28.4. INFANT SON SCOTT (12/6, 1845 - 12/25, 1845)

*
*
*

We now study the 5th child of JOHN SCOTT, JR. and MARTHA JANE WILLETS. This was a daughter, EMMA CELESTE SCOTT (101.28.5).

THE JOHN SCOTT, JR. FAMILY (101.2.8)

EMMA CELESTE SCOTT (101.28.5)

101.28.5. EMMA CELESTE SCOTT (11/29, 1847 - 12/30, 1932)
m. LARKIN T. BOND (3/16, 1847 - 7/27, 1882)
They married 9/30, 1869. Had 3 children, Georgia, Lora and Fred Scott. Before beginning the Genealogy of these 3 children, read a Sketch of their father, LARKIN T. BOND.

LARKIN T. BOND

LARKIN T. BOND, born 3/16, 1847, the son of ROBERT and RACHEL THORNBURG BOND, was for many years one of the leading citizens of CLAY TWP. His grandfather, JESSE BOND of VIRGINIA, came to INDIANA at an early day and entered land where EARLHAM COLLEGE now is. Jesse was a farmer and a Friend's preacher. Robert, the father of Larkin T. was also a farmer and a member of the FRIEND'S CHURCH. There were 8 children. Two of the Bond sons married Scott sisters: Larkin T. married Emma Celeste, and Abner D. Bond married Mary Ellen Scott (101.28.2) whose Genealogy we have just studied.

LARKIN T. BOND was born at GREEN'S FORK, INDIANA, and spent his life on his father's farm, assuming the management on this father's death. Three children were born, but Larkin T. Bond died on July 27, 1882 at only 35 years of age. His widow moved to CAMBRIDGE CITY, in 1904. She died in SANTA CRUZ, CALIFORNIA, having moved there in 1926. She joined the JACKSONBURG, INDIANA CHRISTIAN CHURCH August 12, 1868.

Let us study the Genealogy of the 3 children of LARKIN T. and EMMA CELESTE SCOTT BOND.

*

101.285.1. GEORGIA BOND (5/10, 1876 -
m. Joseph B. Hurst of Centerville, Indiana.
They married 12/14, 1898. Five children, viz: Marjorie, Foster Scott, Emily Celeste and John Dixon (twins) and George Bond. Mrs. Hurst lives at 236 Ocean View Ave., Santa Cruz, California.

101.285.1.1. Marjorie Hurst (9/29, 1899 - 7/19, 1956)
m. John R. Moulton
They married 10/1, 1927. One son.
1. John Hurst Moulton (11/4, 1941 -
John R. Moulton's address is 5182 Hastings Road, San Diego, California. His wife Marjorie, died in Honolulu while visiting their son, in 1956.

101.285.1.2. Foster Scott Hurst (6/22, 1904 -
Foster is unmarried.

101.285.1.3. Emily Celeste Hurst (1/30, 1910 -
m. George Skolsky
They married . Two sons.
1. George G. Skolsky (4/7, 1944 -
2. Dickson Hunt Skolsky (1/3, 1946 -
Emily and John Dixon are twins.

101.285.1.4. John Dixon Hurst (1/30, 1910 -
John is not married.

101.285.1.5. George Bond Hurst (3/22, 1915 -
m. Viola Vetterle
They married . Had 3 children: Martha Ann, Kathleen and Nancy Jean.
1. Martha Ann Hurst (6/5, 1941 -
2. Kathleen Hurst (12/2, 1943 -
3. Nancy Jean Hurst (10/18, 1945 -

*

101.285.2. LORA BOND (12/18, 1877 -
m. Omer Guyton of Cambridge City, Ind.
They married 9/30, 1905. No children. They live at 3344 Columbia Street, San Diego, California.

*

101.285.3. FRED SCOTT BOND (4/24, 1879 - 1/27, 1942)
m. Ruth Bertch Wonsetter (1/6, 1895 -
They married 2/ , 1926. Had 1 son. Ruth lives at 12 N. Center St., Cambridge City, Ind.

101.285.3.1. Norman Scott Bond (12/6, 1929 -
m. Mildred Louise Davenport (2/19, 1931 -
They married 10/29, 1950. Had 2 children.
1. Kathryn Scott Bond (2/21, 1952 -
2. Fred Scott Bond (3/5, 1955 -
They live on one of the old Scott farms in WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. The original home burned.

*

We now study the 6th child of JOHN SCOTT, JR. and MARTHA JANE WILLETS (101.2.8), namely: AMY IONIA SCOTT (101.28.6)

THE JOHN SCOTT, JR. FAMILY (101.2.8)

AMY IONIA SCOTT (101.28.6)

101.28.6. AMY IONIA SCOTT (7/19, 1850 - 6/14, 1913)
m. LEWIS T. BOND (10/15, 1844 -
They married 10/23, 1872. They had 3 children; Walter Scott, Nellie Jane and Blanche B. Let us read a few words about LEWIS T. BOND.

LEWIS T. BOND

LEWIS T. BOND was the son of ISAAC and CATHERINE EARGOOD BOND, and a 1st cousin to ABNER and LARKIN T. BOND. All were grand sons of JESSE and PHOEBE COMMONS BOND. Jesse Bond was a Quaker preacher. RICHMOND, INDIANA was founded by Quaker families and EARLHAM COLLEGE which was located on the original site of the JESSE BOND land, is a Friend's College.

Lewis T. and Amy lived near MEXICO, MIAMI COUNTY, INDIANA. (See Sketch of Larkin T. Bond).

*

101.286.1. WALTER SCOTT BOND (8/23, 1873 - 3/10, 1940)
m. Mary Ellin Fisher
They married 4/15, 1899. Had 1 child.
1. Vernice Marie Bond (6/14, 1903 -
m. Harold Donaldson
They married in June, 1935. Had one child, Delores.
1. Delores Donaldson (8/23, 1936 -
m. Kenneth Hattery
They married 11/19, 1955.

*

101.286.2. NELLIE JANE BOND (9/3, 1876 -
*** m. Gilbert J. Hood
They married 2/23, 1899. Two children.
1. Margaret Ionia Hood (4/4, 1900 -
m. Howard E. Mills
They married 4/11, 1930. No children.
2. Joseph Lewis Hood (10/17, 1910 - 10/1, 1914)

*

101.286.3. BLANCH B. BOND (6/23, 1880 - 3/18, 1945)
m. Dr. F. E. Grafft
They married 12/31, 1900. Had 2 children; Martha B. and Lewis Bond.
1. Martha Bond Grafft(1/7,1902 -
m.O.K.Coleman
They married 9/1,1927.Had one son.
1.Robert Gene Coleman(7/8,1928-
m.Maxine Crites
They married 8/2,1951.One son.
1.Robert Steven Crites(1952-
2.Lewis Bond Grafft(10/15,1908-
m.Margaret Simpkins
They married in February 1933.Had 2 Children.
1.Elizabeth Grafft(7/ ,1935-
2.Eugenia Bond Grafft(5/24,1940-

*

***Gilbert Hood descended from Robert and Bridget Pully of Ireland.His father came from Lancaster,Co.,Pa. to Indiana.

THE JOHN SCOTT, JR. FAMILY (101.2.8)

LAURA SCOTT (101.28.7)

101.28.7. LAURA SCOTT (11/21, 1853 - 4/15, 1910)
m. JOHN SYLVESTER HARRIS (4/19, 1852 -
They married 12/24, 1874. Had 3 sons, viz: Clarence A., Clem and Omar. John S. Harris was the son of ALLEN M. and REBECCA PETTY HARRIS. John S. was a prominent farmer and stock raiser of Wayne County, Indiana.
LAURA SCOTT was born near JACKSONBURG, INDIANA and died at RICHMOND. Their 3 sons were born on the farm near GREEN'S FORK.

101.287.1. CLARENCE A. HARRIS (5/26, 1877 - 5/18, 1953)
m. Jeanette Miller (10/28, 1878 - Jefferson Twp.
They married 12/31, 1903. Had one son, Allen Miller.
1. Allen Miller Harris (11/16, 1904 -
m. Ruth C Openhaver (11/16, 1904 -
They married 8/6, 1930. One son.
1. Robert Eugene Harris (5/4, 1935 -

*

101.287.2. CLEM E. HARRIS (9/22, 1881 - d. abt 1931)
m. Laura Marie Tracy
They married 12/25, 1904. Had 2 daughters, Mabel and Lucile.
1. Mabel Harris (3/20, 1905 -
m. Byron Orr
They married . Had one girl.
1. Donna Jean Orr
This couple divorced.
2. Lucille Harris (7/19, 1909 -
Lucille is a nurse. Unmarried.

*

101.287.3. OMAR HARRIS (7/18, 1884 -
An invalid. Unmarried.

*

This concludes the family history of JOHN SCOTT, JR. (101.2.8). The next child will be PAULINA SCOTT (101.2.9.) the 9th child of JOHN SCOTT, SR.

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

PAULINA SCOTT (101.2.9)

101.2.9. PAULINA SCOTT (3/29, 1820 - 4/7, 1892) 72y 8d.
m. EBENEZER ELIASON (2/2, 1822 - 11/13, 1867) 45y,9m,11d
They married . Had 3 children, viz: Mary Ellen, Winfield Scott and Henry Harrison. PAULINA and EBENEZER ELIASON are buried at JACKSONBURG, INDIANA. Paulina was the 9th child of JOHN and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT and a grand daughter of our REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR, WILLIAM SCOTT (101). Ebenezer was the son of JOSHUA, SR. and MARTHA CRANFORD-SMITHSON ELIASON. Joshua Eliason Sr., was an early settler of the county. He was a farmer and stock buyer. He purchased land from the federal government and hewed a home for his family in the unbroken wilderness. PAULINA SCOTT was born in HARRISON TWP., WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. In her father's will she shared equally with her 3 sisters and her brother Lorenzo. Read her mother's will. In it she received a blaze-faced bay horse, the 2 best cows and calves, 1/2 her sheep, household goods, and 1/2 her money, about $215.

101.29.1. MARY ELLEN ELIASON (1847 - 1927)
m. Dr. Leonidas S. Mann (1847 - 1914)
They married . Had 2 sons: Earl H. and Clem A. Mary Ellen and Dr. Mann are buried at the Earlham Cemetery, Richmond, Indiana.

101.291.1. EARL H. MANN (3/26, 1879 - 8/25, 1953)
m.(1) Mary Hill (6/19, 1879 - 12/23, 1931)
They married 10/4, 1904. Had 3 children: E. Gurney, Lindley Stuart and Mariana. MARY HILL was the daughter of GURNEY HILL, of Richmond, Indiana who owned one of the finest nurseries in the United States. RICHMOND is known as the "ROSE CITY", and the Hills developed several varieties of roses, among them the AMERICAN BEAUTY and HAPPINESS ROSES. They shipped thousands of plants all over the country each year. Several members of the Mann family are prominent in the rose business, and they are well known all over the country.

101.291.1.1. E. Guerney Mann (2/22, 1906 -
m. Eleanor Blain (12/14, 1905 -
They married in 1930. They have 2 daughters: Margot Blain and Mary Stuart. The Manns live at 302 N.W. 18th Street, Richmond, Indiana. GUERNEY MANN is President of the E. G. Hill Greenhouses.
1. Margot Blain Mann (9/7, 1931
m. John Edward Helms, III (of Morristown, Tenn.
They married 9/7, 1957. Had one daughter.
1. Melissa Mann Helms (8/3, 1958 -
2. Mary Stuart Mann (1934 -
m. Littrell J. Clark
They married in 1956.

101.291.1.2. Lindley Stuart Mann (4/12,1911-
m. Doris Borgmann (9/ 2,1910-
They married in 1942. Have 2 children: Lindley Stuart, Jr. and Marianna. They live at 300 N.W. 18th St., Richmond, Indiana. STUART MANNis president of Stuart Mann, Inc. which is a large firm of Greenhouses.

1. Lindley Stuart Mann, Jr. (3/31, 1945 -
2. Marianna Mann (10/7, 1946 -

101.291.1.3. Mariana Mann (10/30, 1915 -
m. William H. Baker II (
They married 10/21, 1939. Had 2 children; Barbara and William H. III.
1. William H. Baker, III (8/20, 1942 -
2. Barbara Baker (5/3, 1945 -

The Manns live at 84 Five Mile River Road, Darien, Connecticutt

*

m.(2) Mrs. Ottie Ridenour Murray (1877 - 10/28, 1953)
They married 10/26, 1937. Mrs. Murray had a daughter by her previous marriage.
All are buried in the NEW EARLHAM CEMETERY at RICHMOND, INDIANA.

*

101.291.2. CLEM A. MANN (1883 - 1899)
Clem A. Mann is buried in OLD EARLHAM CEMETERY at RICHMOND, INDIANA.

*
*
*

101.29.2. WINFIELD SCOTT ELIASON (8/13, 1851 - 11/ , 1937)
m. Lucinda Ellen King (11/10, 1853 - 3/27, 1937)
They married 1874. Had 1 son, Horace King.
Lucinda Ellen was the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Way King. Joseph and Sarah Way King were prominent early settlers in Wayne County. See the Sketch of Winfield Scott Eliason which follows:

101.292.1. Horace King Eliason (1875 - 9/11, 1935)
Horace never married. All of this family are buried in the LUTHERAN CEMETERY, PERSHING, INDIANA (Pershing is the Post Office - town known as EAST GERMANTOWN.)

WINFIELD SCOTT ELIASON

SKETCH

P. 505 1884 "HISTORY OF WAYNE CO., INDIANA"

WINFIELD SCOTT ELIASON, farmer, was born August 13, 1851, in Wayne County, son of Ebenezer and Paulina (Scott) Eliason, natives of Wayne County. He was reared a farmer and attended the schools of his township. He attended Milton High School, the grade school at Lynn, Randolph County. At 23, he married ELLEN, daughter of JOSEPH and SARAH (WAY) KING, the father deceased. They have one son, Horace K. Mr. Eliason has a well cultivated farm, and is one of the practical young farmers of the township. He is a member of I.O.O.F. Lodge of JACKSONBURG, and represented his lodge in the State Grand Lodge. His father was a farmer and stock raiser and died in November, 1867. His wife survives, aged 63. They had 3 children: Mary E., wife of Dr. Leonidas Mann of Richmond, Indiana, Winfield S., and Henry H. of Wayne County.

101.29.3. HENRY HARRISON ELIASON (10/ , 1853 - 1944)
m. Clara B. Petty (10/10, 1857 - 11/4, 1951)
They married 11/6, 1873. Had 3 children: Elsie M., Frank and Lenna. Henry H. and Clara lived at EAST GERMANTOWN, INDIANA. They are buried at Jacksonburg, Indiana.

101.293.1. Elsie M. Eliason (11/19, 1874 - 1951)
m. Caleb Wilson (5/28, 1868 - 1948)
They married 7/23, 1891. Had 2 children; Perry and Ruth. Caleb was the son of Perry and Elizabeth Hoover Wilson. They are buried at Jacksonburg, Indiana. Caleb was a prominent timber buyer in Wayne Co., Indiana.

101.293.1.1. Perry A. Wilson (5/28, 1892 -
m. Hazel Knorpp (1898 -
They married 7/23, 1916. Had 1 daughter. Hazel was the daughter of William and Kathryn Huhn Knorpp. Perry is a farmer at Cambridge City, Indiana, Route 1.
1. Virginia Lee Wilson (7/1, 1917 -
m. Ora Ray Slonaker (6/21, 1912 -
They married 12/31, 1938. Had 1 son, Terry Ray. Ora Ray was the son of Rudolph and Mae Crull Slonaker, one of 8 children. They live on Rt. 1, Cambridge City, Indiana.

101.293.1.2. Ruth Wilson (5/22, 1896 - .
m. Thomas Tinsley (5/16, 1895 - Washington, D. C.
They married 3/28, 1923. Had 1 child, Ellen Virginia. They live in Washington, D. C.
1. Ellen Virginia Tinsley (12/20, 1923
m. David E. Rozzelle (1/21, 1916
They married 7/3, 1943. Had 2 children; David George and Thomas Tinsley.
1. David G. Rozzelle (9/22, 1946 -
2. Thomas Tinsley Rozzelle (7/18, 1950
The Tinsleyslive at 1600 Crittenden St., N. E., Washington, D. C.

101.293.2. Frank Eliason (6/7, 1877 -
m. Daisy Hosier (12/30, 1878 -
They married 9/13, 1899. No children. They live at 401 E. Plum St., Centerville, Indiana. Daisy is the daughter of Lewis H. and Hester Ann Camplain Hosier.

101.293.3. Lenna Eliason (5/4, 1886 - 2/23, 1902)
Lenna is buried at Jacksonburg, Indiana.

*

For the PAULINA SCOTT-EBENEZER ELIASON data I am greatly indebted to MRS. CARL STIVER, CENTERVILLE, INDIANA, 401 E. Walnut Street.

*

We now read about the last child of JOHN (101.2) and MARY CONGLETON SCOTT, LUCINDA SCOTT (101/2.10).

THE JOHN SCOTT, SR. FAMILY (101.2)

LUCINDA SCOTT (101.2.10)

101.2.10. LUCINDA SCOTT (1821 - 1833)

LUCINDA SCOTT was a very small child when her father, JOHN SCOTT, SR. died in 1824, but she was to share equally in his estate with her 3 older sisters Jane, Maria and Paulina and with her brother, Lorenzo. She died when she was but 12 years of age, so is not mentioned in the will of her mother MARY SCOTT GRAHAM, written in 1843.

*
*
*

This concludes the entire family history of JOHN SCOTT, SR. (101.2) and his wife MARY "POLLY" CONGLETON SCOTT and their 10 children.

John being the 2nd child of our Revolutionary Ancestor, WILLIAM SCOTT (101), we now study the few facts we have about the only daughter, and 3rd child of WILLIAM and HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT, MARGARET SCOTT (101.3).

MARGARET SCOTT
(101.3)

THE

THIRD CHILD

OF

WILLIAM SCOTT and HELEN MONTGOMERY
(101)

PENNSYLVANIA

AND

KENTUCKY

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

MARGARET SCOTT (101.3)

101.3. MARGARET ("PEGGY") SCOTT (b. prob. 1772 -)
m. JAMES WILSON

They married March 21, 1791. We have 2 recordings for this marriage, one for March 21st and the other for March 24th. I am inclined to believe that MARGARET SCOTT and JAMES WILSON were married March 21, 1791, but that the wedding was recorded there three days later. In Book I, p. 4, at PARIS, KENTUCKY under "BOURBON COUNTY, MARRIAGES" we find it recorded as follows: "JAMES WILSON to MARGARET "PEGGY" dau. of WM. SCOTT March 21, 1791 Bn: JOHN, wit. ROBERT".

And in Vol. 23, p. 78 of the "Kentucky Historical Register" it is given as 3/24, 1791. But in Vol. 22, p. 71 it is given as 3/21, 1791. This last is under "MARRIAGES of BOURBON COUNTY (1786-1800)."

Tradition has come down that Margaret, * called "Peggy", and JAMES WILSON went to Ft. Wayne, Indiana. This same tradition was accepted about her brother John, whom we have just studied, until proven that John went to WAYNE COUNTY, INDIANA. I have been unable to find her record at either place. Helen Scott Bright (101.217.7.1) who has been a very interested and helpful contributor to this book, went to the cemetery in WAYNE COUNTY where many of the Scotts are buried, but was unable to locate the graves of Margaret or James Wilson. As is so often the case, the tradition is probably unfounded and I am inclined to think they located in some county in Kentucky adjacent to BOURBON, and I hope to do some research in Scott and Harrison Counties, particularly, at some future time. Since Bourbon was taken from Fayette in 1785, six years before Peggy and James married, I doubt if the records would be at Lexington. HARRISON, CAMPBELL and SCOTT Counties were formed from Bourbon after 1791. If anyone knows or finds any further record of this couple, please inform your author in order that I may distribute the data, at some future time.

MARGARET was the 3rd child and only daughter of WILLIAM (101) and HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT. She was born in PENNSYLVANIA, probably near CARLISLE, COMBERLAND COUNTY. She was brought to Kentucky in 1778, then a small child. We have read at length about the hardships of this journey and, also her brother Patrick's description of their expedition with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK. (See "Shane's Interview with PATRICK SCOTT," pp. 26 - 29).

I regret the lack of further data on MARGARET SCOTT, and hope that some of her "cousins" will be able to produce this interesting data for our SCOTT FAMILY RECORD.

*

* Many names were nicknamed in early times. We find there was almost an invariable rule about certain names. For instance: Margaret was always "Peggy"; Mary was "Polly", and later "Molly"; Jane was "Jennie", etc.

*

Let us now study the 4th child of WILLIAM and HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT (101), namely, PATRICK SCOTT (101.4).

PATRICK SCOTT
(101.4)

THE

FOURTH CHILD

OF

WILLIAM SCOTT and HELEN MONTGOMERY
(101)

PENNSYLVANIA

AND

BOURBON COUNTY,
KENTUCKY

PATRICK SCOTT (101.4)

SKETCH

PATRICK SCOTT was born in PENNSYLVANIA in 1774, probably near CARLISLE, CUMBERLAND COUNTY. He was the fourth child of WILLIAM (101) and HELEN MONTGOMERY SCOTT.

When four years of age, in 1778, he came from Pennsylvania with his parents and sister, Margaret, and two older brothers, Robert and John, to CORN ISLAND, KENTUCKY. This expedition was made with GEORGE ROGERS CLARK. Corn Island was a limestone island in the Ohio River near where the city of Louisville now is situated. Patrick's family came along with 12 other families. His father built the third cabin there. The following year William moved his family to the Fort at HARRODSBURGH. We have read about the dangerous times this family endured, how they fought the Indians and worked to build a home in the wilderness of Kentucky. Great credit is due to PATRICK SCOTT for the information that he gave to JOHN D. SHANE when the Reverend Shane interviewed him in 1844. PATRICK was 70 years of age at the time and the INTERVIEW (See pp. 26-29 of this Volume). tock place one year before he died. REV. JOHN D. SHANE was a preacher, who spent most of his time traveling and preaching over Central Kentucky, parts of Ohio and Tennessee. During his trips he collected pioneer manuscripts, scraps of paper, letters, maps, and interviewed many pioneers. From these he secured many stories and incidents that occurred during Indian troubles and during the early occupation of Kentucky. These Interviews have been collected and preserved by the Presbyterian Historical Society in Philadelphia and by the Wisconsin Historical Society. From Shane's interview with PATRICK SCOTT, we have gleaned much data of our Scott family.

After the long hard winter of 1779-'80 at Harrodsburg, WILLIAM SCOTT moved several times. At one time he took out a claim for 1,000 acres in Bath County, Kentucky - but later he moved to CORN STATION on CANE RUN in BOURBON COUNTY but finally settled at STONER'S FORK on LICKING CREEK, SCOTT'S BRANCH and here had a claim for 1,000 acres of land.

PATRICK SCOTT was married first to ANNE CAMPBELL, daughter of WILLIAM CAMPBELL, a ruling Elder at the Pt. Pleasant Presbyterian Church. They were married January 19, 1804, by the REV. ISAAC TULL. This marriage is recorded in Reg. II, p. 15, Bourbon County, Kentucky. By this wife, Patrick had 3 children, 2 sons and a daughter. They were William Campbell (named for his grandfather), Fielding L. and Mary. When his first wife died, we are not informed, but PATRICK SCOTT married secondly, SALLY POSTON, an Iron-side Baptist on April 10, 1814. This marriage is recorded in CLARK COUNTY, KENTUCKY. Seven children were born, 3 girls and 4 boys, namely, Louisa, Willis, Jonathon, Fanny, Bettie, Green and Andrew.

Patrick and his son William were active in the Cane Ridge Meeting House. In James R. Rodgers book "THE CANE RIDGE MEETING HOUSE" published 1910, Cincinatti, p. 34: "WILLIAM SCOTT and PATRICK SCOTT signed an oath to keep the Church in repair with many others on 2/12, 1829".

In Jim Crow's will (Book G, p. 183), probated March 1824 at the Old State House, Kentucky, he mentions" Pat Scott and the children of Patrick Scott, Wm C., Fielding, and Polly". The executives were Robert Scott and Patrick Scott. I do not know the relationship of Jim Crow to the Scotts.

PATRICK SCOTT lived about a mile from NORTH MIDDLETON on the Paris Road, on Scott's branch, BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY. This was no doubt on his share of his father's farm. His father had a "corn right" to about 1,000 acres there, and both of Pat's brother's, Robert and John had farms adjacent to this.

PATRICK SCOTT died December 8, 1845 in BOURBON COUNTY. His will is dated December 6, 1844, and recorded in Bourbon County. There was also an obituary in the early Kentucky paper, "WESTERN CITIZEN" on December 9, 1845. Let us read the will of PATRICK SCOTT.

WILL OF PATRICK SCOTT

Bourbon County, Kentucky
Will Book M, p. 406

Know all whom it may concern that whereas I PATRICK SCOTT of the COUNTY OF BOURBON and STATE OF KENTUCKY, being of lawful age and disposing mind. Knowing the uncertainities of life and the certainity of death, do declare and establish the following to be my last will and testament.

First, it is my will and wish after my decease, that my farm on which I now reside consisting of two hundred and fifty seven acres, be sold to the highest bidder at Public Auction and the proceeds of such sale to be divided in the following manner viz: in eight equal parts.

The one eighth part of said sale money to be given and in herited by my son FIELDING L. SCOTT, now being in the State of Illinois. and the one eighth part of said sale to be given to and inherited by my daughter MARY SCOTT now living with me. And the one eighth part of the proceeds of said sale to be given to and inherited by my daughter LOUISA MILLER, OF HARRISON COUNTY, KENTUCKY. And the one eighth part of the proceeds of said sale to be given and inherited by my son, WILLIS SCOTT - now living in the STATE OF ILLINOIS. And the one eighth part of the proceeds of said sale to be given and inherited by my son JONATHAN SCOTT living in the STATE OF ILLINOIS. And the one eighth part of the proceeds of said sale to be given and inherited by my daughter ELIZABETH - now living with me. And one eighth part of the proceeds of said sale to be given and inherited by my son GREEN SCOTT., now living with me. And one eighth part of the proceeds of said sale to be given to and interited by my youngest son ANDREW SCOTT, now living with me.

SECOND: It is my will and desire that my daughter LOUISA MILLER be given my negro girl Mathilda, and my negro boy, Slim and my daughter MARY be given my negro girl Vina Ann. And also my negro man Sam. My ownership to the above named girl being disputed it is my will that: after my death the said girl be taken from my daughter MARY by law. That she receive the full value of said negro girl from my estate. And MY YOUNGEST DAUGHTER, ELIZABETH be given my negro girl Amanda and her child Caroline, all of which they are to have and to hold forever.

THIRD: It is my will and desire that my negro man Jordan be sold to the highest bidder at public sale and the proceeds of sale to be equally divided among the heirs of my body.

FOURTH: It is my will and desire that JAMES SCOTT, MY NEPHEW act as the legally appointed guardian of MY YOUNGEST SON ANDREW SCOTT, about whom I have great concern, being subject to and afflicted with an illness which has materially injured him both in body and mind; and thus rendering his means of support precarious. There fore it is my will and desire that my son ANDREW SCOTT be given my negro boy Moses to have and to hold forever.

FIFTH: It is my will & desire that all my personal property be sold at public sale & the proceeds of such sale be equally devided among my afrs'd children.

SIXTH: It is my will and desire that my son FIELDING L. SCOTT account to my executors in the sum of seven hundred dollars, of which he has hereto fore received. It is also my will that my son JONATHAN SCOTT account to my executors for the sum of five hundred and fifty dollars which amount he JONATHAN SCOTT has hereto fore received. It is also my will that my daughter MARY SCOTT account to my executors in the sum of six hundred dollars it being the valuation of the three negroes I have bequeathed her. Also that my daughter ELIZABETH SCOTT account to my executors in the sum of five hundred and fifty dollars. It being the valuation of the negro girl and child I have bequeathed her. Also that my daughter LOUISA MILLER account to my executors in the sum of five hundred dollars, it being the valuation of the negro girl and boy which I have bequeathed unto her. It is also my will that my son WILLIS, and JONATHAN account to my executors for five hundred dollars which they are indebted to me for: horses and mules sold them.

SEVENTH: it is my will and wish that the amount received by my executors of my aforesaid children named in the sixth clause, shall be equally divided among my eight aforesaid children.

EIGHTH: It is my will and wish that THOMAS MILLER and JAMES SCOTT be appointed and act as my legally constituted executors. to perform and execute the provisions of my last will and testament, this SIXTH DAY OF DECEMBER, in the year of our Lord ONE THOUSAND EIGHT HUNDRED AND FORTY FOUR.

PATRICK SCOTT

ATTEST:
Matthews, I.C.
M. M. Mathews

Wit: JAMES SCOTT, Exec.

JANUARY, 5, 1846. produced in court.

*
*
*

In Patrick Scott's Will, you notice he mentions only 8 of his 10 children, so we know that WILLIAM CAMPBELL SCOTT and FANNY SCOTT were already deceased. He mentions no wife, but he married twice, and I shall list the marriages as indicated. It is said GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9) was born in Mt. Sterling. The home of Patrick's second wife, Sally Poston, was in Clark County at the time of their marriage.

The abstract of the Estate Settlement (Bk. F. p 282) 1856, is a very long (4 ledger pages) and interesting account. It ends with a total of $14,271 to be divided among his heirs, each receiving $1,783.93. Named were Fielding L. Scott, Thomas J. Miller (Louisa Scott's husband), Jonathan, Willis, Green and Mary Scott, Elizabeth Scott "now E. DeBard' (so she must have married in 1846 right after her father's death) and Andrew Scott.

*

Let us study the family of PATRICK SCOTT - four sons, of whom went "West", 3 to Illinois and 1 to Missouri, after reading the INVENTORY, SALE BILL and APPRAISEMENT of his estate. His nephew was the Executor of his Estate, and the descendants of PATRICK SCOTT will be interested in reading this settlement on page 169C. (A.H. The information contained on the next three pages, I acquired on my recent trip to Kentucky in October-1958.)

SALE
OF
PATRICK SCOTT'S
ESTATE

IN WILL Book M, p. 421 BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY

There are 2 long pages of items. The Sale Bill is dated February 11, 1846.

There was a credit of 12 months to the buyers of his land to be paid in three equal payments. Among the buyers, of interest to us were:

ANDREW SCOTT
John Frakes (see my Davis book)
Jerry Poston
GREEN SCOTT
Wm Campbell
John Hannah
Thomas I. Miller
Joseph Scott
JONATHAN Scott

Under MARY SCOTT, his daughter, were listed the following items:

6 silver spoons
1 cupboard
6 chairs
1 brass clock
1 locking glass
1 small table
1 small table
1 cupboard
6 chairs

*

The sale was settled February 3, 1846. Amount $11,954.91-3/4.

signed, JAMES SCOTT (his nephew)
Exec. for Pat Scott

INVENTORY AND APPRAISEMENT
OF
PAT SCOTT'S SALE

A true and just Inventory and Appraisement of all the Estate of PATRICK SCOTT, dec'd was produced to us by JAMES SCOTT, his Exec., to wit:

Cash on hand	$ 95.17
1 book case with drawers below	5.00
1 large dining room table	3.00
1 dozen split bottom chairs	6.00
1 rifle, shot pouch & powder horn	12.00
6 bu. hempseed	1.80
1 bureau	2.00
1 large & 1 small spin. wheel	1.00
7 weavers sleys	1.75
4 chairs	1.00
3 corn knives	1.25
1 conk shell & hand saw	.50
1 small square table with drawer	1.00
1 cupboard	1.00
1 long case 8 day clock	8.00
1 large corner cupboard	3.00
1/2 doz. large silver spoons	10.00
1 lot knives 7 forks	1.00
1 cupboard ware	2.00
1 look. glass and drawers	1.00
2 large, 3 small stretchers & chairs	1.50
1 old wheat fan	.50
14 open sows	42.00
4 young hogs, 8 pigs	62.50
82 hd of sheep	101.00
	485.17
1 brindle cow	10.00
1 Roan cow	8.00
1 spotted heifer	8.00
1 spotted cow	12.00
1 small red cow	8.00
1 dark red cow	11.00
1 white faced cow	9.00
4 yearling steers	28.00
New man, Gordan	300.00
257 A land at $35	8,995.00
	$10,076.17
To cash	95.00
	$10,171.17

2 iron wedges, etc.	$ 1.50
1 lot old irons	1.00
20 old harrow teeth	2.00
1 lot old scythe blades	1.00
5 kettles, 4 pots	4.00
1 lot ploughs	1.50
1/2 interest in sledge hammer & crow bar	.50
1 lot ploughs	1.50
3 hoes & 1 grub hoe	.25
1 spade & pitch fork	1.25
1 grind stone	1.50
4 old oxes & 2 old ox yolks	1.00
4 pr. old gear	3.00
3 bbl. salt	7.20
lot of bacon	40.00
1 ox cart	12.50
lot of oats	10.00
1 white milk cow	5.00
1 yolk oxen	20.00
1 blk. mare	5.00
1 bay horse	25.00
1 white mare	20.00
1 bay mare	25.00
1 brown horse	25.00
1 last spring mule	20.00
60 stacks corn	37.50
1 log chain	2.50
14 last spring calves	42.00

I do certify that the within Inventory contains all the personal & real estate of Patrick Scott, dec'd, which hath come to my hand this 10th day of February, 1846.

James Scott, Exec.

Produced in Court, 2/10, 1846.

Aprl 4, 1846 - Inv. & Appl. of Estate of Pat Scott dec'd being returned into court is approved of and ordered to record

Witness: Tho. P. Smith, Clerk

Estate Settled

Book F, p. 282.

James Scott, Exec. of Estate of Patrick Scott, dec'd, 11/27, 1855 to amount of cash on hand,

at deceased	$ 95.17
Amt. of Sale Bill	11,954.91
	$ 12,050.08
Extras	2,221.38
	$ 14,271.46

There were 8 heirs listed each share being $1,783.93. Of these heirs Fielding L. Scott and Thomas Miller (son-in-law) made an agreement for keeping old negro woman, his portion until 10/13, 1852.

*

The above sale was in accordance with Pat Scott's Will "Item 5".

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

PATRICK SCOTT (101.4)

RECORD

101.4. PATRICK SCOTT (1774 - 12/8, 1845)
m.(1) ANNE CAMPBELL (- d. abt. 1811)
They married January 19, 1804. Had 3 children.
101.4.1. WILLIAM CAMPBELL SCOTT (b. abt 1806 - 12/ , 1828)
101.4.2. FIELDING L. SCOTT (b. abt 1808 -
m. Harriett Julian
101.4.3. MARY SCOTT (8/8,1809-8/1,1876)
*
m.(2) SALLY POSTON (d. ante 12/ , 1844)
They married 4/10, 1814. Had seven children.
101.4.4. LOUISA SCOTT
m. Thomas J. Miller.
101.4.5. WILLIS SCOTT.
101.4.6. JONATHAN SCOTT.
101.4.7. FANNIE SCOTT (- d. ante 12/ , 1844)
101.4.8. ELIZABETH SCOTT (5/10,1821-12/6,1888)
m. Lewis De Bard (4/8,1814-12/6,1888)
101.4.9. GREEN SCOTT (10/21, 1823 - 1882)
m. Martha Ann Campbell (4/8, 1823 - 1889)
101.4.10. ANDREW SCOTT (abt. 1825 - 1854)

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

PATRICK SCOTT (101.4)

101.4. PATRICK SCOTT (1774 - 12/8, 1845)
m.(1) ANNE CAMPBELL (- d. abt 1811)

They married 1/19, 1804. Marriage recorded in Register II, p. 15 - BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY.

According to tradition and circumstantial evidence, PATRICK SCOTT married twice. He had 3 children by the 1st wife and 7 by the 2nd. By Anne Campbell his first wife, he had William Campbell, Fielding L., and Mary.

101.4.1. WILLIAM CAMPBELL SCOTT (b. abt. 1806 - 12/ , 1828)

WILLIAM C. SCOTT never married. His parents married in 1804, and altho we do not know his birthdate, he left a will (Bk H, p. 380) in Bourbon County dated October 28, 1828 in which he mentions his brother FIELDING, his sister Mary ("Polly") and his "father, still living". He died before his father wrote his will.

*

101.4.2. FIELDING L. SCOTT (b. abt 1808 -)
m. HARRIETT JULIAN

They married 9/18, 1827. The marriage was performed by the Rev. Guerdon Gates, and recorded in Book S., p. 332, BOURBON CO., KY. Patrick Scott leaves FIELDING L. one eighth of his estate in his will and states "now being in the State of ILLINOIS". So Fielding and Harriett Scott had moved to Illinois by December, 1844. Whether they had children or not, I am not informed.

*

101.4.3. MARY "POLLY" SCOTT (8/8,1809-8/1,1876)

MARY SCOTT never married. She was living with her father in 1844, when he made his will, in which she heired her eighth of his estate, as well as a negro girl, Vina Ann, and his negro man, Sam. After the death of her father, Mary made her home with her younger sister, ELIZABETH ("BETTIE") SCOTT DEBARD at MT. STERLING, KENTUCKY, and she is buried there.

*

*

*

This concludes the available data of the 3 children of PATRICK SCOTT by his first wife, ANNE CAMPBELL. We now study the genealogy of the second marriage of PATRICK SCOTT to SALLY POSTON.

PATRICK SCOTT
(101.4)

HIS

SECOND

MARRIAGE

TO

SALLY POSTON

GRAND CHILDREN OF WILLIAM SCOTT (101).
CHILDREN OF PATRICK SCOTT (101.4).

1823 — 1882

GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9-p176)
s. of Patrick Scott (101.4)

1821 — 1888

ELIZABETH (BETTIE) SCOTT (101.4.8-p.175)
w. of Lewis DeBard
dau. of Patrick Scott (101.4).

PATRICK SCOTT (101.4)

(HIS SECOND MARRIAGE)

101.4. PATRICK SCOTT (1774 - 12/8, 1845)
m.(2) SALLY POSTON (- d. ante 12/8, 1845)
They married 4/10, 1814 in Clark County, Kentucky. They had 7 children.

SALLY POSTON was an IRON-SIDE BAPTIST. According to LOULA WALMSLEY (101.1.1.5) a great grand daughter of PATRICK SCOTT'S brother, Robert (101.1) - quoting from an old letter of hers: "A number of the Scotts, some 3, 4 or 5, back in the 1850's when the question of slavery began to get before the United States, and became an issue, and was a serious question, "Uncle Tom's Cabin" stirring up the North, etc. foreseeing the probable outcome, a number of Scott's took "time by the forelock", sold their slaves and their BLUE GRASS FARMS, took their money and moved to ILLINOIS and MISSOURI and invested in land. Some prospered and some did not. But I understand they always remained CONFEDERATES. Joe's grandfather (Josephine Price 101.493.1) was one of these, GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9). He was MRS. DeBARD'S brother, and MRS. PRICE (101.49.3) visited BETTIE DeBARD here in MT. STERLING several times."

Among those leaving KENTUCKY were 4 of PATRICK SCOTT'S 6 sons, the eldest, William having died young, and the youngest being an invalid. At the time of Patrick's death in 1846, only the 2 younger sons, GREEN and ANDREW were at home, as were MARY and BETTIE. It must have been with much sadness that PATRICK SCOTT saw his young sons leave home, but they had a conviction and a cause, and for that, he must have felt justly proud.

*

Our data on PATRICK SCOTT is far too meager, but much credit is due PRESTON and RUTH SCOTT (101.491.6) of Berryville, Arkansas for their fine cooperation and contributions toward this book. Let us study the 7 children of PATRICK SCOTT by his second wife, SALLY POSTON. They were; Louisa, Willis, Jonathan, Fannie, Elizabeth ("Bettie"), Green and Andrew.

THE WILLIAM SCOTT FAMILY (101)

PATRICK SCOTT (101.4)

HIS SECOND MARRIAGE

101.4. PATRICK SCOTT (1774 - 12/8, 1845)
m.(2) SALLY POSTON (d. ante 12/ , 1844)

They married 4/10, 1814 in CLARK COUNTY, KENTUCKY. They had 7 children: Louisa, Willis, Jonathan, Fannie, Elizabeth, Green and Andrew. They will be listed as No. 4 thru No. 10.

101.4.4. LOUISA SCOTT (
m. THOMAS J. MILLER.

They were married 12/22, 1853 by Rev. George Sedwick. (Recorded in Book S, p. 332 - Bourbon Co., Kentucky). From Louisa's brother, Andrew's will, we know she had more than 1 child, but we have the meager record of only one girl. In 1845, PATRICK SCOTT'S will left LOUISA 1/8 of his estate, his negro girl Mathilda, and his negro boy, Slim. He states LOUISA was then living in HARRISON COUNTY, KENTUCKY. Her husband, THOMAS J. MILLER was named the executor of PATRICK SCOTT'S will. The record of this daughter follows.

101.4.4.1. KATE MILLER (
m. Henderson

They married . Had 3 known children.

SALLY RICE SCOTT PRICE (101.49.3) knew this family well. They lived in Tennessee. When Sally, the oldest daughter married, aunt SALLY PRICE sent her a set of sterling silver spoons that had been in the family.

1. Sally Henderson
m.
2. Floy Henderson
3. Nettie Henderson.

*
*
*

101.4.5. WILLIS SCOTT (

WILLIS SCOTT also went to Illinois. He shared one eighth in his father's will. I have no further record.

*
*
*

101.4.6. JONATHAN SCOTT (

JONATHAN SCOTT was also living in Illinois when his father made his will in 1844, leaving JONATHAN one eighth of the estate. No further record.

*
*
*

101.4.7. FANNIE SCOTT (d. ante 12/ , 1844)

FANNIE SCOTT, not being mentioned in her father's will, we are sure she died before that time.

101.4.8. ELIZABETH ("BETTIE") SCOTT (5/10,1821-12/6,1888)
m. LEWIS DeBARD (4/9,1814 -12/6,1888)

They married in 1845 or 1846. Had no children. BETTIE SCOTT DeBARD was a quiet woman, but immensely proud of the Scott name. She was still living with her father in December, 1844 when he made his will, but in the abstract of the Estate Settlement in 1846 she was "ELIZABETH SCOTT, now E. DeBARD". She also heired one eighth of her father's estate, besides "the negro girl, AMANDA, and her child, CAROLINE, all of which they are to have and hold forever."

LOULA WALMSLEY said, "BETTIE DeBARD was the only one, except my grandfather, William Scott (101.1.1) and her brother, Andrew (101.4.10), who came to Montgomery County". (Ky). The DeBARDS lived at MT. STERLING. Both are buried there.

*

Before studying the next child of PATRICK SCOTT (101.4), GREEN SCOTT, let us read an old deed written in 1849 to LEWIS DeBARD, which was contributed by JOSEPHINE PRICE HAYHURST (101.493.1) a grand niece of BETTIE and LEWIS DeBARD, who visited the DeBards as a child in MT. STERLING.

OLD DEED
OF
LEWIS DeBARD'S

MT. STERLING, KENTUCKY

This indenture made and entered into this 4th day of June, 1849 by and between Newton P. Reid of the first part and LEWIS DeBARD of the Second part witnesses for and in consideration of the sum of Eleven Hundred Dollars to be paid as follows. One Hundred Dollars to be paid in hand the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged and five Hundred Dollars twelve months from this date and the balance (five Hundred Dollars) in two years from this date. Secured by two promisory notes of even date with the indenture.

For the above consideration the party of the first part hath this day granted, bargained and sold and do by these presents grant a lien and convey to the party of the second part two certain lots in the town of MT. STERLING, one on Main Street adjoining the lots of Col. Chiles, 1 lot other on Mountain Street, the same purchased by the party of the first part from Col. Chiles and Wm. Thompson bounded as follows to wit reference is made for more certainty to a Deed from Thompson & wife to the party of the first part as to one of said lots and for Boundry to the other, reference is made to a Bond from Walter Chiles to N. P. Reid, with all and singularly appurtenances thereunto belonging to have and to hold to the party of the second part his heirs and assigns forever, against the party of the first part his heirs f.e.

And the party of the first part binds himself to make to the party of the second part a Warranty Deed to said Lots. So soon as the purchase money is paid, and the party of the second part is to pay the present years rent of said property, which is not included in the Eleven Hundred Dollars, as given under my hand and seal day and date above written -

O. L. James, Att. N. P. Reid

THE PATRICK SCOTT FAMILY (101.4)

GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9)

SKETCH

GREEN SCOTT was born October 21, 1823. According to his grandson, Howard Scott, he was born in Mt. Sterling, Kentucky. At the time of his father's will in 1844, he and his younger brother Andrew were still at home. In the will PATRICK SCOTT willed one eighth of his estate to his "son, GREEN SCOTT now living with me". But GREEN SCOTT was one of the sons who preferred to leave KENTUCKY when the question of slavery became an issue, so he went to LAFAYETTE COUNTY, MISSOURI. Since he married in 1853, when he was 30, a girl from Carlisle, Kentucky, I presume he went to Missouri after that. He married on July 21, 1853 MISS MARTHA ANN CAMPBELL, called "PATTY". I am not informed whether she was related to his father's first wife or not. They had 4 children, viz; Robert Campbell, Lewis DeBard, Sallie Rice and Mary Caroline ("Mollie").

After the death of GREEN SCOTT in 1882, his widow, PATTY CAMPBELL SCOTT, moved to BATES COUNTY, MISSOURI. Some of the family moved to BERRYVILLE, ARKANSAS. Let us read the tragedy that befell our cousins there in 1942 .

*

*

"FOUR KILLED IN ONE HOME"

Nov. 5, 1942, BERRYVILLE, ARKANSAS

Tragic were the accounts of the storms toll of human life following last week's tornado. But the greatest sorrow was that father, mother, aunt and grandmother all passed away together when their home was completely demolished, last Thursday.

J. R. SCOTT, 61, local jeweler for many years, his wife, MRS. PEARL SCOTT, 48, his aunt, MISS MOLLIE SCOTT and his mother-in-law, Mrs. Pearl Richards all residing together east of the Bob Hanby's Mill, were all found dead. Mrs. Richard's funeral was held at the Nelson Chapel Tuesday and burial was at REPUBLIC, MISSOURI. Funeral services will be held today at the same Chapel for the others."

In correspondence with the postmaster at Republic, Mo. I learned that the tornado occurred at Berryville, Arkansas, and that Mrs. Sarah Richards, wife of Jacob, was brought back to Republic for burial beside her husband on 11/3, 1942 - over 15 years ago. I immediately addressed a letter to "any Scott residing in Berryville", in care of the postmaster there, and in a short while had a very fine letter from "RUTH and PRESTON SCOTT", Preston being the grandson of Green Scott and great grandson of PATRICK SCOTT of Bourbon County, Kentucky. So, thanks to the interest and courtesy of these cousins, we are able to give most of the following data. PRESTON and RUTH had a page out of the family Bible, so could and did supply the names and dates of many of the family of GREEN SCOTT. These contacts have been most interesting and I only regret I have been unable to find more concerning the families of Green Scott's brothers and sisters.

THE PATRICK SCOTT FAMILY (101.4)

GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9)

RECORD

101.4.9. GREEN SCOTT (10/21, 1823 - 1882)
m. MARTHA ANN ("PATTY") CAMPBELL (4/8, 1823 - 1889)
They married 7/21, 1853. Had 4 children.
101.4.9.1. ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (10/29, 1854 - 3/30, 1938)
m. Margaret Frankes (2/24, 1862 - 1/28, 1939)
101.4.9.2. LEWIS "LOUIS" DeBARD SCOTT (12/12, 1856 - 2/22, 1931)
m. Amandia McGee (- 7/13, 1881)
101.4.9.3. SALLIE RICE SCOTT (1/13, 1858 - 4/12, 1945)
m. John Price (1856 - 1886)
101.4.9.4. MARY CAROLINE "MOLLY" SCOTT (3/29, 1861 - 10/29, 1942)

THE PATRICK SCOTT FAMILY (101.4)

GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9)

101.4.9. GREEN SCOTT (10/21, 1823 - 1882)
m. MARTHA ANN ("PATTY") CAMPBELL (4/8, 1823 - 1889)

They married July 21, 1853. Had 4 children. MARTHA ANN was born at Carlisle, Kentucky, GREEN SCOTT was born at Mt. Sterling according to his grandson, Howard Scott. The four children of Green and Martha Ann ("Patty") Campbell Scott were: Robert Campbell, Lewis DeBard, Sally Rice and Mary Caroline.

Before beginning the Genealogy of the large family of ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT, the first son of Green Scott (101.49.1) let us look at his RECORD. After reading about his family and their descendants, we will study the next 3 children of GREEN SCOTT and then the last child of Patrick Scott, ANDREW, which will complete the entire SCOTT HISTORY, so far as your author has been able to compile.

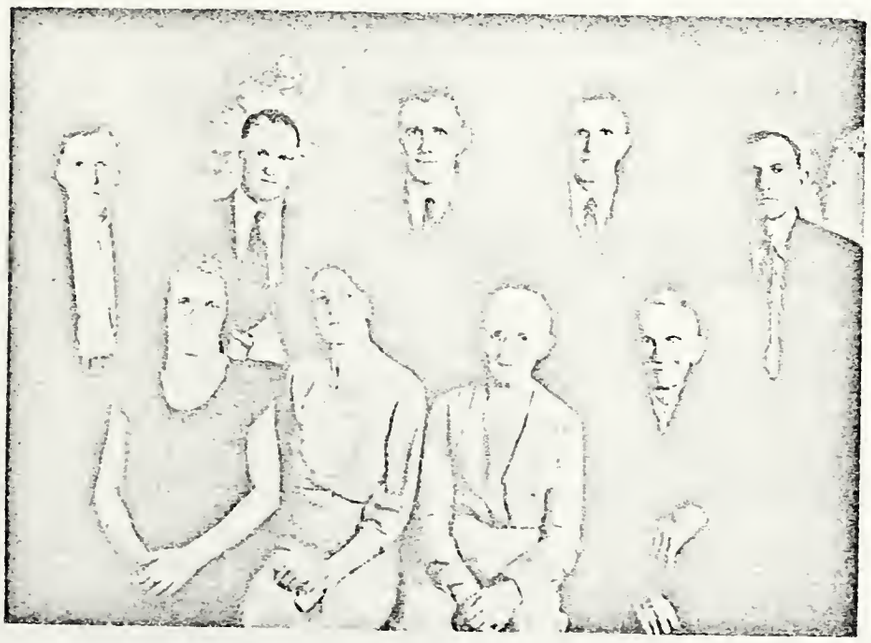
DESCENDANTS OF PATRICK SCOTT (101.4)

1858 — 1945

SALLIE RICE SCOTT (101.49.3) p. 186
w. of John Price
dau. of Green Scott (101.4.9.)
gr. dau. of Patrick Scott (101.4)

SEVEN SONS AND DAUGHTERS
OF
ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (101.49.1) p. 179
w. Margaret Frankes

1854 — 1938



Standing L to R:
Lee Scott, Preston Scott, Walter Scott, John Rice Scott, and Howard C. Scott
Sitting, L to R:
Anna Scott Calhoun and Jennie Scott
Already deceased:
Sallie Rice Scott and Joseph Scott

THE GREEN SCOTT FAMILY (101.4.9)

ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (101.49.1)

RECORD

101.49.1. ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (10/29, 1854 - 3/30, 1938)
m. MARGARET FRANKES (2/24, 1862 - 1/28, 1939)
They married 2/4, 1880. Had 9 children.
101.491.1. LEE SCOTT (4/26, 1881 -
m. Nona Crook (6/12, 1884 - 1/8, 1957)
101.491.2. JOHN RICE SCOTT (1/5, 1883 -
m. Ora Duncan
101.491.3. ANNA SCOTT (12/10, 1884 - 5/25, 1948)
m. James Calhoun (7/27, 1878 - 2/12, 1942)
101.491.4. HOWARD C. SCOTT (4/4, 1887 -
m. Rose Pitt (8/7, 1889 -
101.491.5. SALLIE RICE SCOTT (10/11, 1889 - 10/16, 1891)
101.491.6. PRESTON SCOTT (2/23, 1892 -
m. Ruth Gray (6/10, 1893 -
101.491.7. JENNIE SCOTT (7/27, 1895 -
101.491.8. JOSEPH SCOTT (6/17, 1899 - 2/14, 1912)
101.491.9. WALTER D. SCOTT (4/30, 1901 -
m.(1) Ellen Newton (2/24, 1899 -
m.(2) Marie Mauby Bohning

THE GREEN SCOTT FAMILY (101.4.9)

ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (101.49.1)

101.49.1. ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (10/29, 1854 - 3/30, 1938)
m. Margaret Frankes (2/24, 1862 - 1/28, 1939)
They married 2/4, 1880. Had 9 children, viz: Lee, John Rice, Anna, Howard C., Sallie Rice, Preston, Jennie, Joseph and Walter D. This family moved to Berryville, Arkansas. Robert was named for his father's uncle, Robert Scott (101.1) of Bourbon County, Kentucky.

101.491.1. LEE SCOTT (4/26, 1881 - Odessa, Missouri
m. Nona Crook (6/12, 1884 - 1/8, 1957)
They married 12/24, 1905 in Ballard, Missouri. Had 2 children: Wilma and Edrie. They moved to Berryville, Arkansas in 1912. Nona was born at Frankfort, Kentucky and died at Berryville. Lee Scott now lives with his daughter Wilma, who is a widow, at 220 First St., Mountain Home, Ark.

101.491.1.1. Wilma Scott (3/24, 1908 -
m. Verl Wilber (6/11, 1907 - 8/25, 1955)
They married 12/31, 1935 at Marshfield, Missouri. Had 4 children: Donna, Dale, Bruce and Norman. They live at 220 First Street, Mountain Home, Arkansas.
1. Donna Wilber (8/28, 1939 - Chicago, Ill.
m. James Hopper (5/13, 1934 -
They married 6/3, 1955 in Holden, Missouri. Had 1 son, James Verl.
1. James Verl Hopper (8/4, 1957 -
This family lives at Cassville, Missouri.
2. Dale Wilber (9/17, 1941 - Chicago, Ill.
3. Bruce Wilber (3/17, 1947 - New York City
4. Norman Wilber (4/17, 1949 - New York City

*

101.491.1.2. Edrie Scott (6/16, 1909 - Ballard, Missouri
m. James Hargis (11/16, 1900 - Marble, Arkansas
They married 6/15, 1935 at Pineville, Missouri. Had 2 children, Lois and Howard. They live at 1800 South Ave H., Portales, New Mexico.
1. Lois Hargis (11/16, 1936 - Huntsville, Ark.
m. Richard Tucker (1936 - Calif.
They married in 1956 in Portales, New Mexico. Have 1 girl, Patty Jo. They live at 507 South Ave A, Portales, New Mexico.
1. Patty Jo Tucker (1/29, 1958 -
2. Howard Hargis (11/2, 1942 - Huntsville, Ark.

*

101.491.2. JOHN RICE SCOTT (1/5, 1883 -
m. Ora Duncan (
They married 11/16, 1909. Had 1 child. Adopted one.

101.491.2.1. Margaret Scott (10/14, 1913 - 2/5, 1914)

*

Jack Scott (2/5, 1914 - dec'd before 1958) Adopted.
John Rice Scott goes by the name of "Rice". He lives at Adrian, Missouri and is a retired Methodist Minister.

101.491.3. ANNA SCOTT (12/10, 1884 - 5/25, 1948)
m. James Calhoun (7/27, 1878 - 2/12, 1942)
They married 6/17, 1907. Had 5 children, viz: Irene, Helen, Juanita, Scott and William.
101.491.3.1. Irene Calhoun (5/7, 1908 - 5/29, 1945)
m. Roy Bryant (9/25, 1907 -
They married 7/8, 1926. No children.
101.491.3.2. Helen Calhoun (5/23, 1910 -
m. Albert Simmons (9/5, 1910 -
They married 8/5, 1933. Two children. They live at 427 S. Troost, Tulsa, Oklahoma.
* *1. Donald Simmons (6/16, 1935 -
m. Lois Thompson (12/3, 1936 -
They married 5/10, 1957. Lois had a daughter by a previous marriage, Deborah, born 1/18, 1957. Donald Simmons adopted her.
2. Joan Simmons (10/15, 1938 -
101.491.3.3. Juanita Calhoun (10/22, 1912 -
m. Omar Laney (10/1, 1911 -
They married 11/20, 1932. One son. They live at 1824 E. 7th Street, Tulsa, Oklahoma.
1. William Laney (
m. Marian Sue Cravens (
They married 2/24, 1954. One girl.
1. Nancy Jayne Laney (9/8, 1957 -
101.491.3.4. Scott Calhoun (5/31, 1915 -
m. Maxine Skoedopole (7/28, 1917 -
They married 7/21, 1934. Had 3 sons. They live at 6308 E. Apoche, Tulsa, Oklahoma.
1. James Calhoun (5/7, 1935 -
m. Cleo Ann Holmes (1/26, 1939 -
They married 2/3, 1957.
2. Daniel Calhoun (4/17, 1938 -
3. David Calhoun (1/29, 1950 -
101.491.3.5. William Calhoun (7/28, 1918 -
m. Minnie Aston (9/4, 1922 -
They married 6/6, 1938. One girl. They live at 845 N. Gary Place, Tulsa, Okla.
1. Delores Calhoun (4/6, 1939 -
101.491.4. HOWARD C. SCOTT (4/4, 1887 -
m. Rose Pitt (8/7, 1889 -
They married 10/23, 1907. Had 4 children: Robert, Maxine, Norma Lee and Nadine. Howard lives at 910 N. Claremont, Sugar Creek, Mo. Howard has the old Family Bible.
101.491.4.1. Robert Scott (1/26, 1909 -
m. Mary Sebolt (3/10, 1913 -
They married 6/6, 1929. Had 1 girl. They live at 1309 W. 27th, Independence, Missouri.
1. Beverly Scott (7/12, 1930 -
m. Leslie R. Cox (8/2, 1926 -
They married 10/12, 1951. Had 2 sons. They live at 1215 S. Crane, Independence, Missouri.
1. Stephen Micheal Cox (1/17, 1953 -
2. Robert Leslie Cox (12/30, 1957 -

*
Donald and Lois Simmons had a baby daughter:
1. Helen Denise Simmons (10/5, 1958-
They live at 412 South Utica, Tulsa, Okla.

101.491.4.2. Maxine Scott (11/23, 1913 -
m. William J. Hedges (6/21, 1913 -
They married October 6, 1934.
101.491.4.3. Norma Lee Scott (4/10, 1917 -
Unmarried.
101.491.4.4. Nadine Scott (5/3, 1924 -
Unmarried.
Maxine, Norma and Nadine live at 910 N. Claremont, Sugar Creek, Mo.

*

101.491.5. SALLIE RICE SCOTT (10/11, 1889 - 10/16, 1891)

*

101.491.6. PRESTON SCOTT (2/23, 1892 -
m. Ruth Gray (6/10, 1893 -
They married 12/25, 1912. Had 3 children; viz: Jessie Naomi, Nina Mae and Joseph Preston. They live at Berryville, Arkansas, Route 1. Preston and Ruth have been of inestimable help in compiling the history of GREEN SCOTT.
101.491.6.1. Jessie Naomi Scott (3/19, 1915 -
m. Charles Deaton (5/29, 1912 -
They married 6/3, 1936. Had 1 daughter. They live at 6749 East H, Lancaster 8, California.
1. Louise Deaton (1/11, 1940 -
101.491.6.2. Nina Mae Scott (12/8, 1917 -
m. Merle Wolfe (11/30, 1916 -
They married 9/11, 1938. Had 4 children, viz: Merle Charles, Barbara, William and Dale. They live at 207 North 4th St., Sterling, Kansas.
1. Merle Charles Wolfe (7/9, 1941 -
2. Barbara Wolfe (9/11, 1946 -
3. William Wolfe (10/28, 1948 -
4. Dale Wolfe (2/19, 1951 -
101.491.6.3. Joseph Preston Scott (10/17, 1925 - 11/6, 1941)

*

101.491.7. JENNIE SCOTT (7/27, 1895 -
Jennie never married. She lives at 1124 S. Gary Place, Tulsa, Oklahoma.

*

101.491.8. JOSEPH SCOTT (6/17, 1899 - 2/14, 1912)

*

101.491.9. WALTER D. SCOTT (4/30, 1901 -
m.(1) Ellen Newton (2/24, 1899 -
They married in November, 1917. Had one girl, June, and adopted a son, Howard H. Scott.
101.491.9.1. June Scott (6/28, 1924 -
m. Worlo Purdin (6/10, 1921 -
They married 8/16, 1944. two children. They live at Vacaville, California, Rt. 2, Box 1200.
1. Douglas Purdin (9/2, 1945 -
2. Peggy Purdin (10/1, 1947 -

*

Howard H. Scott (8/4, 1920.
Howard is the adopted son of Walter and Ellen Newton Scott. He lives at 806 S. Mills, Independence, Missouri. Howard and Jean Scott have two children.
1. Nancy Carol Scott (3/12, 1943 -
2. Robert Daniel Scott (12/22, 1946 -

101.491.9 WALTER D. SCOTT (4/30, 1901 -
m(2) Marie Mauby Behning
They married in November, 1950. No children. Marie had been married previously.

*
*
*

This concludes the family Genealogy of ROBERT CAMPBELL SCOTT (101.4.9.1) and MARGARET FRANKES, the first son of GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9). We now study the Genealogy of Green Scott's second child, LEWIS DeBARD SCOTT (101.4.9.2.).

THE GREEN SCOTT FAMILY (101.4.9)

LEWIS DeBARD SCOTT (101.49.2)

101.49.2. LEWIS DeBARD SCOTT (12/12, 1856 - 2/22, 1931)
m. AMANDIA McGEE (- d. at son's birth 7/13,1881)
They married . Had 2 sons, Noel and James Robert. Lewis was the 2nd son of Green Scott (101.4.9). According to a letter written by Amandia dated 4/24, 1881 (now in the possession of Mrs. J. M. Mason, 15761 Clara St., Santa Ana, Calif.) Noel had "just recently died, as a small child". They were then living in Durango Falls, Taylor County, Texas. She mentioned they planned to move to Marlin, Texas. Whether they did or not is not known, as Amandia died a few months later, and when JAMES ROBERT was 3 weeks old, his father, Lewis, (always wrote his name 'Louis") took him and went to live with his sister, Miss MARY CAROLINE SCOTT in Western Oklahoma. In 1905, they moved to BERRYVILLE, ARKANSAS, where JAMES ROBERT was raised by his father and his aunt Mary Caroline, affectionately called "AUNT MOLLIE".

101.49.2.1. NOEL SCOTT (b. abt 1877 - 1881)
Noel died at Durango Falls, Taylor County, Texas.

*

101.49.2.2. JAMES ROBERT SCOTT (7/13, 1881 - 10/29, 1942)
m.(1) Georgia Ramsey
They married in Missouri. They were divorced.
m.(2) Lonnie Chafin
They married in Springfield, Mo. They were divorced.
m.(3) Marjorie Pearl Richards Cookendall (5/5, 1884 - 10/29, 1942)
They married in 1912 at Springfield, Missouri. Pearl was the daughter of Sarah and Jacob C. Richards of Republic, Missouri. She had a daughter, one year old by a former marriage, named Lora Cookendall, whom James Robert raised and loved as his own. To this marriage were born 3 children, viz: Mary Louise, Josephine Lee and Charles Lewis. Lora went by the name of Scott also. We will include her last.

101.492.2.1. MARY LOUISE SCOTT (9/19, 1914 -
m. Ernest C. Boyd (6/22, 1910 -
They married 5/1, 1930. Two children. They live at Santa Ana, California. Both girls were born in Berryville, Arkansas.
1. Bobby Gene Boyd (7/26, 1933 -
m. Helen J. Penhallegan (11/11, 1930 -
They married 10/7, 1952 at Ft. Ord., Calif. One daughter.
1. Debra Ann Boyd (8/7, 1954 - Oceanside, Calif.
2. Bonnie June Boyd (2/26, 1935 -
m(1)Francis C. Porter (4/19, 19? -
They married 1/21, 1950 at Yuma, Arizona. 1 son.
1. Bobby Dean Porter (10/26, 1950 - Santa Ana, Calif.
This couple divorced and Bonnie married again.
m(2)Hulen O. Awalt (11/25, 1925 -
They married 4/22, 1954. Had 1 daughter.
2. Terry Lynn Awalt (7/31, 1955 - Santa Ana, Calif.

101.492.2.2. JOSEPHINE LEE SCOTT (9/10, 1917 - Berryville, Ark.
m. James Marvin Mason (5/17, 1912 - Berryville, Ark.
They married 12/23, 1933 in Berryville, Ark. They had 4 daughters; Shirley Rea, Marjorie Charlene, Iris Lynn and Nancy Kay. This family lives at 15761 Clara St., Santa Ana, California.
1. Shirley Rea Mason (5/13, 1941 - Berryville, Ark.
2. Marjorie Charlene Mason (1/22, 1943 - Santa Ana, Cal.
3. Iris Lynn Mason (10/21, 1949 - La Junta, Colo.
4. Nancy Kay Mason (2/1, 1952 - Santa Ana, Calif.

*

101.492.2.3. CHARLES LEWIS SCOTT, SR. (10/10, 1921 - Berryville, Ark.
m. Margie Marie Courtney (8/21, 1924 -
They married 8/25, 1943 in Carthage, Texas. Margie was born in Beckville, Panola County, Texas. To this marriage were born 2 sons and 1 daughter. This family resides at 8035 E. Priscilla Ave, Downing, Calif.
1. Charles Lewis Scott, Jr. (9/4, 1944 - Oakdale, La.
2. David Lane Scott (9/7, 1950 - Downey, Calif.
3. Margo Adonna Scott (3/25, 1958 - Bellflower, Calif.

*

Altho there are a goodly number of descendants of Green Scott, but these 2 sons of Charles Lewis Scott, Sr., CHARLES LEWIS, JR. and DAVID LANE SCOTT, are the only ones to carry on the family name.

CHARLES LEWIS SCOTT, SR.

CHARLES LEWIS SCOTT served 5 years in the United States Army during World War II. At 18, he entered at Little Rock, Arkansas. Reported at Ft. Riley, Kansas, Sept. 27, 1940. On May 21, 1942 entered foreign service in the European and North Atlantic Theatre of Operation. Sailing on the USS Dorchester he was in Greenland from June 1, 1942 - January 10, 1943, returning on USS Yormouth, until June. He served then as an instructor at Camp Claiborne, La. and was discharged at Ft. Sam Houston, Texas on June 16, 1945.

*

Altho not a blood relation, but much loved by all the family, I would like to include Lora Cookendall Scott in this family.

LORA COOKENDALL SCOTT (9/1, 1911 - Republic, Mo.
M. Frank Doss of Berryville, Arkansas.
They married 8/10, 1929. Had 2 sons.
1. James C. Doss (8/6, 1930 -
2. Robert Calvin Doss (9/26, 1933 -
m. Beverly McCormack (1/4, 1936 -
They married 8/14, 1955.

THE GREEN SCOTT FAMILY (101.4.9)

SALLIE RICE SCOTT (101.49.3)

101.49.3. SALLIE RICE SCOTT (1/13, 1858 - 4/12, 1945)
m. JOHN PRICE (1856 - 1886)
They married 3/17, 1880. Had 2 girls, Josephine and Mary.
101.493.1. JOSEPHINE PRICE (3/29, 1881 -
m. William Crosby Hayhurst (1870 - 6/30, 1957)
They married 8/10, 1921. No children. Josephine lives at 975 Roxbury Drive, Pasadena 7, California. WILLIAM C. HAYHURST had 2 children by a previous marriage. He was a much loved and prominent member of the Parke-Davis firm. I would like to include excerpts from a write up about Mr. Hayhurst, sent to me by JOSEPHINE PRICE HAYHURST.

WILLIAM CROSBY HAYHURST

WILLIAM C. HAYHURST was Manager of the Kansas City Branch of Parke-Davis for 33 years. He had had 43 years of service. In tribute to his fine achievements, and as an expression of the great affection in which Mr. Hayhurst is held by his associates in the organization, a dinner was given him on Saturday night, April 29, 1939 at the Kansas City Club. This was a large affair, with brother managers and executives from the sales and Medical service staff from many cities attending. The dinner was beautifully appointed, Mr. Hayhurst having been a member of the Kansas City Club for years. Many fine and warm testimonials were given by many high company officials.

Mr. Hayhurst began his career with Parke-Davis at an early day. He was made manager of the City Sales Dept. of the Chicago branch in 1901. In 1903 he was transferred to New Orleans and in 1904 to St. Louis. He became Manager of the St. Louis branch in 1906 and in 1920 he went to Kansas City and assumed managership there.

Upon his retirement, William C. Hayhurst was eulogized as vigorous, with a quick, accurate mind and dynamic personality. Tokens in the form of gifts were presented to Mr. Hayhurst in appreciation of his exceptional ability and qualities of character.

*

101.493.2. MARY PRICE (5/28, 1883 - 10/30, 1885)

THE GREEN SCOTT FAMILY (101.4.9)

MARY CAROLINE SCOTT (101.49.4)

101.49.4. MARY CAROLINE SCOTT (3/29, 1861 - 10/29, 1942)

MARY CAROLINE, affectionately called "MOLLIE", was named for her aunt Mary Scott (101.4.3). Mollie never married. After her brother Lewis' wife died, leaving one small son, James Robert, Lewis went to live with Aunt Mollie and Grandma Scott in Bates County, Missouri. They helped raise the boy. Some years later they all were living near Berryville, Arkansas when they were killed by a tornado on October 29, 1942. (Read account under GREEN SCOTT (101.4.9).

*

MARY CAROLINE was the last child of GREEN and MARTHA ANN CAMPBELL SCOTT. We now study the last child of PATRICK SCOTT (101.4), ANDREW SCOTT (101.4.10).

THE PATRICK SCOTT FAMILY (101.4)

ANDREW SCOTT (101.4.10)

101.4.10. ANDREW SCOTT (abt 1825 - 1854)
ANDREW SCOTT never married.

ANDREW SCOTT also lived in Montgomery County, Kentucky at MT. STERLING, and died there. His will is in Book E, p. 184. Not being very strong, his father not only willed Andrew his equal share of the estate, but also his negro boy, Moses. Andrew was still living at home in 1844. He only survived his father by 9 years.

ANDREW SCOTT'S WILL

Know ye that I, Andrew Scott, do bequeath and give unto my sister Mary, first my boy named "Independently" - then the balance of all my money and other property to be equally devided between the three sisters, viz: Mary, Betsey and Louisa. The Land Warrant suit to Illinois I wish to go to Sister Louisa's children. Done at MT. STERLING this 13th day of June, 1854.

ANDREW SCOTT (Seal)

In presence of
M. Johnson
J. S. Trawbridge

*

State of KENTUCKY)
MONTGOMERY COUNTY COURT) SCT.

JULY TERM, 1854.

A writing purporting to be the last will and Testament of Andrew Scott, decd. was this day produced in court and proven by the oaths of James S. Trawbridge and M. Johnson subscribing witnesses thereto to be the act and deed of the said ANDREW SCOTT, decd. which is ordered to be recorded and is accordingly done.

* Attn.
*
*

This concludes the PATRICK SCOTT (101.4) Family Genealogy, the last child of Our Revolutionary Ancestor, WILLIAM SCOTT (101) and HELEN MONTGOMERY.

CONCLUSION
OF THE
SCOTT HISTORY

Incomplete and brief, as this HISTORY OF OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS - THE SCOTT FAMILY may be, so far as I know, it is the only one written to date of this family. If there are those who know more facts and figures, or who can and will correct any errors herein, I shall be happy to have the data, and in a year or so following this publication, will send out an "Errata and Addenda" sheet to all persons, or libraries, having this Book.

A few known addresses and an index of some names other than Scott will be found in the back of the Book.

In conclusion, I want to ask each member to keep his family records and to preserve them as all such records are the history of our country and help us to know and appreciate the HERITAGE we have received from OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS.

We now study the GALLOWAY FAMILY - The two families are closely related and I believe the descendants of either line will learn much of interest from the 3rd Book of this Volume of OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS - THE GALLOWAY FAMILY.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

VOLUME II, BOOK III

THE

SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY
(101)

OF

SCOTLAND

HIS DESCENDANTS IN AMERICA

WITH

ALLIED FAMILIES of JUNKIN, MITCHELL, SCOTT,
STEVENSON, BARTON, KING, RIDDLE(,or RUDDELL)
POMEROY, WILSON, THOMPSON, ORR, CROSS, KIRKPATRICK,
DULL, DAVIS, THOMAS, CURRENT, WOODFORD, LAIR, COLLINS,
TOWNSLEY, TAYLOR, etc.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTOR

JAMES GALLOWAY, SENIOR
1750 Pa. - 1838 Ohio
(101.7.6-p. 293)
s. of George Galloway and Rebecca Junkin (101.7)
gr. s. of Samuel Galloway of Scotland (101.)

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

THE GALLOWAYS

THE GALLOWAY GREAT SEAL
or
COAT-of-ARMS

This Coat-of-Arms or GREAT SEAL OF TITLES, BONDS and TREATIES was a Globe within a Crown, and a cross mounted on top. The Globe is surrounded on each side by a stalk of grain and the motto "HIGHER" is enscrolled underneath, the whole being within a circle.

THE GALLOWAY FLAIL

THE GALLOWAY FLAIL was a formidable war instrument, consisting of several heavy iron rods, about a foot in length, linked together and weilded with the handle as a flail. Nothing could stand before it.

THE GALLOWAY FLAIL is particularly mentioned in "Traditions of the Covenenters" by Rev. Robert Simpson, published by the Presbyterian Board of Publications, 2nd Series. He describes it as an implement of warfare in an ancient Gallowidian battle entitled the battle of "Craignailder". In one of the notes appended to it, the author, Capt. Denniston, speaks of it as follows, (p. 168) "THE GALLOWAY FLAIL must have been a formidable weapon when weilded with a brawny arm. It is described, if we mistake not, by Henry, the minstrel, and seems to have been a weapon indiginous to the country as several old writers seem to have mentioned it by that name." A few are preserved in museums, described thusly: "It's staff is about 5 feet long, the soople, 3-1/2-4 feet, and joined with iron rings either in one or two places, so that it doubled with a resistless force over any interposing object". The lines, appended from a ballad, read:

"With vengeful speed fierce Douglas flew,
Where rang the swinging FLAIL men."

This story is told of the use of the flail.

"A covenenter named McLurg in concealment saw a spy, a neighbor of his and a deserter, bribed in a search for him and others. So, he hid himself behind a rock, and when the traitor was in full view, he heard him, levelled his musket and shot him thru the heart. He fell dead. McLurg stripped him of his armour, and among other warlike implements he found a weapon, called THE GALLOWAY FLAIL. The handstall was made of tough and durable ashwood about 5 feet long. The soople, or the part that strikes the barn floor was made of iron, and was about 3-4 feet long with 3 joints. It was undoubtedly intended for war like purposes. By means of the joints it would wrap around a man and crush him. No swardsman could cope with a man thus armed. One strike would sliver his sword and thrash him as a sheaf of corn. McLurg carried the FLAIL, and when he joined his party, all were loud in their praises. Soon a small company of Lag's men appeared. A strife began. McLurg grabbed the handstaff, swung the soople over his head, and the onslaught was terrific. The leader received a fractured skull and broken arm, and the rest of the company were soon put to flight and left the covenenters masters of the field."

(From an unknown writer under "GALLOWAY ITEMS".)

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

THE LAND OF GALLOWAY

In the extreme SOUTH of SCOTLAND is the LAND of GALLOWAY. In the first Century, Julius Ceasar found there the men of the Gale - Galloway men. In the mid summer of 78 A.D., Rome's ablest General, Julius Agricola, over ran this fair land with his invincible legions and introduced in it the rudiments of Roman civilization.

Although cast down, the men of GALLOWAY were not defeated, for together with the Scots they drove the ROMANS from their land. In after Centuries, historians mention "Jacobus, King of Galloway, and that this land was ruled over by its own princes and had its own laws". From this ancient source undoubtedly sprang our earliest ancestry and in later centuries of migrating they adopted the name of their beloved land, hence our patronymic, GALLOWAY.

The Angles (English) were known as the blond, blue-eyed European race from Holstine. The Gaels were the Highland Scotch. GAEA was the goddess of the earth and was worshipped as a Chief Diety throughout the Greek and Roman Empires. We believe the GAELS derived their name from being worshippers of GAEA.

Authorities have proven that at the beginning of the 5th century, the Celtic Highlanders of Scotland possessed Britain, Gaul, part of Spain and Italy, and provinces in Central Europe. IRELAND, the original SCOTIA was a Gaelic province, giving their name - GALLOWAY - to a large country in the West of Ireland, and to individuals. Hence our name is traceable far back to the 5th Century or earlier.

THE GAELS were the pioneer settlers of central and western Europe. The tribes were called clans, each having its own government. The GALLOWAY CLAN was one of the strongest from the year 400 up to the subjugation of the Scotch Kingdom by England in 1233. All public writings were in Latin. The GAELS were called MEN of GALLOWAY. The last of the great Chieft ns of the Clan was ALLAN OF GALLOWAY, SCOTLAND. He died in 1233, dividing his great possessions among his three daughters.

Some of these GALLOWAYS from IRELAND, or "Scotia" (the original Scotland) migrated in the 5th Century and occupied Scotland. The Scotch were originally from IRELAND and gave their Gaelic name, GALLOWAY, to a large area in the southwest corner of Scotland, forming the UNITED KINGDOM of PICTS and SCOTS.

The Scotts (Irish) were Christians, having been converted by St. Patrick in 503. Being sternly Christian, this accounts for the high moral character of the Scotch people.

In Scottish charters the inhabitants of the Province in the Southwest corner of Scotland were simply called "GALLOWIDINESE", or Men of Galloway. The clans were powerful and it was not until the reign of Alexander II that the power of these great Chieftans was completely broken by the crown in the 12th Century, after nearly 800 years of complete independence.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

THE NOBLE FAMILY OF GALLOWAY

In the 10th Century the British called the land of Galloway, GALIVYDEL, the Gaelic spelling was GALLGAEDHEL and the Latins called it GALLOVIDIA.

When the kingdom of Cumbria was transferred by Edmund, King of Scots in 946, GALLOWAY was applied to all the western districts between Clyde and Solway. It embraced the two divisions, western and eastern, Wigtonshire and Stewartry. AGRICOLA over ran GALLOWAY in 82 A.D.

Fergus, LORD of GALLOWAY, courtier to David I, married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry I of England. Fergus rebelled against Malcomb IV in 1160, and resigned his lordship in 1160. He then became a cannon regular of Holyrood Abbey and died in 1161. Fergus had two sons, Uchtred and Gilbert, and one daughter Affrica who married Olave, King of the Isles of Man and Hebredes. Uchtred and Gilbert disputed the right to the throne and Gilbert slew Uchtred in 1174 and was LORD of GALLOWAY. But Gilbert died in 1185, and Roland, son of Uchtred, held the lordship of GALLOWAY. He died in 1200 and his son Alan became the constable of Scotland and a great noble. Alan lived until 1234. When Alan died, he was the last Lord of Galloway, of the Fergus line.

The Galloway House, family seat of Earls of Galloway is adjacent on the south in a beautiful situation overlooking Rigg or Cruggleton Bay, commanding a wide view of the sea amid the grand hills and mountain scenery of Kirkcudbrightshire. The house, a spacious edifice of plain architectural appearance was erected in 1140 by Alexander, 6th Earl of Galloway. There are several miles of picturesque scenery, gardens and pleasure grounds on a princely scale.

The castle was called "Castlemains and Castledykes". In 1298 KIRKCUDBRIGHT was clear of the English. But in 1300 King Edward I stayed at the castle when he visited Galloway.

KIRKCUDBRIGHT derives its name from "St. Cuthbert", to whom a church was dedicated. This church and all its rights were granted by Uchtred, Lord of Galloway, to the Monastery of Holyrood, between 1161 and 1174. The neighborhood parishes of DUIROD and GALLOWAY were united with KIRKCUDBRIGHT about 1683.

The noble family of GALLOWAY has many members distinguished in the annals of Scotland, for patriotism and valor. The late Lord Galloway, 9th in succession died at Galloway House in 1873, respected both in public and private life.

SCOTTISH MAZERS

FROM

"THE CONNOISSEUR" incorporated in
"THE INTERNATIONAL STUDIO." May, 1934

Little attention has been given, until quite recently, to mazers of Scottish origin, yet there are, in various collections, an appreciable number of these early wooden drinking vessels, mounted in silver or silver gilt, bearing the marks of Scottish silversmiths, who were working, and the marks of Deacons, who are recorded as being in office at various times prior to the end of the sixteenth century.

The Galloway mazer was described in "Old Scottish Communion Plate" by Rev. Thomas Burns. The Tullock mazer is considered the finest and most important of all Scottish mazers, and is the earliest known hall-marked, and definitely ascribed example of Scottish silver. It bears two marks on the upper rim; the stag lodge, with the cross between the anthlers, the town-mark of Canongate (Edinburgh), where during the last half of the sixteenth century and later, many of the goldsmiths, employed by Holyrood Palace and by the nobility of Scotland, were working. The other mark is IG or JG in monogram; these marks are also on the Galloway mazer. It has been proven that both the Tullock and Galloway mazers were made by James Gray, who designed the memorial to the Regent Murray in St. Giles Cathedral.

The Galloway mazer is described as follows:
The bowl is of maple wood with silver gilt mounts. The height is 8¼ inches. The diameter of the bowl at rim 8-3/4 inches. The outside of rim is decorated with the stag lodged, and scroll or wreath, and also three shields bearing (a) the arms of Archibald Stewart, Lord Provost of Edinburgh and of his wife, Ellen Acheson, (b)an eagle displayed, the Acheson crest, (c) the initials AS EA, for Archibald Stewart and Ellen Acheson. Archibald Stewart was the younger brother of Sir James Stewart, first Lord of Doune and Ancestor of the Earls of Moray. He died childless and was succeeded by his nephew, James Stewart, whose daughter, Barbara Stewart of Burray married William Stewart of Maine, brother of the first Earl of Galloway. The Stewarts died out and the Burray baronetcy devolved upon Alexander, sixth Earle of Galloway. The arms show the (fesse chequy) of the Stewarts, quartering the Lion of Scotland and the (saltire and roses) of Lennox, Marking descent from the princely house of Albany through a natural son of Stewart of Lennox, heir of Murdoch Stewart, Duke of Albany and Regent of Scotland at the time of James 1 of Scotland. The Silver print inside the bowl is 35/16 inches in diameter, and the initials AS EA again appear on the wide decorated border. It is rivited to the stem by four silver pins and on it is engraved: Proverb 22. A good name is to be chosen above great riches and loving favour is above silver and above most fine gold--1569.

There is no doubt that these cups or mazers such as the Galloway mazer were communion cups and one of them, the St. Leonard, has this inscription. "This cup is dedicated to the use of the Holy Table in St. Leonard's Church, in St. Andrews, April 12th 1681."

When one of these Scottish mazers appear for sale they invariably bring very large sums; from thirty to fifty thousand dollars.

THE GALLOWAY MAZER
1569

(Silver plate inside the bowl)
See page 197a

SILVER PLATE INSIDE THE MAZER BOWL

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

THE NAME GALLOWAY

The name "GALLOWAY" is very common in both Ireland and Scotland.

GALLOWAY means a bank, or ascent on the water, so it is Gata meaning roadway or thorofare. The name was taken from a section of Scotland called GALLWAY. It has been spelled variously, Gallawaie, Gallaway, Galeway, Gallway, etc. These people were found in SCOTLAND, IRELAND and ENGLAND. They were of the landed gentry and yeomanry of Great Britain.

Richard Galloway was mayor of Newcastle in 1643. He and his wife, Mary, came to upper Norfolk County, Virginia in 1646 and were probably the first in America. (This information is from Charles Mills Galloway, Jr., Washington, D.C. - 2015 Belmont Road, N. W.).

While the political factions of the British Isles raged, and religious denominations furiously persecuted one another, William Penn had established his Colony in America in 1761, and urged freedom loving men to emigrate. A new spirit took hold. It was then our seven Galloway brothers came from Scotland and "located in Mifflin County, Pennsylvania and located in the Kishocoquillas Valley near Logan's big spring, a little south west of the center of the state."

CHARACTERISTICS

In Andrew McCormick's "Words from the Wildwood" he says of the Galloways: "A people independent, hospitable, sensitive, somewhat superstituous, full of good humor, witty, a little difficult to know with their confidence, but true as steel when known, and loyal as the knights of old to their friends".

With this preliminary background of our GALLOWAYS, let us now begin the genealogy of our own GALLOWAY family, of which the first known by us is SAMUEL GALLOWAY who was born about 1675 in WIGTON or KIRKCUDBRIGHT COUNTY, SCOTLAND.

Be sure to read the history of the migration of our family in Book I of this Volume pp. 7-9. This will give you the background of this fine family and the perils and obstacles with which they had to contend, and show you the fortitude with which our ancestors were endowed.

*
*

"It was faith in a personal religion that gave our ancestors the spirit to endure life with stoical calm and enjoy it with unflinching zest" -

John Cowper Powys.

THE GALLOWAY FAMILY

COAT-of-ARMS

Burke's General Armory.
Sandyhill County, Lanark, Scotland.

Argent, a lion rampant azure, on a chief ermine, three antique crowns of the second.

The motto is" HIGHER.

Argent - silver, denotes peace and sincerity.
The lion is the emblem of deathless courage.
Azure - blue, signifies loyalty and truth.
Chief - placed in upper part of shield, contains one third part of it.
Ermine - associated with the robes and crowns of noble and royal personages.
Crown - signifies royal and seigniorial authority.

OUR

GALLOWAY

ANCESTORS

SAMUEL GALLOWAY
(101)

OF

SCOTLAND

AND

HIS WIFE

ELIZABETH GRAHAM

OF

SCOTLAND

AND

PENNSYLVANIA

SAMUEL GALLOWAY
(101)

SKETCH

At the present time our earliest ancestor of whom we have record is SAMUEL GALLOWAY. We do not have his birthdate nor his death date. We do know that he was born in the Southwest District of SCOTLAND composed of WIGTON and KIRKCUDBRIGHT counties. This family is of pure Scotch origin. During the persecutions of the Christians in Scotland, they emigrated across the Irish Sea, settling in County Antrim, Ireland, which is known as the GALLOWAY DISTRICT. How long they remained there is not known.

SAMUEL GALLOWAY married ELIZABETH GRAHAM. Her birthdate is not known, nor the marriage date. We have record, however of seven sons and of Elizabeth Graham's death.

According to REV. ROBERT SIMPSON in his "HISTORY of the COVENTORS", p. 163 - "Sturdier Coventors existed not in the country than the seven stalwart GALLOWAY brothers of medium size with broad shoulders and sandy hair." (See references also p. 204, Book III) The names of these seven sons were: Samuel, John, William, James, Peter, Thomas and George.

The family of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY heeded the call of William Penn to come to a free country. There is no proof that the father, Samuel Galloway ever left Scotland, but the mother and seven sons entered America through the port of Philadelphia (Read "Sketch" of ELIZABETH GRAHAM which follows - pp. 202-203).

Four of the brothers settled in YORK, PENNSYLVANIA, a small village in 1741. Another brother went to South Caroline. At this time PENNSYLVANIA was an untamed wilderness. We are not certain of the date, but it is thought these GALLOWAYS came to American about 1740.

We do not have much information regarding the seven sons of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH GALLOWAY, except the youngest son, GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7). However, a distinguished descendant of GEORGE GALLOWAY, DR. ROY STEVENSON KING (101.725.12,3), wrote a book entitled, "THE ANCESTRAL PILGRIMAGE ALONG LIFE'S PATHWAY" from which we can gain much interesting knowledge of this family.

Let us now read the Sketch of ELIZABETH GRAHAM, mother of the seven GALLOWAY SONS.

ELIZABETH GRAHAM

SKETCH

ELIZABETH GRAHAM was the wife of SAMUEL GALLOWAY of SCOTLAND. If you will read on page 16 of Book I, this Volume, you will find there were many Grahams in Pennsylvania at an early date.

Just when ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY, the mother of the "seven stalwart sons with sandy hair" came to America we are not sure. Whether some of the sons came, and others followed later, bringing their widowed mother, we are not informed. Since there were other Grahams here already, probably relatives, if not brothers, and since her seven sons were in the country, no doubt Elizabeth felt she must leave her native Scotland and join her family in the new land.

Tragic was the death of ELIZABETH GRAHAM. Concerning her we have this account from C. HALE SIPE'S "INDIAN WARS OF PENNSYLVANIA", 2nd Edition, p. 222. He gives a partial list of those killed or captured, this list being taken from the PENNSYLVANIA GAZETTE of November 13, 1755. This list includes the name of "ELIZABETH GALLOWAY, mother of GEORGE and WILLIAM, also William's wife and 2 children". The article states, "One GALLOWAY son escaped after he saw his mother shot down, and others taken prisioner". So ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY was killed by the Indians, near CHAMBERSBURG, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA in 1755.

Here it might be interesting to our readers to learn what the Wall Street Journal had to say regarding the PENNSYLVANIA GAZETTE. (Quote from August 28, 1958 issue).

"The Curtis (Publishing Company) calculates the (Saturday Evening)Post dates all the way back to 1728, when it was conceived as the UNIVERSAL INSTRUCTOR in ALL ARTS and SCIENCES and PENNSYLVANIA GAZETT" by BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. A year later (1729) he became its publisher under the shortened name "THE PENNSYLVANIA GAZETTE."

The magazine went through a number of changes and was finally purchased as a nearly defunct publication for $1000 in 1897 by Cyrus H. K. Curtis, founder of the CURTIS PUBLISHING COMPANY.

So it was from the November 13, 1755 issue of the PENNSYLVANIA GAZETTE we are grateful for the documented data of the death of OUR PIONEER ANCESTOR and several greats grandmother (the four greats grandmother of your author), ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY. She was born in Scotland, came with her seven sons to the fertile soil, freedom, and fair land of America, only to sacrifice her life, as one of many in the early siege against the savage Indians. May we all revere the memory of those who died that we might enjoy the "rocks and rills and templed hills" of this fair land. And may we be no less heroic in our efforts to protect and preserve our country for our descendants.

JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.6) ELIZABETH GRAHAM'S grandson born May 1, 1750, in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania said that when he was 4 years old, his father, George (101.7) moved to CONECOGEAGUE CREEK. Big Cove was burned by the Indians when he was 5. All the people but a few fled and his grandmother was killed and he remembered seeing a horse come in all bloody and shot through the neck in March of 1755.

I regret there is no more data on ELIZABETH GRAHAM or SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101).

LATER DATA ON GRAHAMS

Among some of the GRAHAMS mentioned in "The Pioneers of Mifflin County, Pa. by Strong and Bell, are: Andrew, David, Gilbert, James, John, Joseph, William, and Robert - most of whom lived in "Derry", now Wayne Twp.

In U. P. Jones "History of Juniata Valley - 1889" p. 73 - "JOHN GRAHAM died while sitting on a log". In Pa. Archives Vol. 2, Ser. 2 under "Officers and Soldiers in Provincial Service" - JOHN GRAHAM on 5/6, 1772 was a licenced Indian trader. In same volume, p. 542, under Ship's Register: 4/21, 1762 Brig'ne Friendship - JOSEPH GRAHAM -
Taking Oath of Allegiance - Chester County, Pa.
6/23, 1777 Robert Graham
9/1, 1777 - Richard Graham

In Pa. Magazine V. 40, p. 210.
10/9, 1762 Samuel Graham m Hannah Vestine
2/1, 1763 Jane Graham m. Robert Johnson.
These notes may aid in establishing the Graham line.

David Graham's "History of the Graham Family" says that Joseph Graham first located his cabin on a spot later known as "Stinson's Knob". Later moved to exact place now occupied by the Lowell Hotel, Lowell, W. Va.

*
*

We now study the History of the 7 sons of SAMUEL (101) and ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY. George being the only one of whom we have considerable record. Let us read of their early settling in Pennsylvania.

*
*
*

Graham, originally Graeme, savage gloomy. The family is descended, it is supposed from Greme, a General in the army of Fergus II, 404 A.D.

The Arms: Or, a chief sable charged with three gold escallops.

- Boutell's Heraldry

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

THE SEVEN GALLOWAY SONS

Seven sons of SAMUEL (101) and ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY came to America about 1740. They were Samuel, John, William, James, Peter, Thomas and George. Four of these brothers located in the PROVINCE OF PENNSYLVANIA in CUMBERLAND COUNTY now MIFFLIN COUNTY, near "LOGANS BIG SPRING" in the KISHCCO-QUILLAS VALLEY, on the JUNIATA RIVER, a little southwest of the center of the State. In Jordan's "HISTORY of the JUNIATA VALLEY", we read that the Galloways were on the Big Juniata, 25 miles from its mouth, 10 miles north of Blue Hills in 1740-'41. This was a place much esteemed by the Indians for their best hunting ground.

Two of these brothers who came from Scotland, settled in YORK, PENNSYLVANIA, a small village in 1741. Another brother went to South Carolina. We do not have the names of all the descendants of these brothers, except George, the youngest.

On May 22, 1750, Six Justices of the Peace found 5 log cabins possessed by 5 different men - one cabin having in it GEORGE and WILLIAM GALLOWAY. All the men were taken into custody, except the Galloways, who resisted. At this time the land belonged to the PROPRIETARY GOVERNMENT of PENNSYLVANIA, so the "squatters" were forced to leave. This, of course, was the beginning of the FRENCH and INDIAN WARS, and when the Indians began hostilities, our GALLOWAYS retreated, so to speak. According to JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.6), grandson of Samuel of Scotland and son of George (101.7) of Pennsylvania, the family moved from Lancaster to Franklin County in 1754; to York in 1755; to Louden County, Virginia in 1757; to Franklin County in 1760 and back to Mifflin on the Juniata, in 1765.

"Early records", according to PROF. R. M. BELL of Washington and Jefferson College, "tell of two early paths (or roads) in use before the settlers came, the 'JUNIATA PATH' following the river from Lewistown to Mt. Union, and the 'WAR PATH' along Jack's Creek from LEWISTOWN to Middle Creek. "These early paths," states Mr. Bell, "were not laid out by surveyors, but were made by decades of Indian travel."

Altho the first settlements were made in MIFFLIN COUNTY in 1754, they did not become permanent until 1765. By 1766, 80 families lived along the JUNIATA RIVER. Among these were our GALLOWAYS.

Let us now look at the RECORD of SAMUEL GALLOWAY of Scotland, and then study the available data we have on the Seven Sons of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101)

RECORD

101. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (b. Scotland - d. Scotland) Prob. born abt 1675.
m. ELIZABETH GRAHAM (b. Scotland - d. Pa. Mar 1755)
They married in Scotland. Had 7 known sons.
101.1. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (b. Scotland - d. Pennsylvania)
m.
101.2. JOHN GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -
m.
101.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (b. Scotland - d. Late Fall of 1762)
m. Martha (- 3/ , 1755)
101.4. JAMES GALLOWAY (b. Scotland - d. Pennsylvania)
m. Buchanan
101.5. PETER GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -
m.
101.6. THOMAS GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -
m.
101.7. GEORGE GALLOWAY (b. Scotland abt. 1710 - abt. 1765)
m. REBECCA JUNKIN (b. Scotland abt. 1720 - 1763)

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.1)

101.1. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (b. Scotland - d. Pennsylvania)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY was the first child of SAMUEL (101) Galloway and ELIZABETH GRAHAM. There is no data concerning him, except that he was a Covenanter and located near LOGAN'S BIG SPRING in the KISHOCOQUILLAS VALLEY on the JUNIATA RIVER in PENNSYLVANIA, ca 1740.

*

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

JOHN GALLOWAY (101.2)

101.2. JOHN GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -
m.

JOHN, the second child of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH GRAHAM (Grahme) GALLOWAY, served in Capt. Rundio's Company from Northampton County in which the battles of Long Island and Fort Washington were fought, with Gen. Robert Brown in command.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.3)

101.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (b. Scotland - d. 1762, Pa.)
m. MARTHA (Killed by Indians, 3/ , 1755)

The marriage date is not known. We know there were 2 children. They lived in ARMAUGH TOWNSHIP, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA.

Sipe's History, "Indian Wars in Pennsylvania", 2nd Edition, p. 222 - states that in the November 13th, 1755 Pennsylvania Gazette, the following appeared: "ELIZABETH GALLOWAY, mother of George and William, also William's wife and 2 children were killed by the Indians." This occurred near Chambersburg, Pa. in March, 1755. Whether he had other children, or ever married again, we do not know. His letters of Administration are at Carlisle, Pa., dated January 20, 1763. No will.

101.3.1. Child GALLOWAY (Killed by Indians, 3/ , 1755)
101.3.2. Child GALLOWAY (Killed by Indians, 3/ , 1755)

*

From the Registrar of Wills, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, CARLISLE, PA. - I learned that William had no will, but left letters of administration dated January 20, 1763, and that the account showed money paid to George and James Galloway. (10 pounds each). The administrator was William Dickey. In Scott County, Kentucky, 47 years later a Wm. Dickey signed Samuel Galloway's Will (in 1814). Whether the same man or not, I cannot say.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

JAMES GALLOWAY (101.4)

101.4. JAMES GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -
m. BUCHANAN
They married . One known son, Samuel.
101.4.1. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (3/20, 1811 - 4/5, 1872)
m.
They married . Two known children.
101.4.1.1. JUDGE TODD BUCHANAN GALLOWAY
101.4.1.2. DAUGHTER GALLOWAY
m. Samuel Black.
They lived at Columbus, Ohio.

*

One source gave this family as descending from JOHN GALLOWAY (101.2), but later data was received which substantiates this as the correct lineage, as indicated in the following sketch.

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.4.1)

SKETCH

(An address by Rev. Washington Gladden, delivered at the First Congregational Church, Columbus, Ohio on January 6, 1895.

"SAMUEL GALLOWAY born in Gettysburg, March 20, 1811. Son of JAMES GALLOWAY and ------ BUCHANAN. Samuel was a cousin to PRESIDENT JAMES BUCHANAN. Paternal residence still standing, occupied as military hospital in 1863. Samuel educated in schools of GETTYSBURG, where Thaddeus Stevens heard him speak and predicted a brilliant future for him.

After death of father Samuel and family moved to GREENFIELD (Highland County) OHIO, probably about 1828. Samuel graduated from MIAMI UNIVERSITY in 1833 at the head of his class. Studied law at Hillsborough. Abandoned law and studied theology at Princeton for one year. Did not complete course. In 1835, made Professor of Greek at Miami, resigned because of ill health at end of a year. Resumed teaching at Springfield, Ohio and South Hanover College, Indiana. In 1840 lectured in Shelbyville, Ky., on Education and Temperance. Resumed study of law, admitted to Ohio Bar in 1842. 1844, elected SECRETARY OF STATE. In 1854, elected to Congress; an active Member, excellent orator, anti-slavery. Defeated because of anti-slavery views. Lived in Columbus, practiced law, active in religious work. Author thinks he was a delegate to the Chicago convention that nominated Lincoln. In 1861, Lincoln was in Columbus and had a confidential interview with Galloway, then offered him responsible positions in Washington. Finally accepted job as Judge Advocate at Camp Chase. Was close to Stanton and Lincoln throughout the War, summoned to Washington for frequent conferences with Lincoln.

In 1871, Galloway ran for Governor of Ohio, was unexpectedly defeated. Lived in Columbus until his death.

"He was about medium height if I donot forget; rather gaunt and angular, with a high and broad forehead, and a face with strong lines. That face was a great fund of historionic resources; you might almost say it was his fortune." "He was probably the most enjoyable and effective public speaker who ever lived in this city; he was a genial and agreeable companion; a kind neighbor; a man of generous impulses and true compassion; a loyal and self-denying helper of the Church of his choice (Presbyterian); a stout champion of the freedom of the slave and of the unity of the nation; and a great friend of the free school."

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

PETER and THOMAS GALLOWAY

101.5. PETER GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -

*
*
*

101.6. THOMAS GALLOWAY (b. Scotland -

*
*
*

We have no data concerning the above two sons of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY. Therefore we shall procede to the 7th and last son, GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7), of whom we have considerable record.

*

Our key lineage number for the remainder of the GALLOWAY HISTORY will be "101.7" - the seventh son of Samuel of Scotland.

Let us read the Sketch and study the Record of 101.7, GEORGE GALLOWAY.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

SKETCH

GEORGE GALLOWAY, was born about 1710 in WIGTON or KIRKCUDBRIGHT (Kirk - coo - bree') County, SCOTLAND, the son of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH GRAHAM GALLOWAY. He came to PENNSYLVANIA at a very early date, probably 1740. He was known to have been in the JUNIATA VALLEY before 1750. His family in Scotland, had moved to County Antrim, Ireland, during the persecutions. He and his six brothers probably entered this country thru the Port of Philadelphia. Four of his brothers are known to have settled with him, near the renowned Indian Chief Logan's famous Spring, and within the bounds of Cumberland County, now Mifflin. They are said to be the first Galloways to have come to this country.

In 1741, GEORGE GALLOWAY married REBECCA JUNKIN (1720-1780). Altho he was of pure Scotch descent, his wife was of French Huguenot descent (see p. 19 of ROY STEVENSON KING'S book, ANCESTRAL PILGRIMAGE ALONG LIFE'S HIGHWAY", - also "SKETCH of REBECCA JUNKIN" which follows in this book). GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY had 9 children of whom we have record, viz: Margaret, William, Jane, John, Samuel, James, Martha, Sarah and Joseph. All the five sons served in the American Revolution. "The people forted at GEORGE GALLOWAY'S in 1781." (Pa. Arch. 5 Series, Vol. 6, p. 332).

In Jones' History of the Juniata Valley, he states. "The Scotch-Irish were the first settlers between 1714-1720 about the Pennsylvania-Maryland line. Logan was angry because the settlers took squatters rights, but by 1748 the KITTOCHTINNY VALLEY was fairly well settled. According to John Martin Stroup and Raymond Martin Bell in their book, "THE PIONEERS OF MIFFLIN CO., PA. - "GEORGE GALLOWAY, a weaver, settled in WAYNE TOWNSHIP About 1765." He had previously gone to CONOCOCHEAGUE, near CHAMBERSBURG, and later moved to Wayne Twp., Mifflin County, Pennsylvania.

On Tuesday May 22, 1750, six Justices of Cumberland County went to the BIG JUNIATA and found 5 cabins. GEORGE GALLOWAY had settled about 10 miles North of the BLUE HILLS, and 25 miles from the Mouth of the JUNIATA, a place much esteemed by the Indians as a hunting ground. One of these cabins was possessed by WILLIAM and GEORGE GALLOWAY. But the Galloways said, "You may take our lands and our houses, do what you please with them, we deliver them to you, but we will not be carried to jail". So, the Justices burned their homes. Thus, in 1750, the Pennsylvania Proprietary authorities had driven GEORGE GALLOWAY out of the JUNIATA VALLEY for settling on lands belonging to the Indians. He moved from Lancaster to Franklin County in 1754, to York the next year; to Louden Co., Va. in 1757, back to Franklin in 1760, and as stated above, he finally settled in Mifflin County in 1765, in the Juniata Valley.

This settlement was SCOTCH-IRISH, and of course PRESBYTERIAN. The place of worship until a meeting house was built was known as a TENT. The Junkins had a Tent. This must have belonged to Rebecca's parents, and it was later known as "the widow Junkin's tent".

A school stood on the old Galloway (later Wharton) farm in Wayne Twp. It was built of poles filled with straw and daubed with clay, and used until 1838, when it was replaced by a stone building.

The Presbyterians also built on GEORGE GALLOWAY'S farm. This church was erected by each member furnishing so many logs - a one story, unheated building, with slab benches of split logs, backless, for seats and a simple table for a pulpit. Rude and uncomfortable, yet a sacred spot was this Pioneer Church.

Rupp says that in 1755 there were 3,000 able to bear arms west of the Susquehanna River - but by the fall of 1756 only 100 remained to bear arms, others fled to eastern settlements. There was also about this time a great sweep of migration south along the Susquehanna. Frances Scott, brother of William (101) was killed in April, 1756. (See page 16, Book I of this Volume).

Times were desperate during these critical years. GEORGE GALLOWAY had a fort on his place in 1781, which served as a gathering place for the people when the Indians threatened an attack. (See the account of the killing of GEORGE GALLOWAY'S mother under the Sketch of ELIZABETH GRAHAM (p. 202).

In 1766, GEORGE GALLOWAY took out a warrant for 150 acres on the south side of the JUNIATA RIVER, at a place long known as GALLOWAY'S FORD. In the "History of the Susquehanna and Juniata Valley" in the tax lists of 1766-'67, it shows GEORGE GALLOWAY as owning 300 acres of land. In 1769, he bought more land. On August 3, 1783, he conveyed by deed a certain tract of land to SAMUEL and JOSEPH GALLOWAY, his sons. He lived on this location in Wayne Twp, Mifflin Co.,Pa. REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY, his wife died in 1780 and is buried in MIFFLIN COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA. Soon after this JOSEPH GALLOWAY went to Kentucky and took his father with him. Tradition has come down that GEORGE GALLOWAY came out to KENTUCKY once, but returned to Pennsylvania. Also there is a tradition that he died "a very old man". Where GEORGE GALLOWAY died, I am not certain, but one of his wills is recorded in JEFFERSON COUNTY, KENTUCKY.

*

GEORGE GALLOWAY'S (101.7) WILL

JEFFERSON COUNTY, KENTUCKY Book I, p. 98 - MAY 1, 1785.
(Louisville, Co. seat)

In the name of God amen. I, GEORGE GALLOWAY of JEFFERSON COUNTY and STATE OF VIRGINIA being far advanced in years and calling to mind the uncertainty of the times as well as the man----- death and being at perfect health and memory thought fit to settle my concern while it please God to afford me opportunity and ability I do therefore constitute this my last will and testament as concerning what effects I have in this country and first I will my soul to God who gave it my body to the earth from whence it was taken and as concerning my temporary substance that God has been pleased to help me with, I do dispose of in the following manner, viz: I do give and bequeath unto my oldest son WILLIAM GALLOWAY all my body clothes except my blue big Coat, I do also give and bequeath unto my son JAMES GALLOWAY a note on SAMUEL and JOSEPH GALLWAY for Twenty Pounds, my funeral expenses to be paid out of said note by JAMES GALLOWAY, Pennsylvania Currency as also my large Book viz Book on the New Testament, the said Book to remain in the hands of LAUNCELOT JUNKINS and GEORGE POMEROY for one year after my decease providing they live on this side of the Ohio; I do also give and bequeath unto my son JOHN GALLOWAY my best Hat together with Land Warrants for 500

Acres. I do also give to my daughter MARTHA JUNKINS, wife of LAUNCELOT JUNKIN all my Kows and Cow Kind together with my House Hold goods, but provided Martha comes to this country. I do will to my said daughter Martha until she be 18 years old, yet at her arrival.....have a Cow and Calf or with Calf provided she comes this spring otherwise give to my Daughter Martha the Blue spoted or a blue -------Rug that is now in the possession of my son JOSEPH GALLOWAY. I do also give and bequeath unto my Daughter MARGARET POMEROY, wife of GEORGE POMEROY pair of double blankets. And I do hereby ratify and confirm this as my last will and testament, but I do not by any means revoke or discount my former will made in Pennsylvania, signed, sealed and acknowledged this first day of May the year of our Lord One Thousand seven Hundred and eighty-five and the presence of us.

George Pomeroy
Margaret Pomeroy

GEORGE his mark GALLOWAY
(Seal)

In a County Court held for Jefferson County on the 6th day of March, 1800: the foregoing last will and testament of GEORGE GALLOWAY was proven by GEORGE POMEROY and MARGARET POMEROY and caused to be recorded.

First Warden Pope, Clk.

(There is reference to this Will in the Filson Club Quarterly Vol. 6, #1).

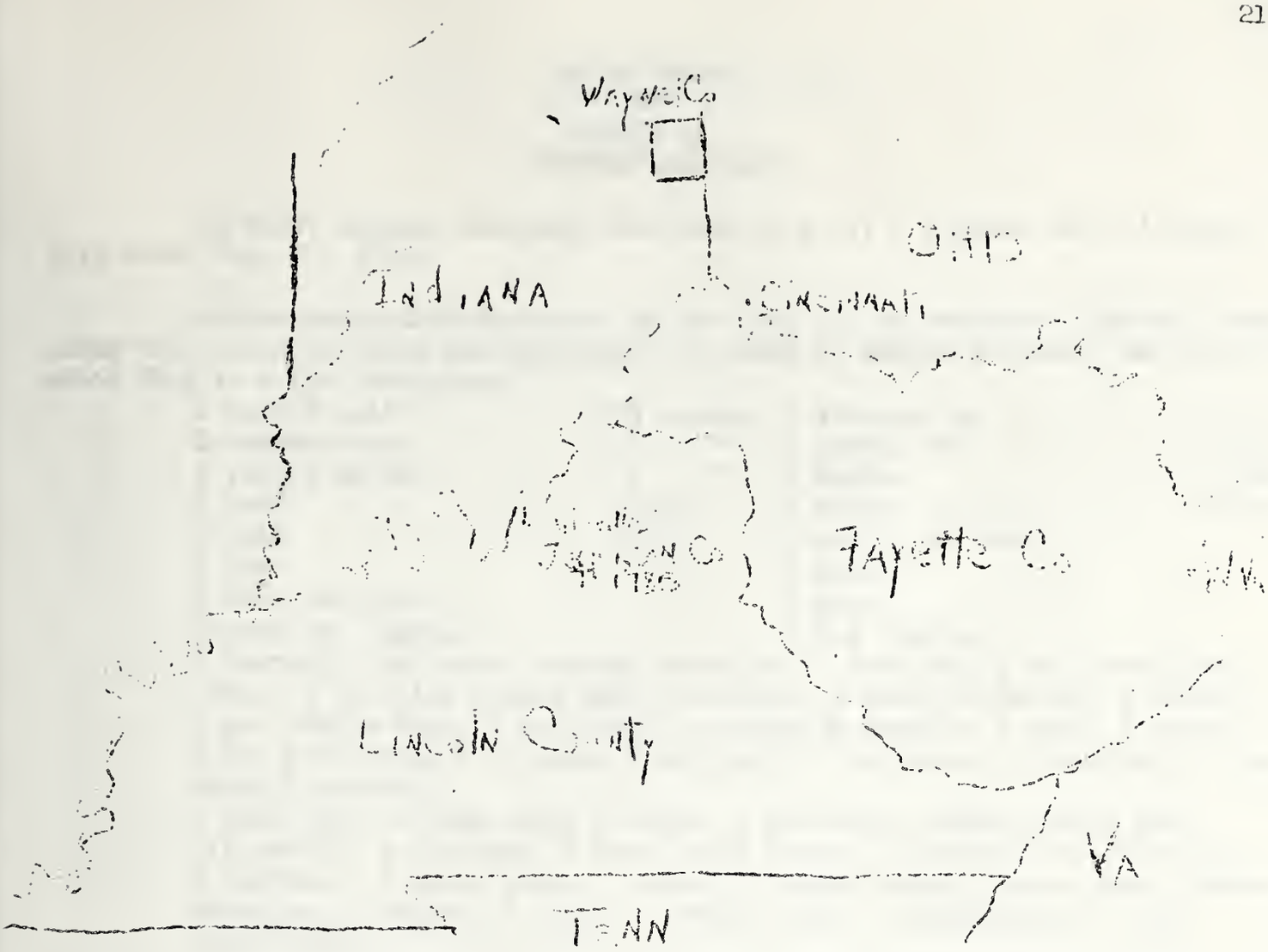
So now we know George Galloway came to Kentucky before he died.

Whether George Galloway did return to Pennsylvania, or died in Kentucky I am not sure, but in all probability he returned to Pennsylvania, since his daughters, Martha and Jane, were still there in 1785, according to the Kentucky Will. We know that Jane, who married WILLIAM JUNKIN in 1769, remained in Pennsylvania, and evidence points to the fact that Martha moved to Ohio after her father's death.

Joseph (101.7.9. - see Sketch), George's son, finally sold out all of his Pennsylvania possessions and moved his family to Kentucky. When he did, he brought his father with him. Joseph eventually moved on West and died at Wolfe Lake, Indiana in 1838. So I do not refute the previous writers' claims, who state that GEORGE GALLOWAY, Sr. died in Pennsylvania.

GEORGE GALLOWAY died abt 1793, a very old man. He is probably buried in Mifflin County, Pennsylvania, beside his wife, REBECCA JUNKIN, who was a life long member of the BIG SPRING PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH. Whether they are buried in that church yard or not, I am not informed.

Let us read a Sketch of his wife, REBECCA JUNKIN.



Before 1750, Kentucky was Fincastle Co., Virginia.
In December 1776 Kentucky became Kentucky Co., Virginia.
In 1780 Kentucky was divided into 3 counties:

Fayette County
Jefferson County
Lincoln County

The next county was Madison County in 1785.
In 1790 these counties became 9 counties, and in 1792 Kentucky became the 15th State.

APPRAISEMENT
OF
ESTATE OF
GEORGE GALLOWAY

In Scott County, Kentucky Will Book A, p. 17 - I found the following Will dated Dec. 23, 1796:

We the undersubscribers met on the 23rd day of December, 1796 and after being duly sworn proceeded and appraised the goods of George Galloway, dec'd, of which this is a true inventory:

1 mare & colt	24 pounds	1 stocked cow	3.12
1 brindle cow	4 "	1 requid cow	2.15
1 requid heifer	2 "	1 heifer	2.25
1 bull	1.15	1 heifer	16.00
1 calf	18.00	1 calf - 10 sheep	
1 sow		9 hogs	
2 sows and pigs		6 hogs	
2 sows and tacklin		2 log chains,	

1 harrow, 2 pr geers, farming utensils, 1 broad ax, 1 pr. steelairds, irons, 5 shovels, 1 hand saw, 1 hatchet, 1 saddle & bridle, 1 saddle & 1 pr. saddle bags, 1 rifle gun, 2 spinning wheels & 1 reel, 1 chest, 1 bed & bedding, 1 bedstead & bedding, 1 coat jacket & breeches, 1 bedstead & clothes.

1 small pot, 1 duch oven, 1 churn, 1 post bed, another small pot, 1/2 bu. 5/1 gallon keg, 1 iron bound bucket, 2 pails, 1 tea kettle, 1 lanthorn, 1 token glass, 1 Bible, 2 psalm books, pewter ware, dresser utensils, 5 chairs, 1 table, 1 coffee mill, 1 watering pot, 1 pr. sheep sheers.

Jacob Martin
Robert Lemon
James Jones

Test - John Hawkins

According to the date this could have been George Galloway. Since he had no sons by the name of George and since George, Esquire died in Ohio - this Will is interesting, but puzzling as to whose will it really is.

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

REBECCA JUNKIN

SKETCH

From the "History of the Juniata Valley" by U. P. Jones on page 183 under the title 'Early Settlers about Lewistown' is found this statement: "West of Lewistown, along the River, the Junkins". The JUNKINS were of HUGUENOT origin. Mr. King states in his book, "The JUNKIN FAMILY of Scotland, and Ulster, is an ancient one claiming Huguenot descent from ancestors who were driven from France by the religious persecution of the 16th Century. Settling for several generations, it is said in SWEDEN, they came later to SCOTLAND, and the North countries of England. Later again, sacrificing their homes to their religious convictions, the ancestors of the American branch of the family moved under the House of Stewart to Ulster, Ireland where in the civil and parochial records of Down, Antrim, Donegal, Tyrone, Farnaugh and Londonderry the name frequently appears. An old family record says the grandmother was present at the immortal seige of Londonderry in 1689, where the arms of William, and of Liberty, triumphed and completed the blessed revolution of 1688". After the immortal seige of Londonderry, many of the Scotch moved to Ireland, settling mainly in the Counties of Antrim and Down. The Scots who went to Ireland, were called Scotch-Irish. They were not an admixture of the Scotch and Irish races, but are Scots who lived in Ireland, and their descendants. Along about 1730 a large number of the Scotch-Irish came to America. Some entered thru the Port of Philadelphia and settled in Lancaster County.

The JUNKINS entered America thru the port of NEWCASTLE, DELAWARE, settling near YORK, PENNSYLVANIA, before taking up large tracts of land in CUMBERLAND COUNTY, embracing what is now Kingston. In the "HISTORY OF CUMBERLAND COUNTY, PA." - by Beers (1886) on p. 30 "On a ridge back of present site of Kingston, was the residence of Joseph Junkin, who early settled upon a large tract". JOSEPH JUNKIN was a brother to Rebecca, our several greats grandmother. Beers further states that, "New Kingston - first owner was JOSEPH JUNKIN, Sr. (from County Down and Antrim, Ireland). He had a number of children among them Joseph and Benjamin. He took up 500 acres of land. He married ELIZABETH WALLACE, whose father was JOHN WALLACE , a Scot, who fled to Ireland during the persecution, where he lived and died. John Wallace married Martha Hays, daughter of William, who fled to Tyrone, Ulster, Ireland. Hence JOSEPH JUNKIN who married Elizabeth Wallace was the ancestor of the Junkin family of the Cumberland Valley". (from Egle's Pa. Genealogy under Wallace and Weir p. 628). On page 339 "Joseph Junkin was a Captain in Revolutionary War - fought at Brandywine. He was born in 1750. His land was divided between Joseph, Jr. and Benjamin. All were members of Big Spring Presbyterian Church."

REBECCA JUNKIN was born about 1720. She married George Galloway in 1741. They had 9 children, MARGARET, WILLIAM,JANE, JOHN, SAMUEL, JAMES, MARTHA, SARAH and JOSEPH. All the sons were Revolutionary soldiers and their records can be found in the Pennsylvania Archives (5 Ser., Vol 6).

REBECCA JUNKIN died in 1780 and is buried in Mifflin County, Pennsylvania, a life long member of the BIG SPRING PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

RECORD

101.7. GEORGE GALLOWAY (abt. 1710 - prob. d. 1793)
m. REBECCA JUNKIN (abt. 1720 - 1780)
They married in 1741. Had 9 children.

101.7.1. MARGARET GALLOWAY (6/12, 1742 -
m. George Pomeroy

101.7.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (6/8, 1743 - 1/17, 1794)
m.(1) Catherine Thompson
m.(2) Rebecca Mitchell

101.7.3. JANE GALLOWAY (1/8, 1745 -
m. William Junkin (1744 -

101.7.4. JOHN GALLOWAY (10/17, 1746 - 1820)
m.

101.7.5. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (abt. 1747 - 1/ , 1815)
M.

101.7.6. JAMES GALLOWAY (5/1, 1750 - 8/6, 1838)
m.(1) Rebecca Junkin (10/2, 1759 - 8/31, 1812)
m.(2) Tamar Wilson (1758 - 11/22, 1842)

101.7.7. MARTHA GALLOWAY (4/25, 1752 -
m. Launcelot Junkin

101.7.8. SARAH GALLOWAY (abt. 1754 -
m. Joseph Wilson

101.7.9. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (1/8, 1757 - 8/12, 1838)
m.(1) Isabelle Orr
m.(2) Agnes Cross

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101)

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

101.7. GEORGE GALLOWAY (abt 1710 - prob. d. 1793)
m. REBECCA JUNKIN (abt. 1720 - 1780)

They married in 1741. Had 9 children, viz: Margaret, William, Jane, John, Samuel, James, Martha, Sarah and Joseph.

In reading the genealogy of GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY we find more than one of the descendants married into the same families. This was not uncommon in those early days, as families migrated together for mutual protection and security. Some of the names we find repeatedly are JUNKIN, MITCHELL, THOMPSON, LOUGHEAD, KING, WILSON, ORR, POMEROY, KIRKPATRICK, STEVENSON, SCOTT, COLLINS, TOWNSLEY, etc. A student of PENNSYLVANIA and KENTUCKY history, will find these names are prominent in the early settlement of these commonwealths.

GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY'S family of 9 known children consisted of 4 daughters and 5 sons. We begin the story of this family with their first born, MARGARET GALLOWAY (101.7.1).

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

MARGARET GALLOWAY (101.7.1)

101.7.1. MARGARET GALLOWAY (6/12, 1742 -
m. GEORGE POMEROY

In Margaret's father's will, dated May 1, 1785 (Book I, p. 98, Jefferson County, Kentucky) he mentions, "daughter Margaret, wife of George Pomeroy" -------"Launcelot Jenkins and George Pomeroy to aid in business affairs" --

Witnesses to the will were:

"GEORGE POMEROY
MARGET POMEROY"

*

MRS. EDWIN GALLOWAY in her book said that GEORGE POMEROY visited Kentucky, but returned and spent his last years in Pennsylvania, Mifflin County at Logan Spring, the well known Big Spring in the KISHICOQUILLA VALLEY. She states, "Four miles from here the celebrated Mingo Chief had his cabin for many years, and no doubt they were acquainted, if not familiar neighbors.

However Margaret and George Pomeroy must have lived sometime in Kentucky since GEORGE GALLOWAY, father of Margaret, appointed his son-in-law, GEORGE POMEROY to aid in the business affairs "but he makes it clear he did not revoke a former will made in Pennsylvania. He also spoke of GEORGE and MARGARET POMEROY as living on THIS side of the Ohio - meaning Kentucky.

WILLIAM GALLOWAY
(101.7.2)

THE SECOND CHILD

OF

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

AND

REBECCA JUNKIN

OF

PENNSYLVANIA

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2)

SKETCH

WILLIAM GALLOWAY was born June 8, 1743, in MIFFLIN COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA at that time Cumberland, County. He was the second child and eldest son of GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY.

WILLIAM GALLOWAY was twice married, first to CATHERINE THOMPSON in 1769, in Pennsylvania, by whom he had one son ("SQUIRE") GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.72.1) Catherine died soon after the birth of her son and is buried in the KISHICOQUILLA VALLEY. William married secondly REBECCA MITCHELL, daughter of WILLIAM, on August 22, 1777, by whom he had eight children. Rebecca was also born in Penn. They probably married in MIFFLIN COUNTY.

The Pennsylvania Archives, Ser. 3, Vol. 24, p. 680 states that WILLIAM GALLOWAY bought 40 Acres of land on September 23, 1773. On July 14, 1774 he conveyed by deed a certain tract of land to George Galloway. All this was following his marriage to his first wife, Catherine Barton, and after the birth of their son George in 1770. Whether he was preparing then to leave Pennsylvania and go West I am not informed. But at any rate his first wife died and he did not remarry until 1777. The first child by the second marriage was Mary, and she was the only one born in Pennsylvania, as according to Collin's "History of Kentucky", William Galloway in 1780 with a large company of emigrants including his father-in-law, William Mitchell, bound for the 'far and savage West' took flat boats at Pittsburgh (Ft. Pitt) and passed down the 'Romantic Ohio River' to the falls at Louisville. William Galloway was at Sinking Valley under Capt. Alexander, and at Potter's Fort and Penn's Valley under Capt. Wilson. William came out to Kentucky together with his brothers John, James and Samuel. Here they joined the Colony of Thomas Bullitt. To protect themselves against the Indians it was necessary to erect forts, and live in them. A string of Forts a few miles apart on the trail (road) to Lexington including the Low Dutch Station were constructed along Bear Grass Creek. These forts were merely log houses built to enclose a lot, and were occupied by the Colonists. William and Rebecca lived in these Forts 3 or 4 years (1780-1782). Rebecca was one of the first 4 women to live in the blockhouse at Lexington.

During these years, William and his brother James were with GENERAL CLARK'S EXPEDITION against Old Chilicothe. They walked back to the Mouth of Licking to be discharged. We have several authentic records of William Galloway's service to his county. He was, of course a REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER, as were all of his brothers. He served in Col. Arthur Buchanan's Battalion, Capt. Thomas Alexander's Company - 5th Battalion, 7th Class, March 1778 from Cumberland Co., P. (Pa. Archives Ser. 5, Vol. 6, pp 332-560). He also served with George Rogers Clark in August 1782 (See Howe's "History of Ohio"), and with Capt. Wm Harrod's Company in 1780 at the Fall's near Louisville under Capt. Thomas Bullitt (Bradford's "Notes on Kentucky" and Collin's "History of Kentucky"). The Kentucky Historical Society Register Vol. 25, p. 311 - lists "William Galloway, Lincoln Co., Militia, 1780 - 1782". In Series 3, Vol. 23, p. 802 of Pa. Archives, we find that Wm. Galloway served in the 8th Bath., 7th Class' in Capt. Wm. Wilson's Company, Cumberland Co., Pa. (1780-1782). So he had a long military record. As stated before he fought against the Shawnees at Old Town (Chilicothe) and Piqua, Ohio - under Clark.

The next two children, William and John, were born during these trying times, one of them in the block house at Louisville, the others at Lexington.

The region where the Galloways and Mitchells settled was referred to as CANE RIDGE, in consequence of the abundance of cane growing upon it. It lay between STONER and HICKSON STREAMS, and was about 6 - 7 miles square. This fertile tract of land at the time of it's settlement was a dense and gloomy forest of oak, walnut, locust and other valuable timbers. The cane was dense and 8 - 10 feet high, green the year around, especially in winter, serving as food for stock and the numerous emigrants who came. It was infested with bears, panther, wolves and every variety of game and vermin known to this climate. How indebted we are to these brave souls, Our Pioneer Ancestors, who risked their lives to establish homes in this wilderness.

WILLIAM GALLOWAY secured 500 acres of land just East of the present site of Paris, Kentucky. He also owned 300 acres west and south of where Paris now stands (Treasury Warrant No. 11751). This was a wilderness, but he cleared enough land to build 2 block houses on the 500 acres and he built a house about 1/2 mile from Paris on Stoner Creek. The last five children of William and Rebecca Mitchell Galloway were born in Paris, they were Ann, James, Joseph, Rebekah and Samuel Junkin the last son being born 6 months posthumously.

WILLIAM GALLOWAY was an Elder in the CECEDER CHURCH, a great lover of peace and good will, and a remarkably pious and exemplary man. He was an active citizen. In 1794, he signed a petition of tobacco inspection.

In Collin's "History of Kentucky", WILLIAM GALLOWAY is enrolled as"a pioneer soldier of Kentucky", and "spent his old age near PARIS, KENTUCKY." In Ardery's "List of Men Dying and Leaving Estates Beginning in the year-1784-1840", we find - WILLIAM GALLOWAY.

William and Rebecca Mitchell Galloway had 8 children, viz: Mary, John, William, Ann,James Mitchell, Joseph, Rebekah and Samuel Junkin.

WILLIAM GALLOWAY died near PARIS, KENTUCKY on January 17, 1794, at 51 years of age. He is buried there. He left a will in which he left all of his land to his children, and appointed his wife, and son, James as executors. In reading his will below, you will notice he mentions only 8 of his 9 children: Samuel Junkin, the 9th child was born 6 months posthumously.

*

WILLIAM GALLOWAY'S WILL

Book A, p. 174 - Bourbon Co., Ky.

(Foreward of will omitted. Items given in brief).

"It is my will that:

Item I. All legal debts be paid from the proceeds of my estate.

Item II. To dear and well beloved wife, REBEKAH GALLOWAY, one third of my personal estate and her right of Dowery and the mansion house that we are now living in, with all the Income of my lands to be laid out to the raising and schooling of the children as long as she continues widowhood.

Item III. To oldest son, GEORGE, the mare that he now claims as his property with saddle and bridle, likaway a cow and calf, also Plow Irons and all material for a plow, with bed and clothes suitable for same. Also my rifle gun.

Item IV. To son, WILLIAM GALLOWAY 150 Acres of land on West end of my tract where Thomas Mathers now lives.

Item V. JOHN and JAMES GALLOWAY, my sons, shall have all the tract of land that James Galloway and Kilbreath Himilton is now living on. Equal shares and all that is mentioned of same tract.

Item VI. To youngest son, JOSEPH GALLOWAY, the mansion house, he is to pay 100 pounds out of same to other heirs of Family as soon as he comes of age, at the rate of 25 pounds yearly, the oldest to receive the first payment and so on according to seniority.

Item VII. The three sisters of my sons, MARY, ANN, and REBEKAH their share of movable property.

Exec: Wife and JAMES GALLOWAY.
Trustees: WM MITCHELL and John Hamilton.
Written 1/20, 1794.
Probated May, 1794.
Wit: Alexander Breckenridge, JAMES GALLOWAY and JOHN GALLOWAY.

*

*

The area around Kentucky proved to be very fine land. The limestone that lies under most of central Kentucky has been the rock on which good fortunes were built. Limestone under 12,000 square miles of the Bluegrass country has produced unsurpassed horses, cattle and tobacco. It makes the sweet water in Kentucky's flowing springs that has made Kentucky whiskey famous all over the world' and the limestone was used to build the first wall of Kentucky's earliest homes. Many of these homes are still being cherished. The pale gray limestone houses still look newish after 150 years. Their interiors attest the great variety of virgin wood that was available.

*

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2)

RECORD

101.7.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (6/8, 1743 - 1/17, 1794)
m.(1) CATHERINE THOMPSON (- d. abt. 1771)
They married in 1769. Had 1 son.
101.72.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE (3/12, 1770 - 11/3, 1865)
m.(1) Catherine Barton
m.(2) Margaret Gregg Simpson (- 10/17, 1850)
*
m.(2) REBEKAH MITCHELL
They married 8/22, 1777. Had 8 children.
101.72.2. MARY "POLLY" GALLOWAY (9/10, 1778 - 9/9, 1829)
m.(1) Robert Pierce
m.(2) John Perrine
101.72.3. JOHN GALLOWAY (1/22, 1780 - 2/21, 1864)
m.(1) Elizabeth Kirkpatrick
m.(2) Esabelle Wilson
101.72.4. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (2/5, 1782 -
101.72.5. ANN GALLOWAY (12/4, 1786 - 3/26, 1875)
m. James Stevenson (4/21, 1772 - 3/31, 1864)
101.72.6. JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY (3/22, 1788 - 7/20, 1860)
101.72.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (12/18, 1790 - 11/7, 1834)
m. Jane Kirkpatrick.
101.72.8. REBECCA GALLOWAY (3/23, 1792 - 7/20, 1860)
101.72.9. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (7/22, 1794 - 8/25, 1839)
m. Elizabeth Kirkpatrick (12/17, 1796 - 5/16, 1867)

GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQ.
(101.72.1)

THE

FIRST SON

OF

WILLIAM GALLOWAY
(101.7.2)

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE (101.72.1)

SKETCH

GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE, generally called "SQUIRE" GALLOWAY or "UNCLE GEORGE" was born March 12, 1770, in Mifflin County, Pennsylvania, about 4 miles west of Logan Springs. He was the only son of WILLIAM GALLOWAY and his first wife CATHERINE THOMPSON, who died in Pennsylvania when George was very young. After her death George was placed with his aunt, Sallie Cooper Wilson (101.7.8) who later moved to Adams County, Ohio. After his father's second marriage, to Rebecca Mitchell, George was taken home. (See Sketch of William Galloway, 101.7.2.).

Young George was brought down to the Falls of the Ohio in 1780, when his father emigrated West. His father had remarried in 1777. It is said the boy George, then 9 years old, had 2 chickens in his special care on this trip.

"SQUIRE" GALLOWAY lived in the forts near Lexington for about 3 or 4 years, with his father. He says his father supplied Lexington Station with meat, procured by hunting. In 1780, his father entered land at Paris, Kentucky for 800 acres. (Treasury warrant 11751). About 1784 or '85 his father moved the family to Lexington. He purchased 2 lots for building log cabins and the family lived here several years. According to his 1/2 brother John (101.7.2.3) George received his portion of land, 100 acres or more, on his 21st birthday. When he was 27, at the time of his second marriage he had a claim of 700 acres.

"SQUIRE" GALLOWAY married first, CATHERINE BARTON on February 8, 1798. (Marriage recorded in the Kentucky Historical Society Register"Marriages of Bourbon County, 1786-1800" - Also in Register I, page 34).

Early in life, George had been opposed to the cruelty and injustice of slavery, and although Kentucky was attractive and inviting to him in many ways, he decided to seek a home in a state of freedom from bondage.

As long as George's father, WILLIAM GALLOWAY, lived, their histories coincide, but after William's death in 1794, the responsibility fell chiefly on George. In 1796 GEORGE, with others, took flat boats loaded with flour down the Ohio River, which they sold for $20 per barrel and traded for over 80 hours.

In 1798, his UNCLE JOHN GALLOWAY gave him power of attorney to sell and dispose of 14,660 acres of land that he had purchased on the OHIO RIVER, South of Maysville.

In 1798 in connection with his Uncle, JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.6), George bought 416 acres of land on the Little Miami River, 2 miles North of OLD TOWN, GREEN COUNTY, OHIO. At his Uncle JAMES GALLOWAY'S home, he became acquainted with CATHERINE BARTON. She had been making her home with James Galloway for some years. So the Fall after their marriage George and Catherine moved to Ohio to their new home in the wilderness. Later they moved from their land on the Little Miami, to a new place south of his Uncle James, but a few miles north of XENIA, OHIO. "Xenia" means "NEW YEAR'S GIFT of HOSPITALITY".

By his first wife, CATHERINE BARTON, "SQUIRE" GEORGE GALLOWAY had 6 children, viz: Martha, Mary, William, Thomas Barton, Catherine, and Rebecca Thompson.

The date of George's first wife's death is not known to your writer, but GEORGE GALLOWAY married a second time on September 19, 1832 to MARGARET GREGG SIMPSON. There is no record of any children to this marriage.

SQUIRE GEORGE GALLOWAY died November 3, 1865, at XENIA, GREEN COUNTY, OHIO, aged 95 years, 7 months and 21 days.

*

*

GEORGE GALLOWAY'S OBITUARY

(Excerpts) - Published in XENIA, "TORCHLIGHT" 2/10, 1866. (From "THE GALLOWAY FAMILY" by MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY).

"Died, at the residence of his son-in-law, J. K. LAUGHEAD, in Green County, Ohio, on November 3, 1865, GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQ., in the 96th year of his age.

The subject of this notice was born on the 12th of March, 1770, in Mifflin County, Pa. about 4 miles west of Logan's Spring. While yet a boy, he moved with his parents to Kentucky, then a territory of the United States, and but sparsely inhabited by the white man. They first settled near Louisville, then known by the name of Bullitt's Station. To protect themselves against the Indians, they were compelled to erect forts and live in them. In this way, they gradually penetrated into the interior of the state until they reached Lexington or rather, the site on which that city is now built. Mrs. Galloway, the mother of George, was one of the first four women in Lexington. But here his parents did not remain long. With a few other families they removed to the vicinity of Paris, where they continued to reside for many years.

On February 8, 1798 MR. GALLOWAY married CATHERINE BARTON a native of Ireland. Being opposed to slavery he did not want to settle permanently in a state where human beings were held in bondage. His soul was grieved ---- at the wrongs inflicted on the colored race. Accordingly he --- left Kentucky in the autumn of 1798 and settled a few miles north of Xenia ---- where he lived until after the death of his second wife - a period of 52 years. By his first marriage he had 6 children, 3 of whom survive him.------

He conducted himself with an upright, consistent Christian deportment. He was one of the first members of the Associate Presbyterian Church in Greene County. He was a ruling Elder ------ He was Justice of the Peace. He died not so much from disease as from old age. In the graveyard where we laid the mortal remains of our aged friend ---- the first pastor of the church was also buried, along with many other old friends."

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE (101.72.1.)

RECORD

101.72.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE (3/12, 1770 - 11/3, 1865)
m.(1) CATHERINE BARTON
They married 2/8, 1798. Had 6 children.
101.72.1.1. MARTHA GALLOWAY (10/17, 1801 -
m.(1) Ezborn Adams
m.(2) George Townsley (- 10/1, 1857)
101.72.1.2. MARY GALLOWAY (1/20, 1803 -
m. William Collins
101.72.1.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (8/18, 1805 -
101.72.1.4. THOMAS BARTON GALLOWAY (1/28, 1808 - 1889)
m. Mary Jane Wilkinson (1/19, 1810 - 1893)
101.72.1.5. CATHERINE GALLOWAY (7/9, 1811 -
m. Joseph K. Laughead
101.72.1.6. REBEKAH THOMPSON GALLOWAY (2/25, 1814 -
m. James Laughead (- 3/11, 1854)

*

m.(2) MARGARET GREGG SIMPSON (- 10/17, 1850)
They married 9/19, 1832.

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

GEORGE "SQUIRE" GALLOWAY (101.7.2.1)

101.7.2.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQ. (3/12, 1770 - 11/3, 1865)
m.(1) CATHERINE BARTON
They married 2/8, 1798. Had 6 children, viz: Martha, Mary, William, Thomas Barton, Catherine and Rebekah Thompson.
101.72.1.1. MARTHA GALLOWAY (10/17, 1801 -
m.(1) Ezborn Adams
They married 12/31, 1818, and had one son, James George Adams. Ezborn Adams was a lawyer. Martha married the second time to George Townley and had 3 children. We study now the descendants of James George Adams, only child by the 1st marriage.
101.721.1.1. James George Adams (6/20, 1820 - 1/2, 1898)
m. Eleanor C. Hutchinson (7/22, 1829 - 2/4, 1896)
They married 12/20, 1849 and had 7 children, viz: George Townsley, Joseph Wm., Ann M., Charles Ezborn, Frank Edgar, James Andrew and John Howard.
1. George Townsley Adams (10/8, 1850 - 1/21, 1876)
No record of any marriage.
2. Joseph Wm. Adams (8/25, 1852 -
m. Minnie Anderson
They married 8/24, 1879 and had 5 children: Charles, Eleanor, James Rodgers, Corwin and Howard.
1. Charles Adams (7/14, 1880 -
2. Eleanor Adams
3. James Rodgers Adams
4. Corwin Adams (3/10, 1890 -
5. Howard Adams.
3. Ann M. Adams (10/11, 1854 - 9/1, 1857)
4. Charles Ezborn Adams (4/18, 1858 - 1/8, 1898)
m. Ella Little
They married 4/19, 1890.
5. Frank Edgar Adams (1/1, 1861 -
6. James Andrew Adams (10/11, 1862 -
m. Emma F. Lott (11/22, 1868 -
They married 5/8, 1889. Had 1 son.
1. Howard L. Adams (5/16, 1890 -
7. John Howard Adams (5/15, 1864 -
m. Estella Hutchinson
They married 9/25, 1897.

*

101.721.1. Martha Galloway (10/17, 1801 -
m.(2) George Townsley (- 10/1, 1857)
They married 12/16, 1830. George Townsley was a Presbyterian and Elder. Had 3 children, Catherine, Sarah and George. They follow in genealogical order #2, #3 and #4.
101.721.1.2. Catherine Townsley (
m. John Quincy Hutchinson
They married 9/22, 1856. Had 4 children; George, Joseph B, Anna and James.
1. George Hutchinson
2. Joseph B. Hutchinson
3. Anna Hutchinson
4. James Hutchinson

101.721.1.3. Sarah Townsley
101.721.1.4. George Townsley

*

We now study the second child of George Galloway, Esq. and Catherine Barton, Mary Galloway.

*
*
*

101.72.1.2. MARY GALLOWAY (1/20, 1803 -
m. Wm. Collins
They married 4/22, 1824. Had 4 children, viz: George, James Wallace, Lydia C. and Martha E. Wm. Collins sold the land on the North Bank of Massie's Creek for the erection of a stone Presbyterian Church which was built in 1828. Wm Collins married the second time Catherine Hoy. He was a farmer and Seceder.

101.721.2.1. George Collins (
m. Martha Wallace
They married on . Had 2 children.
1. Alethia Collins
2. Wm. Collins
No further record.

101.721.2.2. James Wallace Collins
m. Mary Jane Gordon
They married 10/17, 1863. One son.
1. Anderson Gordon Collins
m. Minnie Rife

101.721.2.3. Lydia C. Collins
m. Henry J. Corry
They married 9/22, 1856.

101.721.2.4. Martha E. Collins (9/25, 1832 - 9/6, 1879)
m. David Bradfute
They married 3/14, 1861. Had 2 children; Oscar E. and Lydia Rebecca.
1. Oscar E. Bradfute (1/21, 1862 -
m. Jennie Marie Collins (
They married 1/10, 1890. Had 3 children, viz: David, Helen Elizabeth and John Edwin.
1. David Bradfute (5/5, 1895 -
m. Ada Frances Wallace.
Had one son, David Wallace.
1. David Wallace Bradfute (5/23, 1923 -
2. Helen Elizabeth Bradfute (8/25, 1898 -
3. John Edwin Bradfute (8/27, 1901 -
2. Lydia Rebecca Bradfute (8/24, 1864 -
m. Frank B. Turnbull (6/27, 1869 -
They married 4/28, 1897. One son.
1. Robert Alexander Turnbull (12/26, 1905 -

*

101.72.1.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (8/18, 1805 -

*

101.72.1.4. THOMAS BARTON GALLOWAY (1/28, 1808 - 10/9, 1889)
m. Mary Jane Wilkinson (1/11, 1810 -1/9,1893)
They married 4/17, 1832. Had 7 children, viz: George Nicoll, Marie Jane, Martha Catherine, James Dallas, Margaretta, William Wilkinson and Mary Barton.

Thomas Barton Galloway was born in Greene County, Ohio. Mary Jane Wilkinson was born in Pennsylvania. Both died at Bloomington, Monroe Co., Indiana. His will is in Book 4 - Feb. 1873 - Feb. 1890 in Monroe County p. 572.

Excerpts of Will: Dated 11/23, 1883.

1. "I, Thomas B. Galloway, in my 76th year....."
2. "My wife, Mary J. Galloway" - mentions family library, notes, mortgages, etc.
3. "Children:
   dau - Mary B. Evans
   dau - Martha C. Karsell
   grandson "George McCurd, son of my dau. Marguetta, deceased."
   son - George M. Galloway
   daughters: Maria J. Leeper
   Martha C. Karsel
   Mary B. Evans.
   son - Wm. N. Galloway.

Exec: James Karsell (son-in-law)
S. Walter Collins (partner)
(A.N. Collins and Karsel, grocers)
Proven 10/15, 1889.

Two very interesting old news items were sent by the gt.gr.daughter of THOMAS BARTON and MARY JANE WILKINSON GALLOWAY (101.721.4), Catherine VanHook Dorf

MR. THOMAS GALLOWAY
(affectionately dedicated to Mrs. Galloway by her friend, Sarah P. Morrison)

"Died of Heart disease, Aged 82.
Let me die the death of the Righteous and let my last end be like His - Nu. 23-10.

So let me die; within my heart still warm,
The glowing impress of a bold Reform.
That I to God be dear; like him who swift
To God has gone, nor needed dying shrift.
So let me live, that helping day by day
Some Cause which God declares has right of way,
I shall be found receiving wage from him,
Whose loving favors' life to fullest brim.
So let me speak and think and only be
All the still voice within shall ask of me.
Thus our dear friend who lived his lengthened span
That God might show how faithful trustful man.

Read at Funeral - Bloomington, Ind. 10/11, 1889.

*

Death of MRS. GALLOWAY (MARY JANE WILKINSON)

MRS. MARY GALLOWAY, the venerable mother of MRS. JAMES KARSELL, died last Thursday night. She had been sick for sometime, and had grown continually weaker until her death was expected. Mrs. Galloway was the widow of THOMAS B. GALLOWAY, who died about 4 years ago and since that time she has been making her home with Mr. and Mrs. James Karsell, North College Avenue. She was born in 1810 in Penn., lived in Ohio for many years and then moved to Bloomington. Six children are left to mourn her death. Mrs. Galloway was a faithful and consistent member of the United Presbyterian Church, and was always known among her neighbors and friends for her kind acts and encouraging words.

The funeral will take place from the residence of James Karsell tomorrow morning, and will be in charge of Rev. S. R. Lyons. Friends of the family are invited.

*

MARY JANE WILKINSON was the daughter of JAMES (b. abt 1775 in SCOTLAND, d in Ohio 7/26, 1826) and JANE DALLAS (d. 7/11, 1852) WILKINSON, and the grand daughter of JAMES WILKINSON SR. (b. SCOTLAND, d. IRELAND abt. 1808) and JANE DONOVAN.

*

*

Let us study the Genealogy of the 7 children of THOMAS BARTON and MARY JANE WILKINSON GALLOWAY (101.721.4).

101.721.4.1. George Nicoll Galloway (1/25, 1833 - 1902)
m. Martha Ellen Anderson (4/14, 1836 -
They married 12/27, 1855. Had eight children; Thomas Anderson, Mary Elizabeth, William Barton, William Briarly, George Davis, Lilla Henrietta, Ellen Blanche and Eddie.
1. Thomas Anderson Galloway (12/13, 1856 -
m. Elizabeth Vookler.
They married . Had 9 children.
1. Theodore Galloway
2. Thomas Herbert Galloway
3. Ruby Anna Galloway
4. Lolla Blanche Galloway
5. George Galloway
6. Charles Arthur Galloway
7. Frank Howard Galloway
8. Mary Galloway
9. Thomas Galloway
2. Mary Elizabeth Galloway (11/4, 1859 - 7/13, 1861)
3. William Barton Galloway (10/1, 1861 - twins
4. William Briarly Galloway (10/1, 1861 -
5. George Davis Galloway (3/10, 1864 -
6. Lilla Henrietta Galloway (7/1, 1866 -
m. Charles Arthur Gregory (3/20, 1863 -
They married 12/31, 1896.
7. Ellen Blanche Galloway (4/2, 1869 -
m. Hiram Arthur Parks (11/26, 1871 -
1. Hiram Arthur Parks, Jr. (7/21, 1898 -
8. Eddie Galloway (2/16, 1873 - 6/29, 1885)

*

101.721.4.2. Marie Jane Galloway (9/18, 1835 -
m. Rev. Joseph Harper Leeper (2/5, 1837 - 1925)
They married 5/5, 1858. Had 6 children, viz: Wm. Archibald, Hestor Mary, Joanna Lavina, Hugh Thomas, Edith Isabella and Harriet Edna.
1. Wm. Archibald Leeper (3/25, 1859 - 1/25, 1862)
2. Hestor Mary Leeper (8/27, 1862 -
3. Joanna Lavina Leeper (7/6, 1866 - 7/6, 1886)
4. Hugh Thomas Leeper (7/20, 1869 - 4/30, 1885)
5. Edith Isabella Leeper (11/15, 1872 -
6. Harriet Edna Leeper (7/22, 1875 -

*

101.721.4.3. Martha Catharine Galloway (5/13, 1838 -2/27,1923)
m. James Anderson Karsell (1/27, 1842 - 1924)
They married 11/16, 1864. Had 8 children. JAMES ANDERSON KARSELL was born in Xenia, Ohio. He was the only son of Robert (1800-1892) and Margaret Anderson (1811-8/19, 1866) Kersell who were married in New York in 1840. Robert Kersell was born in Hawick, Roxburgshire, Scotland, died in Bloomington, Indiana. JAMES A. KARSELL, a prominent business man, was a Grocer,owned the Bloomington Milling Company and was later President of the National Stone Co., He died at Bloomington. MARTHA CATHARINE GALLOWAY was active in the United Presbyterian Church as well as in local women's organizations. Their 8 children were Margaret Lorena, Minnie (or Mary)Bell, Nellie Leeta, Thomas Galloway, Robert, William Anderson, Elizabeth McNary and Walter.

101.7214.3.1. Margaret Lorena Karsell (11/21, 1866 - 1885)
"Lora" as she was called, died at 19 years of age.

101.7214.3.2. Minnie Bell Karsell (1869 - 8/2, 1872)
Minnie Bell, or Mary Bell, as it is written in one place in the family Bible, was only 3 when she died.

101.7214.3.3. Nellie Leata Karsell (8/13, 1872 - 1935)
m. John Elwood White
They married 8/6, 1904 at Bloomington, Indiana (Bk. 10, p. 433). John was Treasurer of the Arizona and Southeastern Railway at Tucson. They had 4 children.

1. Sheldon Karsell White (1905 -
Sheldon lives in Santa Monica, Calif.
2. Catharine White (1908 - 1909)
3. John Davis White (1910 -
John also lives in Santa Monica, Cal.
4. Dorothy Jean White (1/23, 1913 - 2/ , 1946)
m. Gold.

101.7214.3.4. Thomas Galloway Karsell (1874 - 7/ , 1939)
m. Harriet Rosenthal Haas (1879 - 1945)
They married in 1916. No children. Thomas Galloway Karsell was a prominent business man in Bloomington, Indiana.

101.7214.3.5. Robert Karsell (1876 - 1876)

101.7214.3.6. William Anderson Karsell (8/ , 1877 - 1931)
m. Carolyn Read (1885 - Tipton, Indiana.
They married in 1907. Had 4 children. Carolyn Reads family also came from Greene County, Ohio and she said they regarded the Galloways as an important family. William and Carolyn Read Karsell had 4 children. Wm. Anderson Karsell was a prominent business man in Bloomington, Indiana.

1. Horace Read Karsell (5/29, 1908 -
Horace R. Karsell is an Attorney at Law and City Judge at Bloomington, Indiana. He lives at 1310 East 2nd Street. He has been married 6 times and has 2 daughters.
m.(1) Marian Lillian Morgan
They married 11/29, 1934. No children.
m.(2) Flora E. Hartley (1912 -
They married . One daughter.
1. Katherine Elizabeth Karsell (1938 -
m.(3) Grace Curran
They married . One daughter.
2. Marilyn Karsell (1943 -
m.(4) Cashmere Lamber
m.(5) Kathryn McDavid
m.(6) Helen Duffey

*

2. Elizabeth Karsell (1909 -
m. Richard John Burke (1909 -
They married . Two children.
1. Richard John Burke III (1942 -
2. Carolyn Elizabeth Burke (1944 -
Richard John Burke is a Building and Road Contractor. They live in Lafayette, Indiana.

3. William Anderson Karsell, Jr. (1/4, 1917 -
m. Dorotha Lee Williams (1918 -
They married 8/16, 1937. Had 2 children. William A. Karsell is a doctor in Bloomington, Indiana. He is now on a 3 year specialization study at Indiana University Medical School, at Indianapolis. He is specializing in Obstetrics and Gynecology. Their children are Phillip Read and Barbara Lee.
1. Phillip Read Karsell (7/2, 1940 -
2. Barbara Lee Karsell (12/30, 1943 -
4. Thomas Galloway Karsell II (1920 -
m.(1) Jean Sanford
m.(2) Doris Amanda Emley (1922 -
They married . Two children.
1. William Hodding Karsell (1949 -
2. Elizabeth Emley Karsell (1952 -
Thomas Galloway Karsell, II is a newspaper man and works on the Louisville Courier-Journal, Louisville, Ky.

*

101.7214.3.7. Elizabeth McNary Karsell (5/25, 1879 - 7/1, 1958)
m. James M. Van Hook (12/19, 1870 - 6/21, 1935)
They married 9/16, 1903. (Marriage Book 10, p. 317-Bloomington, Monroe County, Indiana). They had 2 children: James Karsell and Catharine Leonora, called "Peggy". James M. Van Hook has a long list of achievements, and won distinction in his chosen field. Before beginning the genealogy of Elizabeth and JAMES M. VAN HOOK let us read about his accomplishments.

PROFESSOR JAMES M. VAN HOOK

FROM "MEN OF SCIENCE" about 1930.

JAMES M. VAN HOOK, Professor of Plant Pathology and Mycology at INDIANA UNIVERSITY, Bloomington, Indiana was born in Washington County, Indiana on December 19, 1870. He received his AB from Indiana University in 1899; his MA in 1900. He was at CORNELL UNIVERSITY from 1901-'04. From 1901-'02 he was Ass't. Professor of Botany; from '02-'04 he worked in the Experimental Station in Plant Pathology. From 1904-'07 he was at Ohio State. From 1907-1921, Prof. Van Hook was assistant professor of Botany at Indiana University, and Associate Professor from 1921-'25. He was a member of the Phytopathic Society; Botonical Society; Crop Protection Institute and a Fellow of the Indiana Academy.

*

This article was contributed by his daughter, CATHARINE VAN HOOK DORF (101.721.437.2) as was the following newspaper clipping.

*

COLLECTION OF PROF. VAN HOOK GIVEN TO I. U.

WIDOW PRESENTS HUGE SCIENTIFIC SPECIMENS TO SCHOOL

The mycological collection of the late Prof. James M. Van Hook of the Indiana University Botany Department has been presented to the University by Mrs. Elizabeth K. Van Hook, wife of Prof. Van Hook.

Prof. Van Hook, who had been connected with the Indiana University Botany Department since 1907, died in June, 1935. He received the A.B. from I.U. in 1899

and the A.M. degree in 1900. He was a graduate student at Cornell University 1901-1902 and an assistant in the botany department of that institution the next two years. Prof. Van Hook was assistant plant pathologist of the Ohio Agricultural Experiment station from 1904 to 1907.

The collection consisting of 5722 specimens, named, classified and catalogued is of great value to the Indiana University botany department, according to Dr. David M. Mottier, head of the department. The gift will be known as the J. M. Van Hook collection.

*

Let us read the genealogy of the children of PROFESSOR and MRS. JAMES M. VAN HOOK.

*

1. James Karsell Van Hook (4/20, 1908
m. Virginia Holden
They married 7/21, 1934. Had 2 children; James Holden and Susan. James Karsell Van Hook is an executive with the Michigan Bell Telephone Co. at Detroit, Michigan.
1. James Holden Van Hook (9/23, 1936 -
2. Susan Van Hook (6/2, 1940 -
2. Catharine Leonora Van Hook (6/8, 1913 -
m.(1) Woodrow Adams (6/21, 1912 - 10/7, 1942)
They married 3/16, 1935. No children. Catharine, or "Peggy" as she is called, has been in the Purchasing Dept. for RCA-Victor-TV service for 15 years. Mr. Adams was with the North American Aviation Company.
m.(2) Theodore E. Dorf (12/12, 1901 -
They married 9/8, 1947. No children. They live at 639 North College Ave., Bloomington, Ind. "Ted" Dorf is Professor of Spanish at Indiana University - since 1939. CATHERINE VAN HOOK wrote as follows: "Sometime when you are here I know you will be interested in seeing the few things I have which belonged to the Galloways. I prize them very highly - a chest, tea-pot (China), a pewter coffee pot and some beautiful silver tablespoons and teaspoons. She also has many old papers and documents, some dating back to the 1790's, several in the 1820's and many in Civil War times.

*

101.7214.3.8. Walter Karsall (1884 - 1885)

*

This concludes the genealogy of MARY CATHERINE GALLOWAY (101.721.4.3) and her husband JAMES ANDERSON KARSELL. Mary was the 3rd child of THOMAS BARTON GALLOWAY (101.721.4) and his wife MARY JANE WILKENSON. We now study the 4th child, JAMES DALLAS GALLOWAY (101.721.4.4).

101.721.4.4. James Dallas Galloway (9/29, 1840 - 1/30, 1864)
James D. Galloway was a soldier. Died in the hospital.

*

101.721.4.5. Margaretta Galloway (12/24, 1844 - 5/7, 1875)
m. William A. McCord
They married 6/10, 1874. One son.
1. George Mc Cord (5/7, 1875 -

*

101.721.4.6. Mary Barton Galloway (11/17, 1846 -
m. John Hamilton Evans (5/1, 1845 -
They married 11/29, 1871. Had 8 children.
1. Fannie Daisy Evans (10/25, 1872 -
m. Arthur Brown
2. Lauretta May Evans (2/21, 1874 -
m. Arthur Berry
3. John Bruce Evans (9/4, 1876 -
4. Thomas Roy Evans (4/23, 1880 -
5. Mary Edith Evans (5/13, 1882 -
6. Charlotte Dibble Evans (2/18, 1884 -
7. Walter Laurence Evans (8/15, 1885 -
8. Joseph Wm. Evans (1/10, 1887 -

*

101.721.4.7. Wm. Wilkinson Galloway (1/1, 1850 -

*

This concludes the family of Thomas Barton and Mary Jane Wilkinson Galloway (101.721.4). We now study the 5th child of "Squire" George Galloway (101.72.1), Catherine Galloway.

*
*
*

101.72.1.5. CATHERINE GALLOWAY (7/9, 1811 -
m. Joseph K. Laughead
They married 4/19, 1839. Had 3 children, viz: Mary E., Isaac Newton and George Galloway.
1. Mary E. Laughead
m. John A. Harper
They married 8/3, 1864. Had 2 children.
1. Minnie Harper
m. Charles Stebbins
2. Lora Harper
2. Isaac Newton Laughead
m. Margaret S. Gregg
They married 5/15, 1867.
3. George Galloway Laughead

*

101.72.1.6. REBEKAH THOMPSON GALLOWAY (2/25, 1814 -
m. James Laughead (- 3/11, 1854)
They married 2/28, 1844. It was in this couple's home that George Galloway, Esquire died on November 3, 1865. They had no children, James Laughead was a carpenter and Seceder.

*
*
*

This concludes the genealogy of George "Squire" Galloway (101.7.2.1.) and his 1st wife, Catherine Barton.

101.7.2.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY, ESQUIRE (3/12, 1770 - 11/3, 1865)
m.(2) MARGARET GREGG SIMPSON (- 10/17, 1850)
They married 9/19, 1832. No record of any children to this marriage. She was a widow, and before her first marriage was Margaret Gregg. George Galloway and Margaret Gregg Simpson were married in Philadelphia.

*

June 15/ 88.
Mr. T. B. Galloway

Dear Brother,

Sister Rebecca tells me you wish to know the date of your ordination, April 11, 1862. Yourself, Wm. Ferguson, M. Kyle were ordained and instald Ruling Elders in the U. P. Cong - of Mss Creek. Mr. Brown, pastor being the last elders chosen in the said cong. I have the minutes of session from 1826, the Elders that have serv'd in that Cong. would make a large company extending a space of more than 80 years. Suppose they all could meet together in the spirit world what kind of a meeting would it be. Joyful, or would we have many things to regret. Yourself, P. C. Collins, M. Kyle, Brother and the writer all that remain and of us it may be said that we all are in the afternoon of our lives. Yes is it not near sun down? God grant that it may not go down behind a cloud.

I might state further that on March 15, 1866 a certificate of dismissal was granted yourself, Wm. Galloway and Dowthers at your own request. Your connection with the session may not very long but my recollection of it is it was pleasant and I hope profitable. I have also a pleasant memory of going to school with Wm. Galloway a long time ago. I think it must have been about the year 29 or 30 (1829-'30) Wm. G. and Kenton Laughead are the only surviving teachers that I went to school with. I understand you had a sick spell but have recovered somewhat. I hope you will still be better and give the Green Co. friends a visit. Our Church has given way to instrumental musick. Will she stop there, not long, I am this time are ready for open communion Service..... Societies will not be an obstacle in the way much longer. So we don't know where we are drifting. I am not writing to much purpose so I will stop I hope you will excuse these lines. I did not expect to fill one page when I commenced.

Give my respects to Mrs. Galloway.

Yours Truly
Amos Bull
Yellowspring

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2)

HIS

SECOND MARRIAGE

TO

REBEKAH MITCHELL
(daughter of William Mitchell)

SKETCH

OF

REBECCA MITCHELL
SECOND WIFE OF WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2)

REBECCA MITCHELL was the daughter of WILLIAM MITCHELL. He died in 1784, leaving a large estate, which was in litigation for a quarter of a century. (See File boxes 379 and 420, Fayette Co., Ky.). Rebecca married first WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2.) on August 22, 1777. She was born in Pennsylvania, and came to Kentucky with her husband prior to 1780. Their first child, MARY was born in Pennsylvania in 1778. The next four JOHN, WILLIAM, ANN and JAMES MITCHELL, were born in a block house in LEXINGTON, KENTUCKY. The other three, JOSEPH, REBECCA and SAMUEL JUNKIN were born in PARIS, KENTUCKY.

Within the Lexington stockade, our ancestors during this trying time knew the atrocities committed by the savage Indians, and they were determined to die in defense of the stockade if need be. REBECCA MITCHELL GALLOWAY was one of the first 4 white women in Lexington, Ky. Read this inspiring and exciting story in Mr. King's book heretofore mentioned (pp. 97-etc.)

Rebecca Mitchell Galloway married secondly Ezekiel Mitchell (no relation). Mrs. Mitchell was forced to divorce this husband, a dissipated wretch. She is buried in Massies Creek Cemetery, Xenia, Ohio.

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2)
(HIS SECOND MARRIAGE)

RECORD

101.7.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (6/8, 1743 - 1/17, 1794)
m.(2) REBECCA MITCHELL

They married 8/22, 1777. Had 8 children. This being the genealogy of William Galloway his children will follow in numerical sequence. His son, George, Esquire was 101.72.1. and these 8 children by the second wife will be numbered 101.72.2. thru 101.72.9. We repeat the Record on page 227.

101.7.2.2. MARY "POLLY" GALLOWAY (9/10, 1778 - 9/9, 1829)
m.(1) Robert Pierce
m.(2) John Perrine

101.7.2.3. JOHN GALLOWAY (1/22, 1780 - 2/21, 1864)
m.(1) Elizabeth Kirkpatrick
m.(2) Esabelle Wilson

101.7.2.4. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (2/5, 1782 -

101.7.2.5. ANN GALLOWAY (12/4, 1786 - 3/26, 1875)
m. James Stevenson (4/21, 1772 - 3/31, 1864)

101.7.2.6. JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY (3/22, 1788 - 7/20, 1860)

101.7.2.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (12/18, 1790 - 11/7, 1834)
m. Jane Kirkpatrick

101.7.2.8. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (3/23, 1792 -

101.7.2.9. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (7/22, 1794 - 8/25, 1839)
m. Elizabeth Kirkpatrick (12/17, 1796 - 5/16, 1867)

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

MARY "POLLY" GALLOWAY (101.72.2)

101.7.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (6/8, 1743 - 1/17, 1794)
m.(2) REBECCA MITCHELL
They married 8/22, 1777. Had 8 children, viz: Mary, John, William, Ann, James Mitchell, Joseph, Rebekah and Samuel Junkin.
101.7.2.2. MARY "POLLY" GALLOWAY (9/10, 1778 - 9/9, 1829)
Mary Galloway married twice. She had one child by the 1st marriage and six by the second. She was born in Pennsylvania, probably Mifflin County. She is #2 genealogically.
m.(1) ROBERT PIERCE
They married 6/30, 1797. This marriage is recorded in the Kentucky Historical Society Register, Bourbon Co., Vol. 22, p. 52. Also at Paris, Kentucky Court House in Register I, p. 30. Mary Galloway had one child by Robert Pierce, John.
101.72.2.1. JOHN PIERCE
m.(1) Frances Ann Harrison (- 3/15, 1831)
They married 4/27, 1826. There is no record of any children to this marriage.
m.(2) Elizabeth Bolen (- 9/7, 1872)
They married 4/26, 1832. Had 2 sons: William Henry and James Perrine.
101.722.1.1. Wm. Henry Pierce (11/27, 1835 - 7/16, 1887)
m. Harriet F. Mills (- 12/21, 1882)
They married . Had 3 children, John E., George E. and Mary E.
1. John E. Pierce (12/10, 1864 -
m.(1) Mary E. Stewart (11/14, 1868 - 6/17, 1896)
They married 3/19, 1890. Had 1 daughter, Opal Roxanna.
1. Opal Roxanna Pierce (1/19, 1892 -

m. (2) Carrie B. Shroades (12/13, 1861 -
They married 4/14, 1897. No record of any children.
2. George E. Pierce (9/23, 1867 -
3. Mary E. Pierce (5/3, 1869 -
101.722.1.2. James Perrine Pierce (9/1, 1842 -
m. Anna M. Teach (2/22, 1844 -
They married 8/30, 1870. Had 5 children, viz: Leander, Charles Edward, Clark, Harry and Wilbur.
1. Leander Pierce (10/11, 1871 -
m. Minnie Williams
They married 10/24, 1883. Had 3 children, Anna, Glenna May and Charles.
1. Anna Pierce
2. Glenna May Pierce
3. Charles Pierce
2. Charles Edward Pierce (11/29, 1873 -
m. May Roberts
They married 5/24, 1898. No further record.
3. Clark Pierce (10/2, 1875 -
4. Harry Pierce (5/12, 1877 -
5. Wilbur Pierce (5/30, 1880 -

101.7.2.2. MARY GALLOWAY (9/10, 1778 - 9/9, 1829)
m.(2) JOHN PERRINE
They married . Had 6 children, viz: Rebekah, Wm. G., Elizabeth, Mary Ann, George and Bacchus Wilbur. They follow chronologically, and Rebekah will be # 2.

101.72.2.2. REBEKAH PERRINE
m. Robert Block

101.72.2.3. WILLIAM G. PERRINE
m. Margaret Davidson
They married 4/21, 1825. Had 5 children, viz: Carlisle, John, Elizabeth, Mary Ellen and Parisade.
1. Carlisle Perrine
2. John Perrine
3. Elizabeth Perrine
4. Mary Ellen Perrine
5. Parisade Perrine

*

101.72.2.4. ELIZABETH PERRINE
m. Samuel Gibson

101.72.2.5. MARY ANN PERRINE
m. William I. Nevins

101.72.2.6. GEORGE PERRINE

101.72.2.7. WILBUR BACCHUS PERRINE (1820 -
m.(1) Sarah McNeal
They married . Had 2 children.
1. Gilbert Perrine
2. Alfred Perrine

*

m.(2) Sarah Games.
There is no record of marriage date or children.

*
*
*

The next child of WILLIAM and REBECCA MITCHELL GALLOWAY was JOHN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.3.). Let us read his Sketch.

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

JOHN GALLOWAY (101.72.3)

SKETCH

JOHN GALLOWAY was the third child of WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2). His mother, REBEKAH MITCHELL was the second wife of William Galloway, and John was her second child. He was born January 22, 1780 in a block house at Ft. Lexington, Kentucky, or Low Dutch Station. At this time the children's only dress was a kind of cloth made from Nettle-ling and Buffalo wool. Their shoes were mocassins, usually made from the hides of wild animals.

John was brought up on the Family Bible and a History of the United States. He would sit in the chimney corner on a large flat hearth stone, and read of the daring deeds of the first settlers. He also memorized all the Psalms and could repeat them from first to last.

John served in the War of 1812. He was twice married, first to ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK, on January 7, 1807, by whom he had 5 children viz: William, David W., Sarah Kirkpatrick, John Stevenson and William Wilson. This first marriage is recorded in Register II, p. 31 at Paris, Kentucky. He married second, ESABELLE WILSON. I have no record of any children by this union.

John had strong convictions. He felt that resort to physicians showed lack of faith. He and his wife refused medicine, but he smoked a pipe and used liquor all of his life - but never became a drunkard.

JOHN GALLOWAY died February 21, 1864.

(Excerpts from MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY'S "THE GALLOWAY FAMILY".)

*

John Galloway had the following account to relate: "My father William, and his two brothers John and James, were in Clark's army that marched against and routed the Indians at Old Chilicothe (Old Town) in 1780. On their approach the Indians reduced the town to ashes. They started from where the town of Cincinnati now stands, for the Indian towns, reaching Oldtown about 2 P.M., August 6, 1870. They found most of the houses burned, or burning, having been fired that day. The army camped there that night and the next A.M. cut down several hundred acres of corn, and about 4 P.M. began their march to the Piqua towns, 12 miles distant in Clarke County". (for a full account read "Howe's History of Ohio" and Bradford's "Notes on Kentucky".)

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

JOHN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.3)

101.7.2.3. JOHN GALLOWAY (1/22, 1780 - 2/21, 1864)
m.(1) ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK
They married 1/7, 1807. Had 5 children, viz: William, David W., Sarah Kirkpatrick, John Stevenson and William Wilson. Recorded in Bourbon County, Ky. Register II, p. 31.

101.72.3.1. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (10/5, 1807 -

*

101.72.3.2. DAVID W. GALLOWAY (1/17, 1809 -
m. Jerushia Marcia Forsman
They married 4/12, 1834. No further record.

*

101.72.3.3. SARAH KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY (12/23, 1810 -
m. William Hopping (- 1879)
They married 5/31, 1831. One son.

101.723.3.1. James Albert Hopping
m. Eliza Jane Stevenson
They married 1/24, 1867. Had 4 children; William Stevenson, Walter Moorehead, Sarah Elizabeth and Charles Albert.

1. William Stevenson Hopping (1/11, 1868 -
2. Walter Moorehead Hopping (10/17, 1871 -
m.
They married 8/23, 1898.
3. Sarah Elizabeth Hopping (2/21, 1879 -
4. Charles Albert Hopping (7/26, 1881 -

101.72.3.4. JOHN STEVENSON GALLOWAY (11/7, 1812 - 9/27, 1844)
m. Martha Duncan
They married 9/21, 1838.

101.72.3.5. WILLIAM WILSON GALLOWAY (8/27, 1817 - 9/27, 1844)
m. Margaret Galloway Pierce
They married 11/28, 1840. Had one girl.

101.723.5.1. Isabelle Galloway
m. George Yoney

*

m.(2) ESABELLE WILSON

*

*

*

Now follows the fourth child of WILLIAM GALLOWAY, BUT THE 3RD OF REBEKAH MITCHELL, namely, WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.72.4).

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.72.4)

101.7.2.4. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (2/5, 1782 -

WILLIAM GALLOWAY was born in a fort on "Lick Creek, at the Falls", Kentucky. He was killed in a fall, in Lexington, date not known to your author.

*

*

*

We now study the 5th child of WILLIAM GALLOWAY, ANN GALLOWAY, who married JAMES STEVENSON and had 8 children. Let us read the Sketch of ANN GALLOWAY (101.72.5).

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

ANN GALLOWAY (101.72.5)

SKETCH

ANN GALLOWAY was the daughter of WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2) and his second wife REBECCA MITCHELL. She was born in a block house at Paris, Kentucky December 4, 1786. Ann was only 8 years of age when her father died and after his death she made her home with her 1/2 brother SQUIRE GALLOWAY at the Galloway Home near GOES STATION, GREENE COUNTY, OHIO. She was a member of the Presbyterian Church from her youth. Roy King in his book "The Ancestral Pilgrimage Along Life's Pathway" on page 28 says, "She was of more than average height and weight, sprightly and a fluent talker, good looking down to old age, but the disadvantages of her pioneer life deprived her of a good education".

ANN GALLOWAY married JAMES STEVENSON (4/21, 1772 - 3/31, 1864) on April 3, 1805. He was the son of SAMUEL and JANE GAY STEVENSON (1750-1845), cousins, who married May 22, 1771. They had 8 children, viz: Jane Gay, Wm. Dunlap, Rebecca Ann, Samuel N., Mary Elizabeth, Catherine, Martha M., and James Gay.

JAMES STEVENSON'S parents went out to Kentucky in 1776. They claimed 1,000 acres on Elkhorn, including a cabin (Ky. History Reg. Vol. 21, p. 108). In order to prove title in Kentucky it was necessary to plant a crop of corn, erect a cabin, the walls of which must be at least 4 feet high. These certificates were granted by the Virginia Land Commission (1779-80) Court sitting at Bryan's Station on Elkhorn, January 4, 1780. (Treasury Warrant # 293).

SAMUEL STEVENSON gave 2 acres of land for the Pisgah meeting house in Kentucky, the first Church in the state. The doors of this church have not been closed since its founding in 1779, the old original church having now been replaced with a beautiful ivy-clad stone building, surrounded with the graves of many pioneers.

In August, 1780, SAMUEL STEVENSON and WILLIAM GALLOWAY, the fathers of our subjects, left Lexington to join Gen. Clark against the Shawnee Village on the Little Miami and Mad Rivers. The expedition consisted of 600 men, and totally destroyed the Miami encampment. Thus Our Pioneer Ancestors, step by step helped wrest the land from its original owners. To this day flint arrow heads are picked up in these gulleys by the descendants of these stubborn pioneers.

The next two years were strategic in the History of Kentucky. Bryan's Station, 5 miles from Lexington was besieged on August 15, 1782 at 5 A.M. and this was followed by the Battle of Blue Licks, the last battle of the American Revolution.

The story of all of this is very interesting and can be found in Mr. King's book under "The Stevenson Family", and pictures of ANN GALLOWAY and JAMES STEVENSON are in that book, also the will of James' father, in which he "gives James 296 acres of land on which he now lives in the State of Ohio". For the descendants of Ann Galloway and James Stevenson, it is of interest to know that James Gay, the grandfather of James Stevenson, left a will in Augusta County, Virginia, proven on November 19, 1776. (Will Book 5, p. 434).

Application was made by Samuel Stevenson for 1,000 acres in Greene Co., Ohio in 1797. They were the second settlers in this county and erected their cabin 3 miles East of Old Town, about 3 miles from the Mouth of Massie's Creek. The following year (1798) the Galloways settled near Old Town and other settlers began to come in. Xenia was growing into a village. James Stevenson built the 2nd cabin in this village.

There were many gatherings in the neighborhood during the long winter evenings and at one of these, JAMES met ANN GALLOWAY - half sister to "SQUIRE" GEORGE GALLOWAY. Often James would ride down to the Galloways, only to find Ann helping make wild hay, instead of in the parlor. So James would hitch his horse to a young tree and proceed to help her. Ann was not exceedingly good looking, but was very intelligent and could read and write, which was quite an accomplishment then. The Stevensons and Galloways always gave their children as good an education as possible.

JAMES STEVENSON gave 3 acres for the first Associate Presbyterian Church of Ohio, located on the North bank of Massie's Creek, 4 miles from its junction into the Little Miami River. "Squire" Galloway furnished the oxen to haul the logs for this church. Men and women rode horseback from 2 to 15 miles to hear 2 long sermons, and had no fire even in the coldest weather. About 1812 this church was replaced with another log structure. Rev. Huff was the first burial in 1805. REV. ARMSTRONG and many of his congregation are buried here.

ANN GALLOWAY and JAMES STEVENSON were married by the REVEREND ROBERT ARMSTRONG on April 3, 1805. This was the second wedding in Greene County. This young couple, being well known to everyone, people came for miles around. There was an all day celebration. The one roomed house of "Squire" Galloway, with whom Ann made her home after her father's death at Goes Station, Greene Co., Ohio, could not hold the crowd, and logs were rolled up around the cabin to serve for seats. The day was beautiful.

James took his young bride home, and they soon began to build a home, which lasted thru the years. The Indians were at peace with the settlers, and JAMES and ANN STEVENSON knew many of them, including Tecumseh, and his brother the Prophet. James served in Capt. Morrow's Company during the War of 1812. He was one of the prominent farmers of the County, and a promoter of many public enterprises.

JAMES STEVENSON died in Greene County, Ohio on March 31, 1864, but ANN GALLOWAY STEVENSON, his widow, lived until March 26, 1875, almost exactly 11 years longer. She was 89 years of age at the time of her death.

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

ANN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.5)

RECORD

101.7.2.5. ANN GALLOWAY (12/4, 1786 - 3/26, 1875)
m. JAMES STEVENSON (4/21, 1772 - 3/31, 1864)
They married 4/3, 1805. Had 8 children.
101.72.5.1. JANE GAY STEVENSON (10/29, 1808 - 7/20, 1887)
m. Vincent King (10/31, 1804 - 8/24, 1874)
101.72.5.2. WILLIAM DUNLAP STEVENSON (2/23, 1811 - 12/18, 1878)
101.72.5.3. REBECCA ANN STEVENSON (11/3, 1813 -)
m. Charles S. Johnston
101.72.5.4. SAMUEL N. STEVENSON (4/4, 1816 - 3/25, 1900)
m. Olive Keenan (7/20, 1821 -)
101.72.5.5. MARY ELIZABETH STEVENSON (5/5, 1820 - 7/25, 1891)
m.(1) James Gibson (- 8/ , 1849)
m.(2) George W. Connair
101.72.5.6. CATHERINE STEVENSON (5/16, 1825 - 8/29, 1846)
m. William Harbison
101.72.5.7. MARTHA M. STEVENSON (2/28, 1827 - 7/20, 1884)
m. Joseph B. Gibson (- 3/8, 1880)
101.72.5.8. JAMES GAY STEVENSON (7/13, 1829 -)
m. Sarah S. J. Gibson

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

ANN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.5)

101.7.2.5. ANN GALLOWAY (12/4, 1786 - 3/26, 1875)
m. JAMES STEVENSON (4/21, 1772 - 3/31, 1864)

They married 4/3, 1805. Had 8 children, viz: Jane Gay, Wm. Dunlap, Rebecca Ann, Samuel N., Mary Elizabeth, Catherine, Martha M. and James Gay.

Before beginning the genealogy of these 8 children, let us read the Sketch of Jane Gay Stevenson, the first child.

JANE GAY STEVENSON

JANE GAY STEVENSON was born October 29, 1808 in GREENE COUNTY, OHIO, the daughter of JAMES and ANN GALLOWAY STEVENSON. As a child she was slender, and not of a very sturdy build. She was educated in a semi-private school in the neighborhood, which was supported by the settlers. Jane Gay married VINCENT KING (10/31, 1804 - 8/24, 1874), on November 15, 1836. He was the son of Basil and Sarah Waters King, and was born in Prince William Co., Virginia. Mr. King bought land from Jane's father, JAMES STEVENSON for a mill site on MASSIE'S CREEK. He was born in Prince WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA. At 17 years of age, he bound himself to JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, President of the United States to learn the milling trade. Adam's flour mill was in Rock Creek Park, Washington, D. C. and Vincent said President Adams never failed to take a plunge in the mill pond, winter or summer. After having charge of a mill at Through Gap, Shenandoah Valley and having been married and widowed, Vincent King moved to Lexington, Kentucky in 1832 and later to Greene County, Ohio, where he ran a flour mill on Massie's Creek. In 1836 occurred his marriage to Jane Gay Stevenson. He farmed awhile near the "Big Woods" but in 1848 purchased part of his father-in-law's farm, built a mill and ran it until 1857, and also another until 1867. He sold it, and moved to Centerville, Indiana - where he ran a saw and planing mill. But in 1870, returned to Green County on the Miami. Later he moved to Xenia, where he died August 24, 1874.

VINCENT KING was an energetic man and civic minded, and did much to improve the roads where ever he lived. The land he purchased from the Stevenson's was located on the creek just north of the present Wilberforce University, and was near the road which ran into Xenia north of their farms. Here JANE GAY raised her family of 7 children and her two step children. All the boys served in the Civil War, one becoming a captain.

JANE GAY STEVENSON KING died in Xenia, Ohio, July 20, 1887, at the home of her son, JOHN WALTER KING.

JANE and VINCENT KING are buried near her father and mother in the Old Stevenson Cemetery, or Massie's Creek Cemetery, XENIA, OHIO.

*

Let us study the Record and Genealogy of JANE GAY STEVENSON KING.

THE ANN GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.72.5)

JANE GAY STEVENSON (101.72.5.1)

RECORD

101.72.5.1. JANE GAY STEVENSON (10/29, 1808 - 7/20, 1887)
m. VINCENT KING (10/31, 1804 - 8/24, 1874)
They married 11/15, 1836. Had 7 children.

101.725.1.1. JOHN WALTER KING (11/10, 1837 - 4/12, 1916)
m.(1) Elizabeth Kirkpatrick (- 1838)
m.(2) Sue M. Coffman

101.725.1.2. WILLIAM HARRISON KING (8/29, 1840 - 2/20, 1923)
m. Bertha Louise Ritter (2/5, 1842 - 2/10, 1912)

101.725.1.3. SARA JANE KING (11/21, 1842 - 9/ , 1871)
m. Frank McGinnis (5/14, 1843 - 9/14, 1902)

101.725.1.4. JAMES BASIL KING (11/13, 1844 - 12/10, 1909)
m.(1) Inez Rittenhouse (7/16, 1860 - 5/1, 1891)
m.(2) Martha Henderson

101.725.1.5. ANN KING (11/28, 1846 -)
m. Albert Stratton (4/3, 1845 -)

101.725.1.6. OLIVE REBECCA KING (1/21, 1849 - 9/29, 1910)
m. James R. Lott (6/12, 1844 -)

101.725.1.7. JOSEPH VINCENT KING (4/5, 1851 - 2/12, 1915)
m.(1) Mamie Whitson Newman (3/24, 1854 - 11/15, 1886)
m.(2) Anna S. Newman (12/7, 1863 -)

THE ANN GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.72.5)

JANE GAY STEVENSON (101.725.1)

101.72.5.1. JANE GAY STEVENSON (10/29, 1808 - 7/20, 1887)
m. VINCENT KING (10/31, 1804 - 8/24, 1874)
They married 11/15, 1836. Had 7 children, viz: John Walter, William Harrison, Sarah Jane, James Basil, Ann, Olive Rebecca and Joseph Vincent. Vincent King was a widower with two small children when he married Jane Gay Stevenson. They were Richard Henry and Mary Catherine King. His first wife was Jane Haltzclaw (1806-1835).

101.725.1.1. JOHN WALTER KING (11/10, 1837 - 4/12, 1916)
m.(1) ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK (1838-)
They married 10/8, 1858. They had 3 children, viz: Vina May, Walter and Joseph. John King was born at Zenia, Ohio. He served in 1st Ohio Heavy Artillery. At the end of the Civil War, he moved to Centerville, Indiana, removed to Kansas, then back to Xenia. He was active in civic affairs and later moved to California.

101.7251.1.1. Vina May King (1859 - 1921)
m. George Kramer Shanks (1859 - 1928)
They married about 1885 and had 7 children: Clara B., Nellie, Warren George, May Elizabeth, Margaret Edna, Florence and Howard King.
1. Clara B. Shanks (1888 -
m. Chester Lange. One son.
1. Gorman Lange
2. Nellie Shanks
m. Carl E. Sawyer
1. Everett C. Sawyer (1918 - 1918)
3. Warren George Shanks (1894 -
m. Edna Shanks. One child.
1. Lovianne Edna Shanks (1930 -
4. May Elizabeth Shanks (1898 -
m. Edward Bertram. One son.
1. Robert Bertram (1922 -
5. Margaret Edna Shanks (1898 -
m. Harvey Miller
1. Marion Edna Miller (1919 -
2. Joan Margaret Miller (1920 -
6. Florence Shanks (1901 -
m. Harold Fossett
1. Barbara Joan Fossett (1928 -
7. Howard King Shanks (1903 -
m. Leona Shiffiner One son.
1. Howard King Shanks, Jr. (1933 -

101.7251.1.2. Walter King (1/21, 1865 - 9/22, 1933)
m. Nora Gury (4/22, 1874 -
They married 5/22, 1890. No children.

101.7251.1.3. Joseph King (7/2, 1867 - 4/17, 1923)
m. Leah B. Russell (11/7, 1870 -
They married and had 3 children, viz: Martha, Jeannette E. and Joseph Russell.

1. Martha King (10/11, 1897 -
m. Francis Perley Foote
They married 4/19, 1924. Had 2 sons, Francis Perley, Jr., and Russell Lee.
1. Frances Perley Foote, Jr. (1/4, 1927 -
2. Russell Lee Foote (10/10, 1930 -
2. Jeannette E. King (1/9, 1903 -
Unmarried.
3. Joseph Russell King (5/10, 1907 -
m.(1) Dorothy Rice.
They married 6/7, 1931. Have 3 children, Twins, Joseph Russell, Jr. and Jo Ann, and Dorothy Ellen.
1. Joseph Russell King, Jr. (6/3, 1934
2. Jo Ann King (6/3, 1934 - twins
3. Dorothy Ellen King (10/31, 1936 -
m.(2) Fanny Craig
No children.

*

101.725.1.1. JOHN WALTER KING
m.(2) SUE M. COFFMAN
They married 11/23, 1893. No children.

*

The second child of JANE GAY STEVENSON (101.725.1) and VINCENT KING was WILLIAM HARRISON KING. Let us read his Sketch.

WILLIAM HARRISON KING
(101.725.1.2)

SKETCH

WILLIAM HARRISON KING, the second son of VINCENT and JANE GAY KING, was born August 29, 1840 about 3 miles west of XENIA, OHIO. He received only a common school education, and was apprenticed to the milling trade. He completed a Business Course in the Ohio School of Business at Dayton.

Mr. King was a Private in Co. F., 34th Ohio Regiment, Ohio Volunteer Infantry, known as PIATT'S ZUAVES. He served from July 25, 1861 - Aug. 16,1864. Soon after his return, he moved to Illinois for 1 year. He then became Engineer for the Xenia Board of Education. It was due to him that a great deal of credit should go to his son for his book, as Mr. King collected a great deal of material.

WM. HARRISON King married BERTHA LOUISE RITTER December 24, 1865. She was born in 1842 in AUGSBURG, BAVARIA, having come to AMERICA in 1844, at 2 years of age. She became the mother of 5 children, only 2 of whom reached maturity.

Mr. King died February 20, 1923 at MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN. He is buried at WOODLAND CEMETERY, XENIA, OHIO. His wife died February 10, 1912 and is also buried at Xenia.

Their children were Minnie Genevieve, Harry Hypes, Roy Stevenson, Bertha Dorothy and Ruby. Only Roy and Bertha lived to maturity. Let us study the genealogy of this family.

101.725.1.2. WILLIAM HARRISON KING (8/29, 1840 - 2/20, 1923)
m. Bertha Louise Ritter (2/5, 1842 - 2/10, 1912)
They married 12/24, 1865. Had 5 children.
1. Minnie Genevieve King (11/6, 1866 - 9/15, 1869)
2. Harry Hypes King (12/1, 1869 - 3/4, 1875)
* 3. ROY STEVENSON KING (9/10, 1876 - 11/7, 1955)
m. Estella Gertrude Peterson
They married 2/19, 1903. No children.
4. Bertha Dorothy King (8/8, 1879 -
m. Edwin G. Fitzgerald
They married . One daughter.
1. Lucy Jane Fitzgerald (b. abt 1916 -
Lucy Jane was born in Phoeniz, Arizona, She received most of her education in Michigan. Graduated from Gross Point Park High School, Detroit; received her Bachelor's degree from the University of Michigan in 1938 and her Masters in 1939.
5. Ruby King (8/17, 1885 - 1/9, 1894)

*

Let us read a Sketch of our destinguished cousin * ROY STEVENSON KING (101.725.1.2.3).

ROY STEVENSON KING (101.725.1.2.3)

(As taken from his own book "An Ancestral Pilgrimage Along Life's Pathway", p. 77, which he wrote in 1939)

Roy Stevenson King, born September 10, 1876, attended the public schools in Xenia, Ohio graduating from the High School with honors in the class of 1895. He attended the Ohio State University and received the degree of Mechanical Engineer in June 1902. The degree of Master of Science was received from the University of Minnesota 1907, and the Honorary Degree of Doctor of Science was conferred upon him in 1922 by the University of Georgia. He also did graduate work at the University of Chicago taking work in the College of Education.

Practical experience covered was as follows: - Construction Foreman for the Aetna Powder Company 1898 and 1899; Foreman for the Cash Register Company, Dayton, Ohio 1902 - 1903. In the fall of 1903 he accepted the Instructorship in Mechanical Engineering at the University of Minnesota, holding the position for two years. In 1905 the position of Assistant Professor of Experimental Engineering at Ohio State University. After two years the position of General Manager of the Hall Cronan Company being offered to him he accepted it until 1910,the Company went out of business. 1910 to 1912 he was connected with the Engineering Department of the U. S. Steel Company of Gary, Indiana, having charge of construction of some of the large rolling mills. When the Corporation ceased work on construction the Engineering Department of Fairbanks Morse Company was next entered and in 1914 the employ of this Company left in order to go into Teaching work and the position of Assistant Professor of Mechanical Engineering until 1917 when the position of Professor of Experimental Engineering at the Georgia School of Technology was offered to him. This position was held until 1923 when he was advanced to the Head of the Mechanical Engineering Department, Superintendent of Shops and Power Plant, which position has been held up to the present time. During the World War he served as Assistant to the Chief Engineer of the Pieric Acid Plant, Picron, Little Rock, Ark.

He is a member of the following technical fraternities and organizations - Sigma Xi, Tau Beta Pi, Phi Kappa Phi, and Honorary member of Pi Tau Sigma. He is a member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineering, Society for the Promotion of Engineering Education, Vice-President in 1924-1925; Fellow American Association Advancement of Science; Member of the Newcomen Society (Brittish and American).

He is mentioned in Who's Who in America, Who's Who in Engineering, American Men of Science, Vol. IV Virkus - Compodium of American Genealogy.

Roy Stevenson King was married on February 19, 1903 Estella Gertrude Peterson, daughter of John W. Peterson and Lydia Jane Smith. There have been no children.

*
*

It is to ROY STEVENSON KING (101.725.1.2.3) that we owe a great debt of gratitude for his interest and work in compiling data about the people and times of the early Pioneer era, as well as about our GALLOWAY FAMILY. He furnished an important and valuable reference to us, entitled , "THE ANCESTRAL PILGRIMAGE ALONG LIFE'S PATHWAY", published at Atlanta, Georgia in 1939. This

book may be found in the DAR and CONGRESSIONAL LIBRARIES, and no doubt, many others. Early in 1955, I was very fortunate in being able to contact Dr. King. He was then 80 years old, and quite infirm. He lived at 1293 Oxford Road, N.E., ATLANTA, GEORGIA. His letterhead was: "ROY STEVENSON KING, M.E., M.SC., SC.D."

On August 3, 1955, Mr. Galloway's nurse wrote for him as follows:
"Dear Mrs. DeVerter,

Mr. King wants me to tell you he is happy to send you his book and that he is sending you under separate cover some other family history he thought you might like to have. He enjoyed your letter. He is quite feeble and sees poorly.

His Nurse"

(A.N. I received the Mss and the aditional history. It is my most valued possession of Galloway History. It not only contains much data on early Kentucky and Pennsylvania, but also on the families of Gay, King, Mitchell, Graham, Junkin and Stevenson.

*

NOTICE OF MR. KING'S DEATH

Dear Mrs. DeVerter, December 13, 1955

I regret very much to inform you that Professor passed away on the 7th of November. In going through some of his things, I found his letter from you and am sorry that I know nothing further about his ancestry.

Yours very truly,
Mrs. G. C. Phillips, Jr.
1293 Oxford Rd., N.E.

*

During this time, I also corresponded with Mr. Wm. H. Biggers, who wrote, "Our Creative Years" - a history of the Sugar Creek Presbyterian Church at Dayton, Ohio and obtained a copy of that brochure, which also contains some information of great help.

Mrs. Luther Barker, Rt. 1 - Brown Rd., Oxford, Ohio, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Edwin Galloway wrote that she and her husband, had done considerable investigating both at Paris, Kentucky and at Reedsville, Pennsylvania. She spoke of a desire to go to Kirkudbright, Scotland and stated, "My brother Charles has been there several times."

From these sources I have obtained much material. No doubt there is much yet to be found, and certainly it would be equally as interesting. Many history books could be perused, many trips made back to Pennsylvania, and many hours of research done, but I am desirous now of transmitting to those who may be interested, the data I have and thus the records may be found and expanded by later members of the family, or other genealogists.

*

We now study the 3rd child of JANE GAY STEVENSON (101.72.5.1) and VINCENT KING, viz: SARA JANE KING.

101.725.1.3. SARA JANE KING (11/21, 1842 - 9/ , 1871)
m. Frank McGinnis (5/14, 1843 - 9/14, 1902)
They married 3/23, 1867. Had 2 children, Mary and Joseph. She was born north of Xenia, Ohio. He served in the Civil War from 1861 - 1865.

101.7251.3.1. Mary McGinnis (10/31, 1867 -
m. Grant Peppard (3/28, 1867 -
They married 4/18, 1893 and had 8 children, viz: David F., Maria A., Nellie R., Kate G., Elsie I., Joseph E., Samuel and Mary E.
1. David F. Peppard (4/4 , 1894 -
2. Maria A. Peppard (6/24, 1895 -
3. Nellie R. Peppard (10/5, 1897 -
4. Kate G. Peppard (1/31, 1900 -
5. Elsie I. Peppard (11/25, 1901 -
6. Joseph E. Peppard (8/21, 1904 -
7. Samuel Peppard (8/20, 1906 -
8. Mary E. Peppard (9/16, 1908 -

101.7251.3.2. Joseph McGinnis (4/5, 1869 -
m. Mary Jane Clouston (6/4, 1881 -
They married 2/26, 1901. They had 7 children, viz: Frank, Marie, John, Nellie, Joanne, William and Anna E. Joseph served in the North Dakota Vol. Inf. in 1898 and was in the Phillipines during the Spanish American War, being mustered out at the Presidio, San Francisco, California on 9/25, 1899.
1. Frank McGinnis (7/3, 1902 -
2. Marie McGinnis (8/12, 1904 -
3. John McGinnis (5/28, 1906 -
4. Nellie McGinnis (3/13, 1908-
5. Joanne McGinnis (1/12, 1910 -
m. Melvin Dahl
They married 4/20, 1935.
6. William McGinnis (2/22, 1912 -
7. Anna E. McGinnis (5/5, 1914 -
m. Harold Halle
They married 4/20, 1935. Apparently Joanne and Anna had a double wedding on 4/20, 1935.

*

101.725.1.4. JAMES BASIL KING (11/13, 1844 - 12/10, 1909)
m.(1) Inez Rittenhouse (7/16, 1860 - 5/1, 1891)
They married 8/4, 1880. Had 3 children: James Terrill, John Rittenhouse and Helen Margaretta. James Basil King was born in Xenia, Ohio. He served in Co. F, 154 O.V.I. in the Civil War and was stationed in Beverly, Virginia. After the War, he was in the lumber business. He is buried at Centerville, Indiana.

101.7251.4.1. James Terrill King (10/9, 1881 - Hillsboro, Ohio
m.(1) Anna Miller (7/20, 1895 -
They married 10/9, 1911. Had 3 children, Clara Inez, James Terrill, Jr. and Mark Brown.
1. Clara Inez King
m. W. T. Movirsmith. One son.
1. Wm. Terrill Movirsmith

2. James Terrill King, Jr.
m. One son.
1. James Terrill King, III
3. Mark Brown King
m.(2) Ethel Margaret Youngs.
They married 8/19, 1933. No children.
*

101.7251.4.2. John Rittenhouse King (8/14, 1885 - 6/1, 1924)
m. Elizabeth Meinhardt
They married 12/16, 1911. They had 2 children; James Henry and Mary Elizabeth. John R. King was born at Offuts, Tennessee, and died at Cincinnati, Ohio. His wife was from Memphis, Tennessee.
1. James Henry King (5/21, 1914 -
2. Mary Elizabeth King (7/19, 1915 -
101.7251.4.3. Helen Margaretta King (6/22, 1889 -
m.(1) Walter Selbert
They married 8/6, 1910. No children. Helen Margaretta was born at Madisonville, Ohio.
m.(2) Charles Frelinghuysen Smith
They married 1/15, 1918. One girl.
1. Helen Patricia Smith (11/2, 1932 -
*
*

101.725.1.4. JAMES BASIL KING
m.(2) Martha Henderson
They married 2/17, 1892. No children.
*

101.725.1.5. ANN KING (11/28, 1846 -
m. Albert Stratton (4/3, 1845 -
They married 8/4, 1868. Had 8 children; Alfred C., Albert B., Albert Edward, James Julian, Albert, Edith, Beulah C., and David V. Albert Stratton served in Co. F, 154 OVI in the Civil War. Ann King was born near Xenia, Ohio, daughter of Vincent and Jane Gay Stevenson King. Ann and Albert Stratton moved to South Dakota soon after their marriage and became early pioneers there. They lived near Hot Springs, South Dakota. We now study the genealogy of their 8 children.
101.7251.5.1. Alfred C. Stratton (5/23, 1869 -
m. Pauline Anderson (12/16, 1875 -
They married . Had 2 sons Ray A. and Glenn.
1. Ray A. Stratton (4/10, 1895 -
2. Glenn Stratton (1/30, 1899 -
101.7251.5.2. Albert B. Stratton (11/27, 1870 - 1/2, 1873)
101.7251.5.3. Albert Edward Stratton (11/9, 1872 - 1/2, 1877)
101.7251.5.4. James Julian Stratton (11/11, 1874 -
m. Ila Maud Chute (11/22, 1876 -
They married 8/20, 1895. One child.
1. Vivian Alfred Stratton (4/6, 1897 -
101.7251.5.5. Albert Stratton (10/28, 1876 -
m. Nellie Alley
They married 6/21, 1899. Had 3 children.
1. Ivan E. Stratton (6/26, 1903 -
2. Anna L. Stratton (6/26, 1903 -
3. Esther E. Stratton (1/5, 1912 -

101.7251.5.6. Edith Stratton (1/15, 1878 - 1/12, 1891)
101.7251.5.7. Beulah C. Stratton (10/30, 1882 -
m. Fred W. Owen (5/2, 1890 -
They married 7/12, 1910.
101.7251.5.8. David V. Stratton (10/14, 1884 -
m. Marion Krutosik (4/1, 1893 -
They married 11/15, 1913.

*

101.725.1.6. OLIVE REBECCA KING (1/21, 1849 - 9/29, 1910)
m. James R. Lott (6/12, 1844 -)
They married 12/2, 1868. They had 2 children: Maud Rebecca and Ralph A. James R. Lott served in the 3rd Illinois Cavalry, Co. E. After the War he owned a drug store at Gibson City, Illinois.
101.7251.6.1. Maude Rebecca Lott (10/8, 1871 -
m. Wm. P. Harvey (4/15, 1871 -
They married 9/14, 1892. Had 2 children, Marion L., and Wm. Jr.
1. Marion L. Harvey (2/24, 1894 -
m. Genevieve Bryan (4/ , 1893 -
They married 6/27, 1914.
2. Wm. P. Harvey, Jr. (11/20, 1902 -
He lived in Forrest, Illinois, and his Mother lived with him during her declining years.
101.7251.6.2. Ralph A. Lott (6/8, 1879 -

*

101.725.1.7. JOSEPH VINCENT KING (4/5, 1851 - 2/12, 1915)
m.(1) Nannie Whitson Newman (3/24, 1854 - 11/15, 1886)
They married 3/16, 1876. Had 1 son, Clyde.
101.7251.7.1. Clyde C. King (9/18, 1880 -
m. Nellie Chapman (1/29, 1886 -
They married 9/20, 1902. Had some children, one of whom was
1. Wm. V. King (9/12, 1910 -

*

m.(2) Anna S. Newman (12/7, 1863 -
They married 10/22, 1887. Anna was a cousin of Joseph's first wife, Nannie Newman. By this second marriage they had 6 children; viz: Milo Stanton, Gladys Lorene, Roy William, Kenneth Newman, Joseph Vincent and Orris Charles.
JOSEPH VINCENT KING was born near Xenia, Ohio. For years he was telegraph operator for the Illinois Central Railroad. At retirement he purchased a farm near Rochester, Indiana and raised blooded Shetland ponies. These 6 children will be 2 thru 7.
101.7251.7.2. Milo Stanton King (12/13, 1891 -
m. Genevieve Elizabeth Grenning
They married 10/31, 1921. One son, Clair. Milo Stanton King, served in World War I. He enlisted in the French army in Paris on April 5, 1917. On Oct. 10, 1917, he enlisted in U. S. Army. Served in many battles, was discharged at Camp Sherman, Ohio.
1. Clair Grenning King (6/16, 1928 -

101.7251.7.3. Gladys Lorene King (3/5, 1894 -
101.7251.7.4. Kenneth Newman King (12/6, 1897 -
101.7251.7.5. Roy William King (5/9, 1899 -
m. Grace May Seaman
They married 6/15, 1922. Roy William King enlisted July 26, 1917 at Rochester, Indiana in the Air Corps. He was in charge of Officers Quarters over a year in New York. He was discharged 1/27, 1919.
101.7251.7.6. Joseph Vincent King, Jr. (2/9, 1900 -
m. Mary Blanche Rans
They married 4/12, 1922. Had 5 children: Betty Jean, Joseph Vincent, Jack Harley, Linda Lou and Kirk Rans.
1. Betty Jean King (3/7, 1923 -
2. Joseph Vincent King (7/15, 1924 - 5/11, 1938)
3. Jack Harley King (10/17, 1930 -
4. Linda Lou King (7/10, 1936 -
5. Kirk Rans King (11/24, 1937 -
101.7251.7.7. Orris Charles King (8/29, 1906 -

*
*

This concludes the data now collected on the family of VINCENT KING and JANE GAY STEVENSON (101.725.1). We shall now continue with the other 7 children of ANN GALLOWAY (101.72.5) and JAMES STEVENSON. Their second child was a boy, WILLIAM DUNLAP STEVENSON - Dunlap being a family name on the paternal side.

*
*
*

101.72.5.2. WILLIAM DUNLAP STEVENSON (2/23, 1811 - 12/18, 1878)
No record.

*
*
*

101.72.5.3. REBECCA ANN STEVENSON (11/3, 1813 -
m. CHARLES S. JOHNSTON
They married 2/21, 1833. Had 9 children, viz: James, Mary A., John, Martha, Joseph, Katherine, Rebecca B., Amanda and Sarah.
101.725.3.1. James Johnston (5/4, 1834 -
m. Kane
101.725.3.2. Mary A. Johnston (8/22, 1836 -
m. Charles Barnes
101.725.3.3. John Johnston (12/1, 1838 -
m. Martha Havens
They married and had 6 children, viz: Loretta, Hiram Aura, Mabel Grace, Nina Mae, Emma Lucille, and Sara Rebekah.
1. Loretta Johnston (10/22, 1865 -
2. Hiram Aura Johnston (1/6, 1866 -
3. Mabel Grace Johnston (1/6, 1877 -
4. Nina Mae Johnston (6/13, 1881 -
5. Emma Lucille Johnston (10/29, 1883 -
6. Sara Rebekah Johnston (1/16, 1885 -

101.725.3.4. Martha Johnston (2/28, 1841 -)
m. J. N. Boldridge
101.725.3.5. Joseph Johnston (6/3, 1843 -)
m. Cora Nevins
101.725.3.6. Katherine Johnston (1845 -)
m. H. Wright
101.725.3.7. Rebecca B. Johnston (1/14, 1847 -)
m. J. A. Benson
101.725.3.8. Amanda Johnston (4/12, 1851 -)
m. S. C. Kirkpatrick
101.725.3.9. Sarah Johnston (8/22, 1853 - 1871)
m. Alonzo McKinney

*
*
*

101.72.5.4. SAMUEL N. STEVENSON (4/4, 1816 - 3/25, 1900)
m. OLIVE KEENAN (7/20, 1821 -)

They married 3/4, 1846. Had 8 children, Susanna, Mary Elizabeth, Rachel Samantha, Ellen Louise, Ann Locretia, James William, Althia Jane and Sarah Louise.

101.725.4.1. Susanna Stevenson (2/2, 1847 - 2/4, 1874)
101.725.4.2. Mary Elizabeth Stevenson (9/10, 1849 -)
m. Philander Mayne

They married 5/31, 1870. Had 4 children, viz: Samuel Artie, Sarah Florence, Jose and Benjamin R.

1. Samuel Artie Mayne (5/4, 1871 -
m. Mollie B. Brines

They married 7/24, 1892. Had 9 children, viz: Dollie Brines, Mable Marie, Pluma, Daisy Leona, Ruth Joella, Mary Helen, Frances Blair, Marjorie Grace and Donald Van.

1. Dollie Brines Mayne (1895 -
m. Raymond Cargin.
2. Mabel Marie Mayne (11/3, 1897 -
m. George Graesch -They married 6/12, 1920. 1 son.
1. George Mayne Graesch (10/9, 1923 -
3. Pluma Mayne (2/13, 1898 -
4. Daisy Leona Mayne (10/12, 1899 -
5. Ruth Joella Mayne (5/11, 1902 -
6. Mary Helen Mayne (1/7, 1905 -
7. Frances Blair Mayne (11/27, 1907 -
8. Marjorie Grace Mayne (9/28, 1910 -
9. Donald Van Mayne (1/15, 1915 -

2. Sarah Florence Mayne (7/18, 1874 -
m. Edward Shelton

They married 9/19, 1892. Had 3 children; Ralph, Robert and Lester.

1. Ralph Shelton
2. Robert Shelton
3. Lester Shelton (12/15, 1899 -

3. Jose Mayne (1/7, 1879 -
4. Benjamin R. Mayne (7/5, 1888 -
m. Nellie Stoll

They married 10/15, 1907. Had 2 children.

1. Harold H. Mayne (1908 -
2. Charles Mayne (2/16, 1914 -

*

101.725.4.3. Rachel Samantha Stevenson (4/12, 1852 -
m. Napoleon B. Smaltz (6/6, 1850 -
They married 12/31, 1872. Had 3 children; Charles A., Samuel E. and May.
1. Charles A. Smaltz (12/12, 1873 -
m. Mary Monler
They married 1/29, 1895. Had a daughter, Olive.
1. Olive Smaltz (12/31, 1896 -
2. Samuel E. Smaltz (3/31, 1876 -
3. May Smaltz (11/8, 1887 -

*

101.725.4.4. Ellen Louise Stevenson (12/2, 1854 -
m. Wallace Freeman
They married 6/6, 1876. Three childre were born, Randolph M., Clyde S. and Edna L.
1. Randolph M. Freeman (10/13, 1878 -
2. Clyde S. Freeman (9/9, 1880 -
3. Edna L. Freeman (1/25, 1884 - 11/8, 1890)

*

101.725.4.5. Anna Lucretia Stevenson (5/23, 1857 -
m. Wm. H. Bull (10/5, 1845 -
They married 3/28, 1877. Had 3 children; Anna Mae, Wm. Leroy and an infant.
1. Infant Bull (1/19, 1879 - 1/19, 1879)
2. Anna Mae Bull(11/25, 1883 -
m. Walter H. Watkins
They married 10/23, 1907. Had 3 children; Deena May, Martha and Doris.
1. Deena May Watkins (4/25, 1911 -
2. Martha Watkins (8/23, 1913 -
3. Doris Watkins (10/2, 1917 -
3. William Leroy Bull (3/31, 1887 - 8/29, 1888)

*

101.725.4.6. James Wm. Stevenson (5/27, 1860 -
m. Louise A. Cunningham (11/22, 1865 -
They married 1/14, 1886. Had 4 children, viz: Pearl L., Clark C., Homer S. and Lester J.
1. Pearl L. Stevenson (10/24, 1886 - 8/19, 1887)
2. Clark C. Stevenson (10/5, 1888 -
3. Homer S. Stevenson (12/8, 1890 -
m. Mable I. Jolck
They married 1/12, 1911. Had 4 children; Ralph, Mildred, Louise and Carl.
1. Ralph Stevenson (abt. 1914 -
2. Mildred Stevenson (4/18, 1916 -
3. Louise Stevenson (1/2, 1918 -
4. Carl Stevenson (5/27, 1921 -
4. Lester J. Stevenson (7/11, 1894 -

*

101.725.4.7. Althia Jane Stevenson (8/29, 1862 -
m. Robert Bird (4/2, 1858 - 2/17, 1921)
They married 4/11, 1882. Had 5 children, viz; Frank S., Verna L., Fred Robert, Harry Freeman and Mary Edna.

1. Frank S. Bird (4/4, 1885 -
2. Verna L. Bird (4/6, 1887 -
m. John Lloyd Confarr (10/13, 1887 -
They married 10/13, 1913.
3. Fred Robert Bird (7/28, 1889 -
m. Irene Barras (8/27, 1897 -
They married 9/11, 1922.
4. Harry Freeman Bird (3/6, 1892 -
m. Margaret Rammel Davis (5/22, 1900 -
They married 5/22, 1924.
5. Mary Edna Bird (7/13, 1894 -

*

101.725.4.8. Sarah Louise Stevenson (11/28, 1865 - 12/7, 1877)

*

This concludes the data collected on the family of SAMUEL N. STEVENSON (101.725.4) and his wife OLIVE KEENAN.

Let us now study the genealogy of the fifth child of ANN GALLOWAY (101.72.5) and her husband, JAMES STEVENSON, viz: MARY ELIZABETH STEVENSON (101.725.5).

*

*

*

101.72.5.5. MARY ELIZABETH STEVENSON (5/5, 1820 -7/25, 1891)
m(1) JAMES GIBSON (- 8/ , 1849)
They married 6/18, 1843. By this first marriage MARY ELIZABETH STEVENSON had 3 children. She married a second time GEORGE W. CONNAIR, and had 3 children by that marriage also. The children by the first marriage were Margaret A., Amelia J. and Martha R.

101.725.5.1. Margaret A. Gibson (7/ , 1844 - 8/ , 1879)
m.(1) J. B. Lott
They married 1/ , 1867
m.(2) O. H. Damon
They married 5/ , 1876

101.725.5.2. Amelia J. Gibson (1846 -

101.725.5.3. Martha R. Gibson (10/ , 1848 -
m. Bruce McCormick
They married 12/ , 1871. Had 4 children; Wirt, Flora, Elsie and Everett.
1. Wirt McCormick (10/ , 1872 -
2. Flora McCormick (2/ , 1874 -
3. Elsie McCormick (4/ , 1876 -
4. Everett McCormick (10/ , 1883 -

*

m.(2) GEORGE W. CONNAIR
They married 2/4, 1852. Had 3 children, viz: James, Mary F., and Sarah A. These children will be listed genealogically 4, 5 and 6 - since they descend from the Stevenson family.

101.725.5.4. James Connair (6/ , 1854 -
m.
They married . Had 2 children.
1. Mamie Connair
2. Harry Connair

*

101.725.5.5. Mary F. Connair (7/ , 1856 -
m. Hessong
101.725.5.6. Sarah A. Connair (1/ , 1859 -
m. James Park
They had 1 son, Vance.
1. Vance Park (4/ , 1888 -

*
*

This concludes the data on the fifth child of ANN GALLOWAY (101.72.5) and JAMES STEVENSON. The next child, Catherine married, but died early and I have no record of any children. The last two children of Ann G. and James Stevenson follow.

*
*
*

101.72.5.6. CATHERINE STEVENSON (5/16, 1825 - 8/29, 1846)
m. William Harbison

*
*
*

101.72.5.7. MARTHA M. STEVENSON (2/28, 1827 - 7/20, 1884)
m. Joseph B. Gibson (- 3/8, 1880)
They married 1/16, 1850. Had 4 children; Emmazetta, William H., Sarah L., and Harvey G.
101.725.7.1. Emma Zetta Gibson (1/21, 18-- -
m. James Huston
They married and had 2 children, Oscar Lee and Olive.
1. Oscar Lee Huston (4/4, 1870 -
m. Beulah Quick (1872 - 7/18, 1894)
1. Pearl Huston (3/26, 1892 -
2. Olive Huston (1/7, 1876 -
m. Samuel D. Ling (1/6, 1871 - 3/1, 1897)
101.725.7.2. William H. Gibson (9/30, 1859 -
m. Cara B. Nash (1868 -
They married . Had 4 children; Hazel M., Edna L., Bernice and Zetta.
1. Hazel M. Gibson (1/22, 1892 -
2. Edna L. Gibson (7/28, 1893 -
3. Bernice Gibson (1/10, 1895 -
4. Zetta Gibson (9/12, 1896 -
101.725.7.3. Sarah L. Gibson (11/9, 1866 -
m. Charles Ballard (3/20, 1861 -
They married 12/5, 1897.
101.725.7.4. Harvey G. Gibson

*

101.72.5.8 JAMES GAY STEVENSON (7/13, 1829 -
m. Sarah S. J. Gibson
They married and had 9 children, viz; Anna A., Henry O., Albert W., Samuel J., Effie L., James T., William H., Charles R. and Edgar A.
101.725.8.1. ANNA A. STEVENSON (6/26, 1852 -
m. Granville Shinn
They married 2/3, 1872. Had 3 children; Nina L., Eva L., and Arthur F.

1. Nina L. Shinn (6/13, 1873 - 12/12, 1897)
m. Elliot
2. Eva L. Shinn (3/6, 1878 -
3. Arthur F. Shinn (12/12, 1884 -

101.725.8.2. HENRY O. STEVENSON (3/25, 1854 -)

101.725.8.3. ALBERT W. STEVENSON (10/23, 1855 -)
m. Emma C. Wells
They married 1/22, 1891. One daughter.
1. Marjory Stevenson (2/ , 1894 -

101.725.8.4. SAMUEL J. STEVENSON (1/10, 1858 -)

101.725.8.5. EFFIE L. STEVENSON (1/9, 1859 -)
m. Francis E. Bennett
They married 11/30, 1887. Had 2 children, Cora A., and Ralph M.
1. Cora A. Bennett (1/1, 1890 -
2. Ralph M. Bennett (6/18, 1893 -

101.725.8.6. JAMES T. STEVENSON (6/14, 1861 -)

101.725.8.7. WILLIAM H. STEVENSON (4/27, 1864 -)

101.725.8.8. CHARLES R. STEVENSON (10/2, 1866 -)
m.
They married 8/26, 1890.

101.725.8.9. EDGAR A. STEVENSON (2/15, 1871 -

*

This concludes the present data on the family of JAMES GAY STEVENSON the last child of ANN GALLOWAY and MAJOR JAMES STEVENSON.

*

We now continue our study of the family of WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2), (second child of GEORGE OF PENNSYLVANIA) and his second wife, REBECCA MITCHELL. He is JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY (101.72.6), the sixth child.

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY (101.7.2.6)

101.7.2.6. JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY (3/22, 1788 - 7/20, 1860)
JAMES MITCHELL GALLOWAY was born in a blockhouse in Paris, Kentucky. He died and is buried in Reading, Ohio.

*
*
*

The next child of William Galloway (101.7.2) and Rebecca Mitchell is Joseph Galloway (101.72.7).

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY (101.72.7)

101.7.2.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (12/18, 1790 - 11/7, 1834)
m. JANE KIRKPATRICK

They married in 1811. Recorded in Reg. II, p. 41 at Paris, Kentucky. Had six children.

By the time JOSEPH GALLOWAY was born, the Indians had been subdued in Kentucky and WILLIAM and REBECCA MITCHELL GALLOWAY had moved to Paris, so he was born there. JANE KIRKPATRICK was the daughter of JOSEPH Kirkpatrick. She had a sister ELIZABETH who married her husband's younger brother, SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.72.9). The Kirkpatricks lived 4 or 5 miles north of Paris. Their children were Ann, Eliza Jane, Mary Amanda, Rebecca Keziah, William Mitchell and Harriet Cicily.

101.72.7.1. ANN GALLOWAY
m. Increas Jackson Avery (Marriage, Bourbon Co., Ky. Bk-II p.93

*

101.72.7.2. ELIZA JANE GALLOWAY (- 6/31, 1834)
m. William Sherrard (Marriage, Bourbon Co., Ky., Bk-II p.222

*

101.72.7.3. MARY AMANDA GALLOWAY (- 9/14, 1843)
m. Rev. Peter Henry Jackson

*

101.72.7.4. REBECCA KEZIAH GALLOWAY
m. Charles Carter

*

101.72.7.5. WILLIAM MITCHELL GALLOWAY (- 8/24, 1850)
m. Ann Lawrence

*

101.72.7.6. HARRIET CICILY GALLOWAY
m. Joseph P. Ball

*

In 1830, Joseph's brother, SAMUEL wrote to George in Ohio - "JANE, (meaning Joseph's wife), remains ill. Their 6 children are all healthy and handsome".

It was with JOSEPH GALLOWAY that SAMUEL JUNKIN lived for some time. Joseph professed no religion, and when SAMUEL JUNKIN joined the Presbyterian Church, JOSEPH became his enemy.

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

REBEKAH GALLOWAY (101.72.8)

101.7.2.8. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (3/23, 1792 - 7/20, 1860)
m.

ROY STEVENSON KING says in his book that Rebekah married JAMES LAUGHEAD, but there is some confusion here, as REBECCA THOMPSON GALLOWAY (100.72.1.6), daughter of "SQUIRE " GEORGE GALLOWAY married a JAMES K. LAUGHEAD. This is confirmed in the obituary of SQUIRE GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.72.1) published in the XENIA, (OHIO), "TORCHLIGHT" on February 10, 1866. There could have been another James Laughead of course, just as there was more than one Rebecca Junkin, etc.

*

*

Let us study now the 9th child of William Galloway (101.7.2), namely his son Samuel Junkin Galloway (101.72.9), who was born posthumously.

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.72.9)

SKETCH

SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY, the youngest child of WILLIAM and REBECCA MITCHELL GALLOWAY, is not mentioned in his father's will because he was born posthumously, his father having died January 17, 1794, six months before the birth of Samuel Junkin on July 22, 1794. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY was born on STONEY CREEK, near the present location of PARIS, KENTUCKY. His father had been a devoted and faithful Christian. He left all of his property to his wife and children, but Samuel, then unborn was unprovided for. This had great effect upon Samuel Junkin's entire life.

When Samuel was about three, his mother moved from the mansion house, to another residence about a mile away on her 600 acre farm. Here she remained about a year. About this time, her step son SQUIRE GEORGE GALLOWAY married CATHERINE BARTON and Rebecca married EZEKIEL MITCHELL, an intemporate, profane, wicked wretch, very different from her first husband. He soon broke up the family. George, Esq. moved to Ohio and other children went to the homes of relatives or friends. Mrs. Mitchell was driven from home and she and Samuel were thrown upon the mercy of strangers. He lived awhile with his sister Mary, MRS. ROBERT PIERCE, but for some reason was forced to leave. Destitute of both food and clothing, he wandered from place to place until he was 8 years old.

At the request of his half brother Squire George Galloway, Samuel Junkin was brought to Ohio to make his home. Here he was reared by Squire George, at his home, near Xenia, Ohio. But when he was 17, his brother JOSEPH came to visit Squire Galloway and SAMUEL JUNKIN determined to return to KENTUCKY with him. This move caused a lot of consternation among the many relatives. Samuel's father being dead and his mother having married a renegade the second time, the relatives took a peculiar and personal interest in young Samuel. But Samuel went to Kentucky. His uncle Joseph professed no religion and Samuel fell into bad company and worse habits. His new freedom was his undoing. He spent his life moving from one place to another. As a result he was unduly persecuted. Samuel could read well, write legibly and he could figure business transactions, but he always regretted his deficiencies.

SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY married ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK, his brother Joseph's wife's sister on October 12, 1816. She was the 3rd daughter of JOSEPH KIRKPATRICK. Her home was 4 or 5 miles north of Paris, Ky. and Samuel met her when he went to live with his brother, Joseph.

Previous to his marriage Samuel served 3 months in the War of 1812, with the 16th Regiment of the Kentucky Military District, under Col. Richard M. Johnson and then at Ft. Meigs, where he was seriously wounded. He served again in Western Canada, getting out on March 27, 1816. He married 6 months later, October 12, 1816.

SAMUEL had gone to INDIANA, purchased a tract of land in Clark County, sold it, purchased a grocery store and tan yard, near New Washington, Indiana,

and later sold these. It was after this that he returned to Kentucky and married. Elizabeth Kirkpatrick was 19, Samuel Junkin was 22. They went to Paris and rented a room at his brother Joseph's. Here their first son, WM ALEXANDER was born. This baby died of dropsy in 5 weeks. This tragedy sobered their thoughts and they were converted, and joined the Presbyterian Church in Paris in 1818.

The next spring they bought 50 acres of land from his uncle, JOSEPH MITCHELL, 4 miles from Paris, near the Lexington Road. They lived here 2 years and here ANDREW MITCHELL, their second son was born. His brother Joseph turned against him for joining the church. This farm area was not Christian, and they were persecuted again. So in the fall of 1819, he sold out and moved to Highland County, Ohio, living with his wife's sister, Hannah and James Davidson. In 1820 he bought 112 acres near New Market, Ohio. Here JOSEPH STEVENSON, his 3rd son was born. This time Continental Currency failed and they were wiped out.

In 1822, in 2 horse drawn sleighs, with his wife and 2 sons, he returned to Kentucky, destitute of money, friends, or comforts. They were attacked in the Civil Courts and churches as defrauders. After the trials, however, Samuel was able to buy a home on the night watchman's pay which he had been receiving in Paris. Mrs. Ardery in her "Kentucky Records" - Vol. II, states that "on September 29, 1823, Mrs. Elizabeth Galloway, consort of Samuel Galloway was admitted to the Paris Presbyterian Church, and in October, Samuel Galloway produced a certificate from New Market, Ohio to the same Church."

JOHN LYLE, the 4th child was born on February 6, 1824.

Much more trouble followed, but finally Samuel was able to again buy a house and a grist mill. On December 1, 1826 THOMAS GALLOWAY was born and on October 29, 1829, GEORGE ROSS . Their 7th son ELI NOAH was born October 10, 1832. Later two daughters were born, MARY ELIZABETH and MARTHA ANN. So Samuel became the father of a large family. He suffered all of his life, spurned and unwanted and the victim of evil habits - but later in life his brothers and sisters swore out an affidavit that he was their legitimate brother.

Altogether there were 9 children born to SAMUEL JUNKIN and ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY. Let us study their Record and Read the genealogy of these children.

*

In Margaret Galloway's Book "The Galloway Family" she quotes from the letters of Samuel Junkin Galloway (101.7.2.9), p. 40, in which he speaks of his son George SAMUEL. But Marie Dickore', of Cincinnati, an authority on genealogy wrote on 9/7, 1955, quote:

"They following Galloways are buried in the Hopewell Cemetery, northern part of Hamilton County, close to the Butler County line (an old Presbyterian graveyard).

Samuel J. Galloway (7/22, 1794 - 8/25, 1839)
Elizabeth Galloway (12/17, 1796-5/16, 1867) wife of S.J.

Children: George ROSS Galloway (1829 - 1838)
Eli N. Galloway (1832 - 1847)
Martha Ann Galloway (8/5, 1839 - 6/23, 1847)

So we can only conclude that George ROSS refers to George SAMUEL, as the date of birth coincides. By letters and telephone calls to EDNA GALLOWAY HUFFMAN. 1st Cousin (101.729.3.2) and WILLIAM R. GALLOWAY (101.729.2.1.3), 2nd Cousin, I learned that they had no memory of a GEORGE SAMUEL or a GEORGE ROSS - so he must have died quite young. (See Patton Galloway Wheeler 101.797.553.2 p. 355).

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.9)

RECORD

101.7.2.9. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (7/22, 1794 - 8/25, 1839)
m. ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK (12/17, 1796 - 5/16, 1867)
They married 10/12, 1816. Had 9 children.

101.72.9.1. WILLIAM ALEXANDER GALLOWAY (11/16, 1817 - 1/5, 1818)
101.72.9.2. ANDREW MITCHELL GALLOWAY (5/11, 1819 -Easter 4/6, 1890)
m. Margaret Keller (2/16, 1813 - 8/31, 1896)
101.72.9.3. JOSEPH STEVENSON GALLOWAY (8/31, 1821 - abt. 1898)
m. Maria Shannon Coombs
101.72.9.4. JOHN LYLE GALLOWAY (2/6, 1824 - 1/2, 1900)
m. Hephzibah Smith Highlands
101.72.9.5. THOMAS KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY (12/1, 1826 - d. after 1898)
m. Sophia Miller
101.72.9.6. GEORGE ROSS GALLOWAY (10/29, 1829 - 1838)
101.72.9.7. ELI NOAH GALLOWAY (10/10, 1832 - 1847)
101.72.9.8. MARY ELIZABETH GALLOWAY (5/18, 1836 - 1/13, 1915)
m. William H. Collins
101.72.9.9. MARTHA ANN GALLOWAY (8/5, 1839 - 6/23, 1847)

THE WILLIAM GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.2)

SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.9)

101.7.2.9. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (7/22, 1794 - 8/25, 1839)
m. ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK (12/17, 1796 - 5/16, 1867)

They married 10/12, 1816. This marriage is recorded in Reg. II, p. 58 at PARIS, BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY. Samuel Junkin and Elizabeth Kirkpatrick Galloway had 9 children, three of whom are buried beside their parents in the HOPEWELL CEMETERY at MONTGOMERY, OHIO, HAMILTON COUNTY, near the Butler County line. This is an old Presbyterian Cemetery. The children buried there are George Ross(on gravestone), Eli Noah and Martha Ann. These children all died young. Martha Ann's father died just 20 days after she was born.

The nine children of Samuel Junkin and Elizabeth Kirkpatrick Galloway were; William Alexander, Andrew Mitchell, Joseph Stevenson, John Lyle, Thomas Kirkpatrick, George Ross, Eli Noah, Mary Elizabeth and Martha Ann.

Marie Dickori of Cincinnati, Ohio, noted family historian visited the HOPEWELL CEMETERY and gave me the above information.

101.72.9.1. WILLIAM ALEXANDER GALLOWAY (11/16, 1817 - 1/5, 1818)

*
*
*

101.72.9.2. ANDREW MITCHELL GALLOWAY (5/11, 1819 - Easter 4/6, 1890)
m. Margaret Keller (2/16, 1813 - 8/31, 1896)

They married in March, 1848. Margaret was from Montgomery, Ohio. They settled on a farm that had belonged to Margaret's father on Kugler Mill Road, Rossmoyne, Ohio. Andrew inherited his father's large silver watch. This couple had 4 children; John Keller, Samuel Junkin, William H. and Elizabeth (twins).

101.729.2.1. JOHN KELLER GALLOWAY (2/2, 1850 -2/9, 1905)
m. Belle Patterson Ralston (9/10, 1856-5/28, 1926)

They married 12/20, 1877. Had 9 children. Belle was the daughter of JOHN and MARGARET RALSTON of MONTGOMERY, OHIO. Her parents gave them an 102 acre farm. Their 9 children were; Agnes Florence, Andrew Orton, William Ralston, Henry(Harry)Harlend, George Raymond, Myrtle Margaret, Edna Belle, Ralph Emerson and Martha Jeanette. Both JOHN KELLER and BELLE PATTERSON RALSTON GALLOWAY are buried in the HOPEWELL CEMETERY, MONTGOMERY, OHIO, as are three of their sons.

101.729.21.1. Agnes Florence Galloway (11/25, 1878 -

Agnes never married. She was a seamstress, and lived at home. She celebrated her 80th birthday this month (Nov. 25, 1958).

101.729.21.2. Andrew Orton Galloway (8/18, 1880 - 3/12, 1942)
m. Helen Hart (1892 -

They married 1/27, 1911. Had 2 daughters.

1. Muriel Elizabeth Galloway (d. inf.)
2. Phyllis Elizabeth Galloway (12/28, 1917 -
m. Robert Shetterley
   1. Jay Shetterley
   2. Thomas Shetterley
   3. Robin Shetterley

101.729.21.3. William Ralston Galloway (11/13, 1882 -
m. Grace Etta Wood (2/27, 1883 -

They married 6/6, 1905. Grace was the daughter of Albert Marsh and Anna Martha Erbeck Wood. They had 3 children. William R. Galloway left the farm as a boy, soon entered the banking business and became Vice-President of the largest bank in Cincinnati, Ohio. They live at 6318 Girard Ave, Cincinnati, Ohio. They had 3 children; Dorothy Grace, John Albert and Russell Wood.

1. Dorothy Grace Galloway (1/20, 1907 -
m. Wendell Phillips Gayman (10/19, 1907 -

They married 6/6, 1936. One daughter.

1. Nancy Lee Gayman (2/8, 1939 - New York

Nancy Lee attends Ohio Wesleyan at Delaware, Ohio. Dorothy and Wendell Gayman have Commercial Engineering degrees from the University of Cincinnati. Wendell has his Masters Degree from Harvard in Business Administration. They live at 9910 Wildwood Road, Kensington, Maryland. Dorothy wrote that she has a picture of her great great grandmother, Elizabeth Kirkpatrick Galloway (wife of Samuel Junkin Galloway), and also six of her silver spoons. They were given to her by Edna Galloway Huffman(101.729.3.2) of Columbus, Ohio, and "Isn't she a dear?" wrote Dorothy. Cousin Edna will be 90 in February and much loved by family and friends.

2. John Albert Galloway (2/20, 1909 -
m. Marjorie Fern Woodward (8/30, 1910 -

They married 6/25, 1932 at Bond Hill Presbyterian Church, Cincinnati. Two sons were born. John is a graduate of Cincinnati University. His son attends college there now. John is General Manager for a large trucking firm.

1. William Woodward Galloway (9/9, 1936 -
2. John Woodward Galloway (4/12, 1942 -

3. Russell Wood Galloway, Sr. (11/15, 1913 -
m. Jane Martin (9/25, 1913 -

They married 5/29, 1937. Five children.

1. Carol Galloway (12/25, 1938 Wilmington, Del.
2. Russell Wood Galloway, Jr. (10/29, 1940- "
3. Martin Evan Galloway (1/17, 1943 - "
4. Richard Stirling Galloway (4/20, 1945 - Indianapolis, Ind.
5. John Keller Galloway, II (4/9, 1950- Middletown, Ohio

Russell and Jane Martin Galloway graduated from Wooster College, Wooster, Ohio, where Carol and Russell, Jr. now attend. Russell, Sr. also graduated from Princeton Theological Seminary and has his Doctor of Divinity Degree from Wooster College. He is a Presbyterian Minister.

* 101.729.21.4. Henry Harlend Galloway (6/28, 1884 - 1/17, 1911)
* 101.729.21.5. George Raymond Galloway (8/7, 1886 - 7/15, 1904)
101.729.21.6. Myrtle Margaret Galloway (6/22, 1890 -
m. Walter Kahle (1887 -
They married 11/11, 1919. Had 4 children; Maybelle Catherine, Charlotte Louise, Gordon Walter and Harriett Virginia.
1. Maybelle Catherine Kahle (12/12, 1920 -
m. Rolland Breuer
They married . Two children.
1. Katherine Breuer (1947 -
2. Paul Breuer (1950 -
2. Charlotte Louise Kahle (3/19, 1924 -
m. William Kerdoff
They married . Three children.
1. Richard Kerdoff
2. Russell Kerdoff
3. Barbara Kerdoff
3. Gordon Walter Kahle (5/18, 1926 -
m. Dorothy Dunlap
They married . Three children.
1. Debbie Kahle
2. Dinah Kahle
3. David Kahle
4. Harriett Virginia Kahle (1/29, 1929 -
m. William Kammann
They married . Two children.
1. Susan Kammann
2. Steve Kammann
101.729.21.7. Edna Belle Galloway (2/23, 1893 -
m. Wm. C. Lepper (1870 - 12/12, 1951)
They married 10/17, 1940. No children. Edna Belle Lepper has been a Registered Nurse for over 40 years.
* 101.729.21.8. Ralph Emerson Galloway, Sr.(12/26,1894-5/12, 1928)
m. Marie Homan (1899 -
They married 3/28, 1919. Two children.
1. Ralph Emerson Galloway, Jr. (10/16, 1920 -
m. Nell Jean _____
They married . One girl.
1. Nell Jean Galloway
2. Jane Isabelle Galloway (2/14, 1925 -
101.729.21.9. Martha Jeannette Galloway (7/13, 1897 -
m. Charles F. Lacker (-11/29, 1939)
They married 5/28, 1920. Three sons. Charles F. Lacker was from Cincinnati, Ohio.
1. Rev. Robert John Lacker (6/11, 1922 -
m. Rev. Ruth Mathews
They married . One girl.
1. Margaret Ann Lacker (1958 -
Robert Lacker is a Baptist Minister.
2. Donald Paul Lacker (9/27, 1925 -
m. Sue Summers
They married . One son.
1. Mark Lacker (1957 -

* Henry (Harry), George R., and Ralph E., are buried at Hopewell Cemetery, Montgomery, Ohio. Andrew Orton Galloway (p. 265b) is buried at Spring Grove, Cincinnati.

3. William Ralph Lacker (2/15, 1929 -
m. Marian Spears
They married . Two children.
1. Jeffery Lacker (1956 -
2. Jennefer Lacker (1958 -

*

This concludes the genealogy of the 9 children of JOHN KELLER and BELLE PATTERSON RALSTON GALLOWAY (101.729.2.1), the first son of ANDREW MITCHELL GALLOWAY (101.729.2). The next son is SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.729.2.2) named for his grandfather, SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7.2.9).

101.729.2.2. SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (7/20, 1851 - 2/ , 1911)
m. Susan Isola Day (8/12, 1864 - 4/12, 1950)
They married . Had 6 children, Robert Mitchell, Margaret, Mary Elizabeth, Ruth Isabelle, Arthur Lyle and Mildred.

101.729.22. 1. Robert Mitchell Galloway (11/11, 1887 -
m.(1) Edith Riner (8/28, 1890 - 8/26, 1941)
They married . Two children. Robert M. Galloway spends the winter at 2145 Blossom Way, South - St. Petersburg, Florida, but returns to 314 So. 15th St., Richmond, Ind. during the summer months.
1. John Riner Galloway, Sr.(3/1, 1920 -
m. Dorothy Hajicek
They married 6/4, 1940. Two children.
1. Mary Susan Galloway (2/24, 1952 -
2. John Riner Galloway, Jr.(10/20, 1954 -
John Riner Galloway, Sr. is a Chemical Engineer with the Dupont Company. Dorothy is a Laboratory Technician. They live at 126 Paul Revere Drive, Houston 24, Texas.
2. Robert Mitchell Galloway, Jr(3/9,1922-12/12,1943)
m. Jane
Robert was a Mechanical Engineer. He was killed in World War II in an air attack on Italy.
m.(2) Dorothy Williams Corrigan (10/18, 1896 -
They married 2/25, 1943. No children. Dorothy had 2 daughters, Shirley and Marcia. Shirley has a Ph. D. in Psychology.

101.729.22.2. Margaret Galloway (d. 28 days old)

101.729.22.3. Mary Elizabeth Galloway (4/2, 1891 -
m. Harry M. Stephens (8/12, 1891 -
They married . Had 4 children.
1. Margaret Jane Stephens (1/19, 1914 -
m. Lester W. Peters
They married . Had 2 children, Margaret Jane has a B.S. Degree in Fine Arts.
1. Carol Louise Peters (4/18, 1937 -
m. Norman Cail
They married . Norman is a Mechanical Engineer. Working on his Masters at the University of Arkansas.
2. Julia Ann Peters (7/7, 1943 -

2. Hilda Louise Stephens (11/24, 1921 -
m. John F. Stout
They married . One child.
1. Hilda Jane Stout (9/25, 1947 -
3. John Edward Stephens (8/17, 1923 -
m. Virginia Ives
They married . Three children.
1. Jay Edward Stephens (4/4, 1951 -
2. Jerry E. Stephens (9/21, 1953 -
3. Jill E. Stephens (1/10, 1957 -
John Edward Stephens is a Professor of Civil Engineering. He is getting his doctorate at Purdue. Virginia has a B.S. in Business.
4. Doris Carol Stephens (8/15, 1925 -
m. Robert L. Mettert
They married . One child.
1. Susan Lee Mettert (10/30, 1949 -

101.729.22.4. Ruth Isabelle Galloway (12/23, 1895 -
m. Percy Ray Stout
They married . Three children. Percy is a Mechanical Engineer.
1. Paul Richard Stout
m. Florence
They married . Four Children. Paul has a Ph. D. in Chemical Engineering.
1. Linda Stout (dec'd)
2. Holly Stout (12/3, 1954 -
3. Steven Stout (11/15, 1956 -
4. Robert Stout (4/29, 1958 -
2. Patricia Stout
m. Donald Hawk
They married . Three children.
Patricia has a B.S. in Commercial Art.
1. David Hawk (1/25, 1950 -
2. Kenneth Hawk (3/18, 1953 -
3. Andrew Hawk (4/17, 1957 -
3. Donald Stout
m. Betty
They married . Two children.
Donald has a B.S. in Photography.
1. Barbara Stout (5/6, 1954 -
2. Julie Stout (3/4, 1956 -

101.729.22.5. Arthur Lyle Galloway (3/10, 1904 -
m. Clarice Grogan (a Registered Nurse)
They married . Adopted 1 daughter.
1. Cherry Day Galloway (2/4, 1941 -
Arthur is a Chemical Engineer.

101.729.22.6. Mildred Galloway (1/ , 1908 - 1924)

*

The next two children of ANDREW MITCHELL and MARGARET KELLER GALLOWAY were twins, a boy and a girl, William H. and Elizabeth. They were born in Kentucky, near Paris, but their parents moved to Ohio, when they were very small children.

*

101.729.2.3. WILLIAM H. GALLOWAY (
* (Twins
101.729.2.4. ELIZABETH GALLOWAY (

Neither William nor Elizabeth ever married. They lived together all their lives, near CINCINNATI. Died in their 80's. As babies they were brought to Ohio by their parents. The Ohio River was frozen over and they crossed on a sled.

*

This concludes the ANDREW MITCHELL and MARGARET KELLER GALLOWAY family (101.729.2). We now study the 3rd child of SAMUEL JUNKIN (101.7.2.9) and ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY, viz, JOSEPH STEVENSON GALLOWAY.

*
*
*

101.72.9.3. JOSEPH STEVENSON GALLOWAY (8/31, 1821 - abt. 1898)
m. Maria Shannon Coombs (-d. abt. 1897)
They married . Had 2 children. Joseph attended Mr. Luba's school in Paris, but boarded at home. He studied French. Later became a doctor. Their children, Joseph and Edna were reared by their uncle, Thomas K. Galloway.
1. JOSEPH COOMBS GALLOWAY (- 1957)
m. Hannah Rhude
They married . No children. Joseph Galloway spent a lifetime collecting and cataloging fish and animals of eastern North America. He had a Natural History Museum located on Highway 41 (Tamiami Trail) 1 mile north of Barron Collier Bridge at Punta Gorda, Florida. Mr. Galloway died in 1957.
2. EDNA GALLOWAY (2/1, 1869 -
m. Elias Henry Huffman (1862 -
They married 3/18, 1891. Had 3 sons. Mrs. Huffman now nearly 90, lives at 2388 Southway, Columbus 21, Ohio.
1. Howard Galloway Huffman
Howard lives in Columbus, Ohio. He works for the Government.
2. Stanley Elias Huffman, Sr.
m. Helen Williams
They married . Two children. Stanley is State Automobile Insurance Agent.
1. Doris Huffman
m(1) Charles Jarvis
They married . 3 children.
1. Ronnie Jarvis (1943 -
2. Jill Anne Jarvis (1945 -
3. Carol Jarvis (1946 -
m.(2) Thomas Gardner Thompson.
Doris and Thomas G. Thompson live in Columbus, Ohio.
*
2. Stanley Elias Huffman, Jr.
m. Winifred Kneisley
They married . Two children. Stanley Huffman, Jr. is a salesman for the Bliss Co., Canton, Ohio. He graduated from Ohio State University.

3. Roger Thomas Huffman
m. Louise Roebuck
They married . No children. Roger and Louise Huffman live in Long Beach, California. Roger has been with Proctor and Gamble for 30 years. They both are active Scout workers.

*

This completes the genelogy of the 3rd son of SAMUEL JUNKIN and ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY (101.7.2.9.). The next 4 children were also sons, the 4th being JOHN LYLE GALLOWAY.

*
*
*

101.72.9.4. JOHN LYLE GALLOWAY (2/6, 1824 - 1/2, 1900)
m. Hephzibah Smith Highlands
They married . Had several children, 4 of whom were:
1. WILLIAM GALLOWAY
2. FRANK GALLOWAY
m.
Frank was a singer and dancer. They married . Had 1 girl.
1. Daughter Galloway (dec'd)
3. ELTON GALLOWAY

4. STELLA GALLOWAY

*
*
*

101.72.9.5. THOMAS KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY (12/1, 1826 - d. after 1898)
m. Sophia Miller( )D.andBuried in California,
They married 6/17, 1873. No children. Joseph Stevenson Galloway (101.729.3. - p. 20) whose wife died early leaving 2 small children made his home with his brother, Thomas Kirkpatrick Galloway. He lived and died there. Joseph was a good looking, tall, slender man.

*
*
*

101.72.9.6. GEORGE ROSS GALLOWAY (10/29, 1829 - 1838)
GEORGE ROSS GALLOWAY is buried beside his parents in Hopewell Cemetery, Montgomery, Ohio - near the Butler County Line. He died at 9 years of age, according to his gravestone. George Ross was called George Samuel by his father, but the dates on the tombstone agree with his father's letters, so we feel certain, he was called by either name.

*
*
*

101.72.9.7. ELI NOAH GALLOWAY (10/10, 1832 - 1847)

ELI died at 15 years of age. He is also buried at the HOPEWELL CEMETERY at MONTGOMERY, OHIO. This cemetery was visited by Marie Dickore' of Cincinnati, Ohio,(well known historian and genealogist)and the data sent to me in 1957. She saw the graves of the parents, SAMUEL JUNKIN and ELIZABETH KIRKPATRICK GALLOWAY and 3 of their children, GEORGE ROSS, ELI NOAH and MARTHA ANN, the last child.

*
*
*

101.72.9.8. MARY ELIZABETH GALLOWAY (5/18, 1836 - 1/13, 1915)

m. William H. Collins

They married . Had 3 sons.

1. Arthur Galloway (- dec'd ante 1959)
2. Frank Galloway (- dec'd ante 1959)
3. Harvey Galloway (- dec'd ante 1959)

*
*
*

101.72.9.9. MARTHA ANN GALLOWAY (8/5, 1839 - 6/23, 1847)

MARTHA ANN died at 8 years of age. If our records are correct, the father, SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.72.9) died when Martha Ann was 20 days old.

*
*
*

This concludes the lineage of WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2). His widow, REBECCA MITCHELL GALLOWAY married EZEKIEL MITCHELL. Let us read about her second marriage.

*

REBECCA MITCHELL GALLOWAY

HER SECOND MARRIAGE

101.7.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY died 1/17, 1794 and REBECCA MITCHELL married a second time to EZEKIEL MITCHELL (no kin). This marriage is recorded in Book II, p. 11, at Paris, Kentucky. This husband proved to be improvident and Rebecca moved from place to place, homeless and unwanted. She finally went to Ohio to live with GEORGE GALLOWAY, but they disagreed and she went to live with her daughter, ANN, the wife of JAMES STEVENSON. They lived on the banks of Massie's Creek, opposite Wilburforce University and Xenia Springs. She died there and is buried in MASSIE'S CREEK. Her son SAMUEL JUNKIN resented her having caused him so much insecurity and they seldom visited.

*

This concludes the WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.2) family, we now study the 3rd child of GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7) of PENNSYLVANIA and his wife REBECCA JUNKIN, namely JANE GALLOWAY (101.7.3).

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JANE GALLOWAY (101.7.3)

101.7.3. JANE GALLOWAY (1/8, 1745 -
m. WILLIAM JUNKIN (1744 -

Jane was the 3rd child of George (101.7) and Rebecca Junkin Galloway. They married about 1769. Had 8 children, viz: James, Ann, Rebecca, Jane, Catherine, Margaret, William and Andrew.

WILLIAM JUNKIN was the son of JOSEPH and ELIZABETH WALLACE JUNKIN. JOSEPH JUNKIN came from Monahan, COUNTY ANTRIM, ULSTER, IRELAND in 1742. The Junkins had dwelt for years in or near Inverness. Some Junkins preceded Joseph to America. During the persecutions the Junkins emigrated from Scotland to Northern Ireland. Joseph Junkin landed at Newcastle. ELIZABETH WALLACE was from TYRONE COUNTY, IRELAND. Her parents went from Scotland to Ireland before the Revolution of 1688. Her mother was at the seige of Londonderry. She was the daughter of JOHN WALLACE who settled at Peach Bottom, YORK COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA. JOSEPH JUNKIN and ELIZABETH WALLACE married at Oxford after they came to America. They went to the Cumberland Valley (then Lancaster County) and finally settled in EAST PENNSBORO TWP, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, where they secured 500 acres of land which includes the present city of New Kingston. There they built a stone house, which still stands to-day. Joseph died in 1777. His wife in 1796.

WILLIAM JUNKIN took out a warrant August 6, 1766 for 150 Acres in Wayne Twp., Mifflin (then Armough, Cumberland) County. He built the old home in 1782. Soon after he took out the warrant, he married Jane Galloway.

In May 1780, the Cumberland County Militia was formed. Services were for 2 months. During this time, the inhabitants forted at homes so constructed and located, which provided refuge when the Indians attacked. In 1781, among such places was "WM JUNKINS - IN BRATTON TWP". (See chart of William Junkins brothers and sisters at end of his Genealogy.).

*

We now study the Record and read the lineage of JANE GALLOWAY (101.7.3) third child of GEORGE (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JANE GALLOWAY (101.7.3)

RECORD

101.7.3. JANE GALLOWAY (1/8, 1745 -)
m. WILLIAM JUNKIN (1744 -)
They married about 1769. Had 8 children.

101.7.3.1. JAMES JUNKIN (10/9, 1772 -
m.

101.7.3.2. ANN JUNKIN (9/23, 1774 -
m. Mr. Steele

101.7.3.3. REBECCA JUNKIN (5/8, 1776 -
m. Archibald Moore

101.7.3.4. JANE GALLOWAY JUNKIN (12/30, 1777 -
m. John McCoy (1775 -

101.7.3.5. CATHERINE JUNKIN (4/21, 1780 -
m. David Lusk

101.7.3.6. MARGARET JUNKIN (7/3, 1782 -
m. Robert Johnston

101.7.3.7. WILLIAM JUNKIN (9/28, 1784 -

101.7.3.8. ANDREW JUNKIN (6/15, 1786 -

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JANE GALLOWAY (101.7.3)

101.7.3. JANE GALLOWAY (1/8, 1745 -
m. WILLIAM JUNKIN (1744 -
They married about 1769. Had 8 children, viz: James, Ann, Rebecca, Jane, Catherine, Margaret, William and Andrew.

101.7.3.1. JAMES JUNKIN (10/9, 1772 -
m.
They married . One known daughter, Jane.

* 101.73.1.1. Jane Junkin
m. Casper Dull
They married . Nine children.

1. James Junkin Dull
m.
2. Daniel Dull
3. Joseph Dull
4. Hannah Dull
m. James Vance Criswell, father of Mrs. Henry McCormick.
5. Nancy Dull
6. George Macklin Dull
7. Margaret Dull
8. Andrew Jackson Dull
9. Casper Penrose Dull.(No doubt he was Casper Penrose Dull, Jr.)

*

Mrs. Luther Marshall Barker sent me the following from her diary notes, taken 10/9-10, 1954: -

"Marshall and I visited Mifflin County, Pennsylvania on Saturday and Sunday October 9-10, 1954. We stayed at the Coleman Hotel, Lewistown.

At McVeyton over the gate at the Main Cemetery was the following sign: "Fence and gate given in memory of JANE JUNKIN DULL and her husband, by JAMES JUNKIN DULL and his wife'." Jane Junkin Dull was the granddaughter of Jane Galloway and Wm. Junkin.

Mrs. Barker further said, "Old cemetery there back of Presbyterian Church which would be interesting to investigate, for possible Junkin or Galloway graves (McVeyton). Miss Genevieve McLien (Lean) is the lady who would know the most there.

At Lewistown, the county sent of Mifflin, we talked to Mr. David Wollmer at the Coleman Hotel who sent us to see (ex) Judge Wm. Otley. Judge Otley told us to look in the Net Rock Cemetery, which is full of graves of old settlers, which have been removed from their original places.

About 5 miles northwest of Lewistown, on the far side (west) of Reedsville, we found a marker about Logan Spring, on the road. Later Mr. Taylor Reed showed us the spring in the yard of a home, near the bridge by the marker.

We drove all the roads north and west of this point, but found no exact locations, nor anyone who knew Galloways or Junkins. Everyone remembered there had been people named Junkin in that vicinity. In Lewistown, the site of the Trust Company had been sold to them by Junkins, and the Judge had Junkin relatives.

*

*

The rest of the children of Jane Galloway (101.7.3) and William Junkin follow.

101.7.3.2. ANN JUNKIN (9/23, 1774 -
m. Mr. Steele
101.7.3.3. REBECCA JUNKIN (5/8, 1776 -
m. Archibald Moore of Locust Grove, Mifflin Co., Pa.
They married . Had one daughter.
1. Margaret Moore (8/7, 1806 - 2/8, 1850)
m. Samuel Wallace Hayes (10/20, 1799 - 5/18, 1855)
They had 1 daughter.
1. Isabelle Moore Hayes
Lives at Harrisburg, Pa.
101.7.3.4. JANE GALLOWAY JUNKIN (12/30, 1777 -
m. John McCoy (1775 -
They married in 1794 and had 9 children, viz; William Junkin, Sarah Junkin, John, Catherine, Margaret, Nancy, Rebecca, James Galloway and Thomas Franklin. (See Bio. and Encyc. of Juniata Valley by Jones, p. 489)
1. William Junkin McCoy
m. Mrs. Correll, a widow
2. Sarah Junkin McCoy
m. Thomas Jacobs
3. John M. McCoy
4. Catherine E. McCoy
5. Margaret H. McCoy
6. Nancy J. McCoy
7. Rebecca McCoy
m. Capt. Matthias Niece.
1. Frank Niece
8. James Galloway McCoy
9. Thomas Franklin McCoy

*

101.7.3.5. CATHERINE JUNKIN (4/21, 1780 -
m. David Lusk
101.7.3.6. MARGARET JUNKIN (7/3, 1782 -
m. Robert Johnston. One son.
1. James M. Johnston (1897 - Williamsburg, Penna.
m.
1. Lt. Robert M. Johnston
Killed at Antietam

*

101.7.3.7. WILLIAM JUNKIN (9/28, 1784 -
101.7.3.8. ANDREW JUNKIN (6/15, 1786 -

*

*

* WILLIAM JUNKIN, son of JOSEPH and ELIZABETH WALLACE JUNKIN, had the following brothers and sisters:

* 1. William Junkin
2. Joseph Junkin, Jr. (1/2, 1750 -
m. Eleanor Cochran of Marsh Creek, nr. Gettysburg. They married 8/24, 1779. Both d. ante 1829., and both buried at Mercer, Pa.
3. Mary Junkin
m. John Culbertson.
4. Benjamin Junkin(Grandfather of Hon. Judge Benjamin Junkin)
5. George Junkin
6. John Junkin.(Took Oath of Allegiance in Chester County, Pennsylvania on 6/23, 1777). He had no issue.

*

The fourth child of GEORGE GALLOWAY of PENNSYLVANIA will be JOHN GALLOWAY (101.7.4).

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JOHN GALLOWAY (101.7.4.)

101.7.4. JOHN GALLOWAY (10/17, 1746 - 1820)
JOHN GALLOWAY was the 4th child of GEORGE (101.7) and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY.

JOHN GALLOWAY was in Clark's army that marched against and routed the Indians at Old Chilicothe in 1780. He came out to Kentucky with his brothers WILLIAM, SAMUEL and JAMES (p. 21 - Stevenson's Book). On their approach the Indians reduced the town to ashes. They took up their line of march from where the town of Cincinnati now stands for the Indian towns. They reached "Old Town" about 2 P.M. on August 6, 1780. They found the town not only abandoned but most of the houses burned down or burning, having been fired that day. The army camped that night and on the following morning cut down several hundred acres of corn and about 4 P.M. took up their line of march to the Piqua towns, 12 miles distant in Clark County. (For full account see Howe's "History of Ohio" and Bradford's "Notes on Kentucky"). At the mouth of the Licking the army dispersed and each made his best way home. (The above account is related in Roy S. King's Book "The Ancestral Pilgrimage Along Life's Pathway").

JOHN GALLOWAY is mentioned in the Kentucky Historical Society Register Vol. 25, p. 311 under the Lincoln County Militia, 1780 - 1783.
"JOHN GALLOWAY"
He is listed in the 1800 tax list of Bourbon County.

His father bequeathed John his "best hat together with Land Warrants for 500 Acres".

SAMUEL GALLOWAY
(101.7.5)

SON

OF

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

AND

REBECCA JUNKIN

OF

PENNSYLVANIA and KENTUCKY

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5)

DOUBLE COUSINS

The history of SAMUEL GALLOWAY will be of unusual interest to many of our readers, since many of us are doubly descended from him.

ANN GALLOWAY, his oldest daughter married ROBERT SCOTT. BETSEY GALLOWAY his seventh child married JAMES RIDDLE (RUDDELL). Ann's son WILLIAM SCOTT married Betsey's daughter, ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE, first cousins. In Book II, pp. 40-83, all of those descendants are doubly related to SAMUEL GALLOWAY, OUR REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR. Many more are doubly interested because they descend from two Revolutionary Ancestors, WILLIAM SCOTT, (101 - Book II) and SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5 - Book III). This explains why I was urged to include both the SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS in this Volume. They not only traveled the same pioneer trails, and settled near each other, they intermarried.

In reading the Sketch of SAMUEL GALLOWAY, which follows, his will, and other interesting documentation, you will find that I have been unable to learn the names of SAMUEL GALLOWAY'S two wives. It is my desire to do intensive search along this line. We feel certain that Ann's Mother was the first wife, and Betsey's Mother, the second.

Not to be repetitious, but in order that all descendants may locate themselves genealogically in this descendancy, I am including under ANN GALLOWAY (101.75.1) a skeleton outline for 3 generations only as the entire genealogy is given in detail in Book II, pp. 35-105 in this Volume.

Those of us who descend from BETSEY GALLOWAY and JAMES RIDDLE have the record of only one child, of whom we are sure, ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE. There is strong tradition that there were other children, but at this time, no proof (see p. 340).

After reading the data concerning BETSEY GALLOWAY, please turn back to Book II, pp. 40-83 inclusive, and between those pages are the double descendants of SAMUEL GALLOWAY, through his daughters, ANN and BETSEY.

Let us now read the Sketch of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5), the fifth child of GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY of Pennsylvania.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5)

SKETCH

SAMUEL GALLOWAY who is your author's 3 greats grandfather eluded my search for many years. I had always been told his name was"RUFUS"GALLOWAY. On a visit to Paris, Kentucky in 1955, I called on MRS. WADE H. WHITLEY, a fifth cousin (her ancestor Andrew Scott, being a half brother, to our Revolutionary Ancestor, William Scott, 101 - Book II (See pp. 22-23 Book I). Mrs. Whitley is well informed and an authority on Kentucky History and she told me that "Rufus" meant "red-head" and was a nickname. This, of course, immediately lifted the cloud of ignorance under which I had labored previously, and by means of further research and elimination, I soon knew that this SAMUEL GALLOWAY was the object of my search, and my lineal ancestor. I even checked the dictionary and there proved Mrs. Whitley's assertion. "Rufous" meant "Red-head" and came from the Latin word "Rufus" meaning red, or reddish. So, no doubt, our Samuel being Scotch and sandy haired,he was nicknamed "Rufus"!

As stated before, SAMUEL GALLOWAY was doubly my 3 greats grand father, two of his daughters, ANN and BETSEY, becoming my great, great grandmothers (See Scott History Book II, p. 38).

SAMUEL GALLOWAY was the fifth child of GEORGE (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY of PENNSYLVANIA. The exact date of his birth is not known, but it was probably 1747. The name of "Samuel" is well known in the Galloway family. Our earliest known ancestor was SAMUEL of SCOTLAND (101, in Book III) and the grandfather of the subject of this Sketch. Seven of the sons of SAMUEL GALLOWAY of SCOTLAND came to America, and the oldest of these was also Samuel (101.1 - Book III). But the youngest and seventh was George (101.7) and it is from GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY that this Samuel descends, being their 5th child, and therefore 101.7.5, numerically.

SAMUEL GALLOWAY married first in PENNSYLVANIA. Neither the name of this wife, nor the marriage date is known, at this time. But I do know the date of the birth of his first child, ANN GALLOWAY. She was born August 21, 1769. (See Scott History, Book II, p. 38 and also read the story about "ANN GALLOWAY'S BIRTH", Book II, p. 39). From the date of Ann's birth and other records, we deduce that Samuel married about 1767 in PENNSYLVANIA.

SAMUEL GALLOWAY of KIRKCUDBRIGHT COUNTY, SCOTLAND, the grandfather of our Sketch, never came to this country, but the grandmother ELIZABETH GRAHAM (or Grahme) Galloway did come to Pennsylvania. Read the account of her tragic death in March of 1755, as documented in the Pennsylvania Gazette on November 13, 1755. (Book I, p. 16 and Bk. III p. 202). This was during the French and Indian Wars. Samuel's father moved frequently during these times. They had tried to secure land along the Juniata River, but the Proprietary Government would compel them to leave. In 1754, they moved from Lancaster County to Franklin; to York in 1755; to Louden Co., Virginia in 1757, back to Franklin in 1760, and to MIFFLIN COUNTY in 1765. In 1766 and '67, the tax lists show that Samuel's father owned 300 Acres in the JUNIATA VALLEY. In 1769, he bought more land and on August 3, 1783, 15 years after Samuel married, his father George, "conveyed by deed a certain

tract of land (95 A) to SAMUEL GALLOWAY and to his brother, Joseph 100 A". This was in WAYNE TWP, MIFFLIN COUNTY. On Feb. 3, 1785, Samuel took up 120 Acres, and on March 9, 1787, 60 more acres (Pa. Arch. Ser. III, Vol II, p. 681).

All of the sons of GEORGE GALLOWAY were REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS. Their records can be found in the Pennsylvania Archives. SAMUEL GALLOWAY served in CUMBERLAND CO., PA. - in the 5th Battalion (1777-1779) militia, and in the 8th Battalion in 1780. Ref: Pa. Archives Ser. 5, Vol. 6, p. 552, 553 and 645. "July 31, 1777, the 5th Battalion of Cumberland County (not yet Mifflin) militia was organized with Arthur Buchanan as Colonel; Alexander Brown Lt. Colonel; and Major Alexander McElhatton. It was composed entirely of men drafted from Mifflin County. The principle purpose of the militia was the protection of the frontier. Each period of service was for 2 months. A complete list of these men and companies is given in the Pennsylvania Archives (See reference above). There were no Tories in MIFFLIN COUNTY".

On my DAR papers for SAMUEL GALLOWAY, the National Genealogist added: "SAMUEL GALLOWAY, pvt., 5th Class, 3rd Co., 8th Batt. of Cumberland Co., Pa. Militia. Called upon to perform a tour of duty by order of the Council August 1, 1780. Lt. Col. Andrew Brown; Capt. Robert Samuels; Lt. James Dickson and Ensign Wm. McMullen". Mr. King states in his book, "Samuel in 1780, with a large company of emigrants bound for the 'wild and savage West', took flat boats at Pittsburgh (Fort Pitt) and passed down the Ohio River to the Falls at Louisville "Fort)". At the Falls, he served with Capt. Wm. Harrod's Company. "SAMUEL and his brothers WM, JOHN and JAMES" states Collins in his "History of Kentucky" came out with Clark's Expeditionary Force in August 1782 against the SHAWNEES at OLD TOWN (Chilicothe), and PIQUA, OHIO. They joined the Colony of Thomas Bulitt, established by a treaty with the Indians at Old Chilicothe (Old Town). These brothers helped to construct a string of Forts a few miles (14) apart on the road, or trail to LEXINGTON FORT along BEAR GRASS CREEK. They were besieged by the Indians, and their families were compeled to live in these forts for protection.

In Jones' "History of the Juniata Valley" SAMUEL GALLOWAY is listed as residing in Cumberland, now Mifflin County, during the Revolutionary War period.

Since Samuel took up some land in Pennsylvania in 1783 - he must have returned there for awhile. He also bought land there in 1787. However he is not listed in the 1790 Census of Pennsylvania, but he is in the SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY census of 1792, as shown by the following:

"HISTORY of SCOTT COUNTY KENTUCKY"

GAINES, VI.

'FIRST CITIZENS OF SCOTT COUNTY' -

------- Samuel Galloway -------

We also find in an old order book of Scott County, the names of the first Residents of the county in the year 1792. As records were burned in the old court house on August 9, 1837 - no doubt some are incorrect. But we find under:

"Census of SCOTT COUNTY 1792 - 1800"

"SAMUEL GALLOWAY, CITIZEN - 1792.

*

Just when SAMUEL GALLOWAY moved to KENTUCKY to stay, we are not sure. But drawing our conclusions from the above data, he was out of PENNSYLVANIA by 1789, and no doubt in KENTUCKY permanently.

In the Wisconsin Historical Society's well known "KENTUCKY PAPERS" (13 CC 188-90 - p. 511) in one of Shane's Interviews we learn that "SAMUEL GALLOWAY was on McCONNELL'S RUN and lived some 35 miles southwest of Paris (Old Iron Town) on the road to Lexington at BRYAN'S STATION". In 1779 LEXINGTON was an infant village consisting of four cabins and a block house, but by 1791 such families as the Joseph Turners, John Stevensons, Stephen Collins, William and James McConnells and others were there. In the surrounding area we find the Kyles, MITCHELLS, Gowdys (William Galloway - 101.766.6, married a Nancy Gowdy - see p. 373), LAUGHEADS, GAYS, BIGGERS, WILSONS, GALLOWAYS, Tates and many others, whose names are familiar to us. Many later moving into Warren, Greene and Montgomery Counties, Ohio.

McCONNELL'S STATION was 1¼ miles from Lexington, named for Frances McConnell, who had a tan yard, the first in this country. He was attacked and killed at Bryan's Station. The GALLOWAYS had known the McConnells in PENNSYLVANIA and like many other families, had passed through the CONECOGEAGUE region near Chambersburg close to the MARYLAND border.

It is said the area on the road from LEXINGTON to GEORGETOWN on CANE RUN, is the garden spot of KENTUCKY. Mr. WILLIAM H. BIGGERS who wrote "OUR CREATIVE YEARS", a "History of the United Presbyterian Church, Dayton, Ohio (1784 - 1954)" said that "SAMUEL and WILLIAM GALLOWAY, sons of George, settled in, or near PARIS, and were members of the CANE RIDGE ASSOCIATED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH", which was built shortly after the one at PISGAH. Robert W. Finley was the clergyman.

ANDREW GALLOWAY (101.76.8) relates that in the year 1802 or '03, his father James (101.7.6) and Andrew's brother James, Jr., went from their home near Xenia to Louisville, Kentucky to see their friend COL. RICHARD ANDERSON, Surveyor General of military lands lying between the Scioto and Little Miami Rivers. They wished to secure James, Jr. a job as DEPUTY SURVEYOR. Enroute to Louisville, they "visited for several days with my Uncle SAMUEL GALLOWAY. He lived on McCONNELL'S RUN, near the place where Mr. Armstrong preached. When they arrived, Mr. Armstrong was about to dispense the Lord's Supper. They joined in the congregational sacrament before going to Louisville". After securing the commission for James, Jr. they returned and again stayed at SAMUEL GALLOWAYS. Here they urged Rev. Armstrong to go to OHIO and preach in their neighborhood. The request was fulfilled. Rev. Armstrong went to Ohio, bought land, and was soon followed by many of his congregation. This church eventually embodied the MASSIE'S CREEK, SUGAR CREEK, ZENIA ASSOCIATE and ASSOCIATE REFORMED churches and formed the nucleus of almost all of the congregations of the UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH in the West.

When the courthouse burned at GEORGETOWN, KENTUCKY on August 9, 1837, the SCOTT COUNTY records were badly damaged and partially destroyed. All marriage records prior to that date were lost, wills and deeds were damaged, but as much as could be deciphered was kept and copied. We are fortunate indeed to have the will of SAMUEL GALLOWAY - all names are clear except the signature. The will is found in Book B, pp. 129-130, SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCY. The recording of the date is not there, but in the March Court of 1815, the Commissioners reported on the division of the real estate of SAMUEL GALLOWAY.

SAMUEL GALLOWAY'S WILL

SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY
Will Book B, pp. 129-130

In the name of God Amen. I SAMUEL GALLOWAY of the COUNTY of SCOTT and STATE of KENTUCKY do make and ordain to be made this my will and Testament hereby revoking all other heretofore made by me and this only shall be my last will.

ITEM 1st. My will is that the tract of land whereon I now live estimated at three hundred acres be equally divided amongst my several children the heirs of R. Hannah deceased ANNE GALLOWAY, SALLY LYNN, JANE GALLOWAY, BE---------- GALLOWAY, RUTH HENDERSON, REBECCA GALLOWAY, the aforesaid tract of land to be equally divided amongst my severally..... above mentioned agreeable to the value of each lott my will further that a tract of land which I claim title Sandy---..... Containing Six hundred acres be divided among my several children and their heirs equally as to the value of each lott.

ITEM 2nd. I give and bequeath to my daughter ANN GALLOWAY..... horse beast briddle and saddle to be worth Twenty pounds..... two hundred dollars worth of stock & house hold furniture.

ITEM 3rd. And bequeath to my daughter JANE GALLOWAY one Riding beast bridle and saddle to be worth Twenty pounds and Two Hundred dollars worth of Stock and household furniture.

ITEM 4th. I give and bequeath to my daughter BETSY GALLOWAY one Riding beast, briddle and saddle to be worth Twenty pounds and Two hundred dollars worth of Stock and furniture household.

ITEM 5th. I give and bequeath to my daughter REBECCA GALLOWAY one Riding beast, briddle and saddle to be worth Twenty pounds and Two hundred dollars worth of stock and furniture.

ITEM 6th. My will and desire is that after the legacies above mentioned---- paid by my Executors to the aforesaid legatees that the balance ..... Estate be sold by Executors out of the proceeds of such sale..... a just debts must be paid the balance Remaining in the hands..... Executors be equally divided amongst my children before mentioned.....their heirs & lastly I appoint JAMES LINN, LEE BIRD & WM. DICKEY to this my last will and Testament & that this only be my last will ..... In testimony whereof I have signed & sealed the same this 29.....one thousand eight hundred and fourteen.....

(The signature is missing)

*

(Immediately following the will there is an appraisement of the estate of SAMUEL GALLOWAY pp. 130-131)

*

If you notice in his will and his appraisement SAMUEL GALLOWAY had considerable means - he speaks of 900 acres of land, as well as other legacies. There are also 2 pages of appraisements in SCOTT COUNTY immediately following the will showing more estate. He mentioned 6 daughters (no sons) and divided the land among them equally, but the personal items went to only 4 daughters. Apparently the other girls and the sons had already received their full shares.

SAMUEL GALLOWAY does not mention a wife, but speaks of "the heirs of R. HANNAH, deceased" - and in the appraisement he mentions PEGGY HANNAH and an ANDREW HANNAH. Since Peggy was a nickname, the "R". HANNAH might have been Ruth or Rebecca.

On my DAR papers, there were 7 girls named and checked "O.K." They were Ann, Sally, Jane, Betsey, Ruth, Rebecca and Margaret. They wrote that 4 of them were supposed to have been the children by the first wife: Ann, Jane, Ruth and Margaret. MRS. EDWIN GALLOWAY also states this in her booklet "THE GALLOWAY FAMILY". I regret I am unable to name either wife of SAMUEL GALLOWAY.

In the SCOTT COUNTY deeds, Book H, p. 77, under "GALLOWAY deed to Sidney Burbridge 8/23, 1823, are named: "Ruth Lambert, Margaret, John, James, Samuel, Mary, Nancy, Anny G., Rebecca and Elizabeth." I quote this, but do not know whether this refers to our Samuel's heirs or not.

Notice the name LYNN, "SALLY LYNN" and the Executor, JAMES LYNN. I feel strongly Sally married JAMES LYNN, and her father appointed him an executor. The name Lynn has been carried down to the present time. Betsey, Sally's sister, married James Riddle (See Scott History Book II, p.46) and they named their daughter ELIZA LYNN. She, in turn, named one of her daughters ELIZABETH LYNN.

Listed in the 1800 tax list of Scott County are "SAMUEL and RUTH GALLOWAY" ("COLLIN'S HISTORY of KENTUCKY"). Whether this refers to his wife or his daughter, I am not certain.

Currency, at an early day, was cows and calves and horses. They were more current than our bank notes now. Horses were cried off in Paris, at so many cows and calves.

APPRAISAL of ESTATE
of
SAMUEL GALLOWAY
Dec. court 1814 - SCOTT CO., KY.
Will Book B, p. 129

"Directed we the undersigned being to appraise the personal estate of SAMUEL GALLOWAY, deceased, as follows, to wit:

4 Head of hogs at 15/50	62.00	Swingle tree & clovis	4.00
Head of cows	10.00	Iron & back chain	6.00
Head of cows	8.50	Grub hoe	1.25
head of cows	8.00	Tools	16.50
Spotted Cow	8.00	Bbls.	3.50
Prid cow	9.00	10 tules	3.75
do Heifer	6.00	Tong & pot hooks	4.00
do Heifer	5.00	pot oven & skillet	4.50
Young Cattle	13.50	Tea kettle, keg, tub & lid	7.50
Brown steer	6.50	Man's saddle	12.00
Prid steer	7.00	Woman's bridle	2.00
Calves	5.50	2 flat irons & 8 chairs	5.50
Brown mare	50.00	pewter & cup cupboard	15.00
Bay colt	12.00	Dining table	6.00
Bay horse	60.00	1 common table	2.00
Colt w/h bald face	25.00	Chest of drawers	4.00
Black mare	20.00	Wheels & reel	5.00
Head of sheep	22.00	1 flax hackle	1.50
Kettle	5.50	1 sugar desk	2.25
Wagon	67.50	Gold wgts.	1.25
Swingle tree & clovis	7.00	Bed stead & Furniture	35.00

1 bed stead & furniture	25.00	1/2 wheat fan	3.50
3 bed steads	3.00	Bucket	2.00
1 rug & quilt	7.00	Spoon molds	1.25
1 crop cut lane & 2 sickles	1.37	Pot & grind stone	4.12
1 bed & furniture	30.00		
1 burro	12.00	other items	673.87

Cory L. Clark, Clerk

Robert Lemon
John Buscoe
Asa Stone

*

SCOTT CO. WILL BK B p. 154. (Ky.)
Feb. Ct. 1815.

ADDITIONAL INVENTORY of SAMUEL GALLOWAY, dec'd.
A list of debts due SAMUEL GALLOWAY, dec'd, by book acc'ts, bonds, etc.
February 24, 1815.

John Cosby Note	9.12½
John Lemon's Note	118.50
John Dickey's Note	3.25
George Wiley	13.00
Elijah Craig's Note	1.00

This..... inventory of SAMUEL GALLOWAY.....returned to Ct. by the commissioners and .....aduced to be recorded.

Att: Cory L. Clark

*

(NOTE: The spaces below are due to charring of papers after the fire of August 9, 1837)

*

pp. 174-175. In obedience to an administration of the worshipful County Ct..... to the undersigned divided appointing them commissioners.....the real and personal Estate of SAMUEL GALLOWAY, dec'd..... the following report.

We have allotted and laid.....acres and one quarter of land for the heirs of.....dec'd being a part of the tract of land which.....thence South forth f.....to 2 sugar trees and box elder, thence to .....ANDREW HANNAH thence his line north.....degrees West 208 poles to the beginning. The rest of the legatees to said estate and all of age and have agreed the balance of s'd estate may remain undivided, given under our hands this .....day of....1818.

F. Bradford, Rodes Smith, Sam'l Glass & Asa Stone.

*

Scott Co. Ct.

March Ct. 1818

The foregoing division of the estate of SAM'L GALLOWAY for.....heirs of PEGGY HANNAH dec'd. was this day produced in open ct & ordered to be recorded.

Cory L. Clark

*

There is definitely a connection between the SAMUEL GALLOWAY family and that of ANDREW HANNAH. In the foregoing division of estate of SAMUEL GALLOWAY dated March, 1818, PEGGY HANNAH was deceased. But in the following Guardianship papers of her father, Andrew Hannah of November 7, 1814 - she was still living.

*

Scott Co. p. 123.

Know all men by these presents that we ANDREW HANNA.....Wm. Johnson are held and bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the sum of $2000 to be paid to the said Commonwealth of Kentucky where of well & truly to be made we bind ourselves, our heirs, Execo. and Administrators jointly and severally, firmly, by these presents, sealed and dated this 7th day of November, 1814.

The condition of the above obligation is such that if the above bound ANDREW HANNA his heirs, Executors, administrators shall well and truly pay and deliver unto SAMUEL, MOLLY and PEGGY HANNA his children all such estate as is now or hereafter shall become due to the said children when they shall attain unto lawful age to demand the same or when the cts. required by the Justice of the Peace for the time being for the Co. of SCOTT.....also discharge his duty here in such a manner as to seem harmless and indemtify these J of the Scott Co. Ct. now sitting.....and by whom the sd. Guardian is appointed and their sucessors from all trouble and damage which shall or may aim(?) about said estate then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remain in full force.

ANDREW HANNA
Wm. Johnson

Test - W. T. Shepard
Recorded Nov. Ct. 1814 (SCOTT CO. KY.)

*
*
*

We now study the Record of SAMUEL GALLOWAY, and the Genealogy of his family. I regret the meager data available except on the two daughters, ANN and BETSEY GALLOWAY, who were your authors great, great grandmothers.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5)

RECORD

101.7.5. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (prob. 1747 - prob. Jan. 1815)
m.(1)

They married abt. 1767. Had 4 children.

101.7.5.1. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - after 1817)
m. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - 1836)
101.7.5.2. JANE GALLOWAY
101.7.5.3. RUTH GALLOWAY
m. Richard Henderson (tradition)
101.7.5.4. MARGARET GALLOWAY
m. Thomas Henderson

*

m.(2)

They married . Had 3 children.

101.7.5.5. SALLY GALLOWAY
m. Lynn (?)
101.7.5.6. REBECCA GALLOWAY
m. Thomas Henderson
101.7.5.7. BETSEY GALLOWAY (abt. 1787 -
m. James Riddle (Ruddell)

*

*

AN. It is not likely that there were only daughters. From some study, I believe there were also the following children: Nancy, John, Mary and Samuel. Not having any proof or record, they will not be numbered.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.5)

ANN GALLOWAY (101.7.5.1)

101.7.5. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (abt 1747 - prob. Jan. 1815)
m(1)

They married abt. 1767 in PENNSYLVANIA. I can not be sure, but DAR, and data I have found lead to the conclusion SAMUEL GALLOWAY married twice. So we shall work on this assumption. I do not know the name of either wife, but have a strong belief one was a LYNN - probably the second wife - and could have been a relative or a descendant of William Lynn, a pioneer at CORN ISLAND also. DAR made a notation on my papers that there were 4 children by the 1st wife.

101.7.5.1. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - d. after 1817)
m. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - d. 1836)

They married October 21, 1795 in Bourbon County, Kentucky and the marriage is recorded there under the listings of May 24, 1796, as well as in the Kentucky Historical Society Register under "Marriages of Bourbon County" (1786-1800) p. 71.

All of this History of ANN GALLOWAY and ROBERT SCOTT is given in my SCOTT HISTORY, Book II, of this Volume (II) of OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS pp. 40-68, inclusive.

All descendants of ANN GALLOWAY and ROBERT SCOTT (101.1 in Book II, p. 40-68) will be entertained and interested in reading all about this family and learning where they settled and how they lived. They will especially like to hear about ANN GALLOWAY'S BIBLE - p. 39, Book II.

*

*

In order that you may know your genealogical place under ANN GALLOWAY and ROBERT SCOTT, I am going to include on the next few pages a brief outline of this family, first giving their Record.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.5)

ANN GALLOWAY (101.7.5.1)

RECORD

101.7.5.1. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - d. after 2/25, 1817)
m. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - 1836)
They married on 10/21, 1795. Had 8 children.
101.75.1.1. WILLIAM SCOTT (7/29, 1796 - 1/2, 1868)
m. Eliza Lynn Riddle (Ruddell) (1810 - 3/3, 1887)
101.75.1.2. BETSEY SCOTT (2/23, 1798 -
101.75.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT(8/4, 1800 - abt. 1845)
m.(1) Harry Thomas (1801 - 1826)
m.(2) George Wallace Thomas (8/7, 1798 - 3/22, 1852)
101.75.1.4. JAMES SCOTT (12/17, 1802 - 1/18, 1889)
m. Emeline Payne Offutt (3/3, 1824 - 8/6, 1894)
101.75.1.5. ALONZO SCOTT (abt. 1805 - 1/13, 1891)
m. Amelia Cladora Klapp (8/22, 1837 - 6/26, 1900)
101.75.1.6. SON SCOTT (
101.75.1.7. SON SCOTT (
101.75.1.8. ELVIRA SCOTT (1/6, 1814 - 12/18, 1838)
m. Samuel Brooks (11/25, 1802 - 8/4, 1875)

OUTLINE

OF THE

ANN GALLOWAY - ROBERT SCOTT FAMILY

101.7.5.1. ANN GALLOWAY (8/21, 1769 - d. after 2/25, 1817)
m. ROBERT SCOTT (4/28, 1769 - 1836)
They married 10/21, 1795 - Had 8 children, Reg. I, p. 27, Paris, Ky.

* 101.75.1.1. WILLIAM SCOTT (7/29, 1796 - 1/2, 1868)
m. Eliza Lynn Riddle (or Ruddell) (1810 - 3/3, 1887)
101.751.1.1. MARIAMNE SCOTT (7/5, 1832 - 9/8, 1873)
m. Walter Davis (12/12, 1823 - 1/11, 1893)
101.7511.1.1. Bettie Lynn Davis
101.7511.1.2. Walter Scott Davis
101.7511.1.3. Lorenzo Dow (Lewis H.) Davis
101.7511.1.4. Myrtle Catherine Davis
101.7511.1.5. Thomas Clarence Davis
101.7511.1.6. Edgar Lee Davis
101.751.1.2. JOHN SCOTT (died young)
101.751.1.3. ANN SCOTT (died young)
101.751.1.4. WINFIELD SCOTT (2/24, 1836 - 1921)
101.751.1.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT (1837 - 1923)
m.
101.7511.5.1. Benjamin Franklin Scott, Jr. (1891 - 1907)
101.751.1.6. MARGARET GALLOWAY SCOTT (1838 - abt. 1920)
m. James H. Roberts (1827 - abt. 1903)
101.7511.6.1. William Scott Roberts
101.7511.6.2. Mary Roberts
101.751.1.7. FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT (1840 - 10/ , 1891)
101.751.1.8. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT (1842 - 1906)
101.751.1.9. ELVIRA SCOTT (10/31, 1845 - 2/22, 1912)
m. John E. Walmsley (3/8, 1840 - 5/31, 1902)
101.7511.9.1. Loula Walmsley
101.7511.9.2. Emma Walmsley
101.751.1.10. CAROLINE SCOTT (abt. 1847 - d. ante 1912)
101.751.1.11. ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (6/6, 1848 - 12/20, 1929)
m. Quincy Adams Davis (3/31, 1845 - 5/25, 1938)
101.7511.11.1. Sylvan Burgess Davis
101.7511.11.2. Alden Davis
101.7511.11.3. Emerson Carl Davis
101.7511.11.4. Mary Elizabeth Davis
101.751.1.12. CANDACE GREEN SCOTT (1850 - abt. 1912)
101.751.1.13. THEODOSIA ANN SCOTT (1852 - 8/11, 1926)

*

This is a brief outline of the first two generations of WILLIAM and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE SCOTT (101.75.1.1), the first son of ANN GALLOWAY and ROBERT SCOTT. The next child was BETSEY, whom we presume died young as there is no record, except her birth.

*

101.75.1.2. BETSEY SCOTT (2/23, 1798 -

*

*

*

*They married 10/3, 1831. Had 13 children - Reg. II, p. 222, Bourbon Co,Ky.

101.75.1.3. ELLENDER SCOTT (8/4, 1800 - d. abt. 1845)
m.(1) HENRY THOMAS (abt. 1800 - abt. 1826)
They married 4/14, 1822. Had 3 children.
101.751.3.1. MARY ANN THOMAS
101.751.3.2. ELIZA ANN THOMAS
101.751.3.3. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS
m.(2) GEORGE WALLACE THOMAS (8/7, 1798 - 3/22, 1852)
They married in August 1834. Had 3 children.
101.751.3.4. MARGARET JANE THOMAS (1835 -
m. Garrett Stephens
101.751.3.5. MARTHA ELLEN THOMAS (5/20, 1837 - 1/6, 1862)
m. Thomas Jefferson Current (10/24, 1829 - 7/4, 1863)
101.7513.5.1. Nancy Current
101.7513.5.2. George Hamilton Current
101.7513.5.3. Mollie Current
101.7513.5.4. Martha Ellen Current
101.751.3.6. HELEN WALLACE THOMAS (1839 - 1860)

*

This concludes the brief of the ELLENDER SCOTT family (101.75.1.3). The next child of ANN GALLOWAY (101.75.1) and ROBERT SCOTT was JAMES SCOTT.

*
*
*

101.75.1.4. JAMES SCOTT (12/17, 1802 - 1/18, 1889)
m. EMELINE PAYNE OFFUTT (3/3, 1824 - 8/6, 1894)
They married 9/23, 1853. Five children.
101.751.4.1. NANCY ANN SCOTT (1855 - 6/21, 1932)
m. Hugh Montgomery (1862 - 1918)
101.751.4.2. WILLIAM ROBERT SCOTT (6/9, 1859 - 1941)
m. Ethel Gertrude Hazelrigg (12/13, 1874 - 2/25, 1943)
101.7514.2.1. Hugh Hazelrigg Scott (11/23, 1902 -
101.751.4.3. EMMA PAYNE SCOTT (1861 - 1909)
101.751.4.4. SCOTT (d. ante 1882)
101.751.4.5. SCOTT (d. ante 1882)

*

We now study the 5th child of ANN GALLOWAY and ROBERT SCOTT, viz ALONZO SCOTT (101.75.1.5).

*
*
*

101.75.1.5. ALONZO SCOTT (abt 1805 - 1/13, 1891)
m. AMELIA CLADORA KLAPP (8/22, 1837 - 6/26, 1900)
They married about 1856. Two children.
101.751.5.1. WALTER SCOTT (4/3, 1859 - 3/31, 1948)
101.751.5.2. LUANNA SCOTT (1861 - 7/1, 1903)

*
*
*

According to ROBERT SCOTT'S SKETCH he had two other sons. They must have died young. They will be No. 6 and No. 7.

*

101.75.1.6. SON SCOTT (died young)

*
*

101.75.1.7. SON SCOTT (died young)

*
*

We now study the 8th child of ANN GALLOWAY and ROBERT SCOTT, viz: ELVIRA SCOTT, (101.751.8).

*
*

101.75.1.8. ELVIRA SCOTT (1/6, 1814 - 12/18, 1888)
m. SAMUEL BROOKS (11/25, 1802 - 8/4, 1875)
They married 2/7, 1854. Had 3 children.
101.751.8.1. ANN WEIR BROOKS (4/30, 1855 - d. inf.)
101.751.8.2. JOSEPH SCOTT BROOKS (8/13, 1856 - 12/22, 1930)
101.751.8.3. ALICE BROOKS (11/2, 1858 - 9/4, 1925)
m. Benjamin Woodford (10/24, 1856 - 9/10, 1940)
They married 10/29, 1879. Had 10 children.
101.7518.3.1. Elizabeth Buckner Woodford
101.7518.3.2. Benjamin Woodford, Jr.
101.7518.3.3. James Brooks Woodford
101.7518.3.4. Mary Mitchell Woodford
101.7518.3.5. Nancy Clay Woodford
101.7518.3.6. William Taliaferro Woodford
101.7518.3.7. Samuel Brooks Woodford
101.7518.3.8. Joseph Scott Woodford
101.7518.3.9. John Thornton Woodford
101.7518.3.10. Archer Woodford

*

By referring back to Book II pp. 42-105 the foregoing outline should enable all cousins to identify themselves in relation to other cousins in the Scott-Galloway line.

*
*
*

We now study the second, third and fourth children of Samuel Galloway, before reading of his second marriage.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.5)

JANE, RUTH and MARGARET GALLOWAY
(101.75.2), (101.75.3), and (101.75.4)

101.7.5.2. JANE GALLOWAY
(No data)

*
*
*

101.7.5.3. RUTH GALLOWAY
m. RICHARD HENDERSON

In his will, Samuel Galloway mentioned his daughter Ruth Henderson, and on my DAR papers, they wrote "Richard Hendersnn"- but whether he was the well known COLONEL RICHARD HENDERSON, or not I am not informed.

*
*
*

101.7.5.4. MARGARET GALLOWAY
m. THOMAS HENDERSON

THOMAS HENDERSON lived 4 miles from Lexington, Kentucky toward Frankfort "on a dirt road".

*

I hope those kinsmen living in and near SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY will have the time and desire to seek further data on the above 3 daughters of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5).

THE SAMULE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.5)

HIS SECOND MARRIAGE

101.7.5. SAMUEL GALLOWAY
m.(2)

We are not sure of this marriage, nor by which wife these children were - but until further data is found, we shall continue to use this calculation.

They had 3 children, Sally, Rebecca and Betsey listed here chronologically.

101.7.5.5. SALLY GALLOWAY
m. JAMES (?) LYNN

The name of Lynn was written on my DAR papers by their genealogist and since Sally's sister, BETSEY (101.75.7) GALLOWAY who married James Riddle, named her daughter ELIZA LYNN, I feel we have reason to accept this data. Also in her father's will, he mentions "SALLY LYNN". Also a JAMES LYNN witnessed the will and he may have been Samuel's son-in-law, or the father of Sally's husband.

*
*
*

101.7.5.6. REBECCA GALLOWAY
m. THOMAS HENDERSON

I cannot verify this marriage, except that ROY S. KING states in his book "ANCESTRAL PILGRIMAGE ALONG LIFE'S HIGHWAY" that SAMUEL GALLOWAY had two daughters who successively married one man, THOMAS HENDERSON. During the life of the first wife the second lived with them, and she and her sister's children, as well as the husband, had formed an attachment to each other, and were not willing to break it, and after the death of the first sister, they were married contrary to the rules of the church. His case was brought before the various church courts.

THE SAMULE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.5)

BETSEY GALLOWAY (101.75.7)

101.7.5.7. BETSEY (ELIZABETH) GALLOWAY (b. abt 1787)
m. JAMES RIDDLE (or RUDDELL)

They married 7/12, 1809. This marriage is recorded in BOURBON COUNTY, KENTUCKY. The bondsman was John Thompson.

BETSEY GALLOWAY was also my great, great grandmother. I have been unable to establish the name of her mother, but we are reasonably certain, that SAMUEL GALLOWAY married twice, and that Betsey and Ann were 1/2 sisters.

We feel sure there was more than one child born to BETSEY GALLOWAY and JAMES RIDDLE, but not a large family. Tradition has come down that JAMES (RUDDELL) RIDDLE took a load of mules to the West and never returned. (I feel he went to New Orleans by barge, as there is record of "Ruddles delivery of horses to barges listed for New Orleans"). There is also recorded, "James Riddle, barge owner". The name RIDDLE is variously spelled, RUDDELL, RYDELL, RIDDELL, etc., and there is a large tome written on the family going back to FRANCE, 800 A.D.

Their one child of whom we have record was ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL. As written in Book II pp. 40-68 of the SCOTT HISTORY (this Volume) - ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT took ELIZA LYNN to raise. Whether Betsey died early, or went to live with Ann and ROBERT SCOTT, I do not know. But we do have the record of ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL. One son was said to have married into the James K. Polk family, and there is a report of a son James, and a son John, who was shot, and two sisters, Nancy and Margaret, but I have no proof to date.

ELIZA LYNN RIDDELL fell in love with her first cousin, WILLIAM SCOTT. She no doubt looked upon him as an older brother at first, as he was 14 years her senior and the oldest son of her AUNT ANN GALLOWAY SCOTT. (For the entire story see Book II, pp 44-83).

*

101.75w7.1. ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE (1810 - 3/3, 1887)
m. WILLIAM SCOTT (7/29, 1796 - 1/2, 1868)

They married October 3, 1831 and had 13 children. For the Sketches, Records and Genealogy of ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE and WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1 - Book II) see pp. 40-68 in "THE SCOTT HISTORY" of this Volume.

I will here make only the outline of the 13 children.

101.757.1.1. MARIAMNE SCOTT (7/5, 1832 - 9/8, 1873)
m. WALTER DAVIS (12/12, 1823 - 1/11, 1893)

They married 4/14, 1863. Had 6 children.

101.7571.1.1. BETTY LYNN DAVIS (2/9, 1865 - 2/12, 1870)
101.7571.1.2. WALTER SCOTT DAVIS (12/29, 1866 - 6/19, 1943)
101.7571.1.3. LORENZO DOW (LEWIS HOWARD) DAVIS (3/9, 1868 - 5/7, 1956)
m. Flora Eugenia Morrell (1/4, 1881 -

They married 4/19, 1900. Had 5 children.

1. Howard Morrell Davis (5/9, 1901 -
2. Thomas Scott Davis (8/27, 1904 -
3. Dorothy Davis (1/22, 1907 -
4. Helen Miriam Davis (5/9, 1910 -
5. Still born daughter.

101.7571.1.4. MYRTLE CATHERINE DAVIS (5/12, 1869 - 12/19, 1948)
m. Edgar Poe Hendricks (7/19, 1870 - 10/25, 1930)
They married 1/29, 1891. Had 3 children.
1. Harold Davis Hendricks (2/18, 1893 -
2. Helen Willard Hendricks (11/6, 1895 -
3. RUTH ASHMORE HENDRICKS (5/8, 1899 -
101.7571.1.5. THOMAS CLARENCE DAVIS (6/15, 1871 - 2/2, 1951)
m. Ella C. Leach (9/7, 1870 -
They married 2/28, 1892. Two children.
1. Juel Pearl Davis (4/28, 1893 - 10/20, 1893)
2. Mamie Lucille Davis (2/27, 1895 - 7/6, 1957)
101.7571.1.6. EDGAR LEE DAVIS (10/18, 1872 - 8/25, 1931)
m. Grace Oglesby Carter (6/28, 1872 - 2/6, 1932)
They married 12/20, 1898. Had 2 sons.
1. Herschel Ewing Davis (10/16, 1899 - 2/21, 1953)
2. Julian Carter Davis (10/27, 1903 -

*

For complete data on the above family see Book II, pp. 49-69. The next 2 children of Eliza Lynn Riddle and William Scott died young of scarlet fever.

*

101.757.1.2. JOHN SCOTT (prob. b. 1833 - d. young)
101.757.1.3. ANN SCOTT (prob. b. 1834 - d. young)
101.757.1.4. WINFIELD SCOTT (2/24, 1836 - 1921)
101.757.1.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SCOTT (1937 - 1923)
m.
Marriage date not known. One known son.
101.7571.5.1. Benjamin Franklin Scott, Jr. (1891 - 1907)
101.757.1.6. MARGARET GALLOWAY SCOTT (1838 - d. abt. 1920)
m. James H. Roberts (1827 - 1903)
101.7571.6.1. William Scott Roberts
m.
101.7571.6.2. Mary Roberts (abt 1869 - abt 1930)
m. James Guy
They married abt 1909. One son.
1. James Guy, Jr. (1913 - 1951)
James H. Roberts had 2 children by a previous marriage, Bettie and John Roberts.
101.757.1.7. FRANCES RIDDLE SCOTT (1840 - 10/ ,1891)
101.757.1.8. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SCOTT (1842 - 1906)
101.757.1.9. ELVIRA SCOTT (10/31, 1845 - 2/22, 1912)
m. John E. Walmsley (3/8, 1840 - 5/31, 1902)
They married 3/29, 1866. Had 2 daughters.
101.7571.9.1. Loula Walmsley (12/21, 1866 - 4/17, 1956)
m. Robert M. Pittman (1861 - 2/ , 1904)
101.7571.9.2. Emma Walmsley (5/31, 1869 - 11/24, 1894)
101.757.1.10. CAROLINE SCOTT (abt. 1847 - d. before 1912)
101.757.1.11. ELIZABETH LYNN SCOTT (6/6, 1848 - 12/20, 1929)
m. Quincy Adams Davis (3/31, 1845 - 5/25, 1938)
They married 2/8, 1872. Had 4 children.
101.7571.11.1. Sylvan Burgess Davis (6/12, 1875 - 8/10, 1878)
101.7571.11.2. Alden Davis (8/28, 1878 - 11/5, 1945)
m. Elnora Higgins (8/27, 1876 - 3/31, 1942)
They married 8/30, 1899. Had 3 daughters.
1. Almira Lynn Davis (10/18, 1900 -
2. Margaret Davis (1/ , 1905 - d. inf.)
3. Kathleen Davis (6/24, 1906 -

101.7571.11.3. Emerson Carl Davis (11/19, 1880 - 5/29, 1951)
m. Edna Cooper Jackson (2/28, 1895 -
101.7571.11.4. Mary Elizabeth Davis (12/8, 1889 -
m. Dr. John D. Hendricks (12/28, 1875 - 3/21, 1955)
101.757.1.12. CANDACE GREEN SCOTT (abt. 1850 - d. before 1912)
101.757.1.13. THEODOSIA ANN SCOTT (1852 - 8/11, 1926)

*

This concludes the outline of the genealogy of the 13 children of WILLIAM SCOTT (101.1.1. - Book II) grandson of OUR REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR, WILLIAM SCOTT (101 - Books I and II) and ELIZA LYNN RIDDLE (101.757.1 - Book III) grand daughter of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5). Both were grandchildren of SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5 - Book III) and therefore 1st cousins.

Tradition has come down that one of Samuel Galloway's (101.7.5 - Book III) sons had a daughter, Nellie, who married William Polk, brother of James K. Polk.

*

This concludes our present data on SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.5) OF PENNSYLVANIA and KENTUCKY, son of GEORGE (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY.

*

We now study the sixth child of GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7) of PENNSYLVANIA and REBECCA JUNKIN, viz: JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6).

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR.
(101.7.6)

SON

OF

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

AND

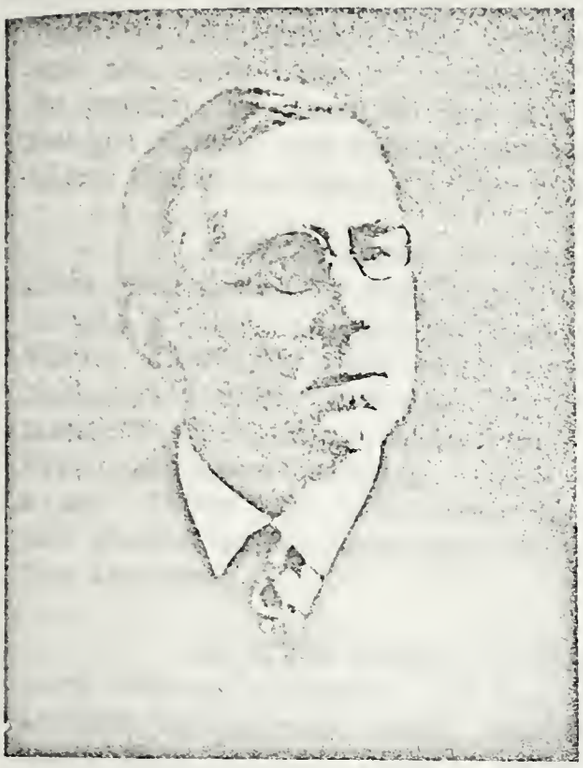
REBECCA JUNKIN

OF

PENNSYLVANIA AND KENTUCKY

GREAT GRAND SONS
OF
JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6).

1860 — 1931

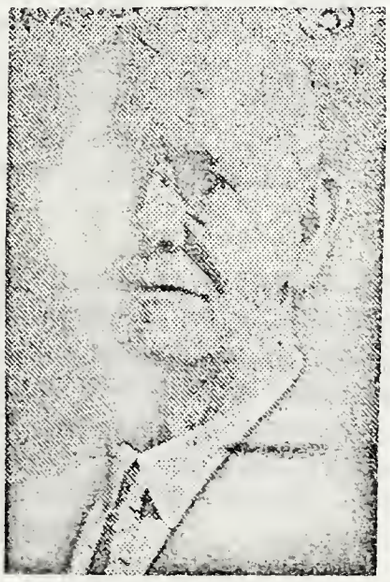


WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY
(101.766.2.4) p. 315
s. of James Collins Galloway (101.766.2)
gr. s. of Rebekah Galloway (101.76.6)

1848 — 1916

GEORGE WILSON KENDALL
(101.766.5.2) p. 319
s. of Eleanor Galloway (101.766.5)
and George Galloway (101.79.1).

1865 — 1957



EDWIN GALLOWAY (101.768.1.4) p. 328
s. of Washington Galloway (101.768.1)
gr. s. of Andrew Galloway (101.76.8)

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6)

SKETCH

JAMES GALLOWAY the 6th child of GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY was born in LANCASTER COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA, May 1, 1750. Some sources claim James was the second son of George of Scotland, but from all the data I have been able to gather, it seems he was the 4th son, and 6th child. This is the way John Martin Stroup and Raymond Martin Bell in "Pioneers of Mifflin County before 1790" place James Galloway in the family lineage.

At four years of age, James' father moved to CONECOGEAGUE CREEK. Big Cove was burned by the French and Indians about a year later. All but a few people fled. His grandmother was killed. (See this documentation on p. 17 - Book III). JAMES GALLOWAY recalled seeing a horse come in all bloody and shot thru the neck, it's rider killed. This was in March, 1755. In July of that year, they moved to York, near Gettysburg, and lived there two winters, then to Louden County, Virginia, near Leesburg. They were here in 1760, when George III was proclaimed king. After this they moved back to Conocogeague, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA and stayed until James was 15 or 16. By this time Pennsylvania was at peace with the Indians.

In 1774, JAMES GALLOWAY started for Kentucky, and was at Ft. Pitt at Lord Dunmore's treaty. He was 24 now, and this was the first large party of Indians he had ever seen. JAMES brothers, WILLIAM, JOHN and SAMUEL were in this party that left Ft. Pitt. They went down the Ohio in canoes to 18 miles below the present site of Wheeling, W. Virginia. After 2 or 3 months here, the party went on to UPPER BLUE LICKS, KENTUCKY. They were commissioned to build cabins for others, in order that others might bring out their families. But James and one Kirkpatrick, went on to Boonesborough. After 2 years, early in the summer of 1776, they returned to Pennsylvania.

JAMES GALLOWAY was a Revolutionary Soldier (Pension Record, Pa. and Va. S 2232, Vol. 122). He joined the Army at Amboy, and fought at POWLE'S HOOK. He was here 2 months, went home for 2 weeks and volunteered. He was gone 3 months, two different times. There are 20 pages about JAMES GALLOWAY in the KENTUCKY PAPERS of the WISCONSIN HISTORICAL SOCIETY. Briefly, they state: "JAMES GALLOWAY, Sr. explored Kentucky in 1774. Married in 1778, had Revolutionary Service, was in the Indian Campaigns, moved to Kentucky in 1780, lived at the Low Dutch Station, moved to Bourbon County and lived there until 1798, when he moved to Greene County, Ohio."

In 1778, JAMES GALLOWAY married REBEKAH JUNKIN, a distant cousin, who bore the same maiden name as his mother. She was from CUMBERLAND COUNTY and was likewise of Scotch descent. They remained with his father until 1780, when they moved to KENTUCKY. They landed at LIMESTONE, and went out 8 miles from the Falls, (near Cincinnati), with 22 other families and built a Fort, called LOW DUTCH STATION. They lived here 4½ years. He was one of the first pioneers to settle in FAYETTE COUNTY, on land adjacent to STONEY CREEK. There was at that time no town at all in what became BOURBON COUNTY.

Collin's "HISTORY OF KENTUCKY" states that JAMES GALLOWAY helped improve BOURBON COUNTY in 1776" (p. 327-8, Vol. II) and that "he helped construct forts

along BEAR GRASS CREEK between LOUISVILLE and LEXINGTON". On p. 442 we find "James Galloway prempted land in 1779-1780."

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. participated in the campaign of GENERAL GEORGE ROGERS CLARK against the SHAWNEE (Shawanoese) Indians at Old Chillicothe (now OLDTOWN, GREEN COUNTY, OHIO) in 1782. During that period sharp battles were fought with the Indians in both KENTUCKY and OHIO, the Indians taking advantage of these forces being absent in Ohio, frequently drove the families of the pioneers into the Forts at LEXINGTON and PARIS for safety. On August 19, 1782, the BATTLE of the BIG BLUE LICK occurred, which proved so disastrous to the pioneers. This was the last battle of the American Revolution. Our ancestors, the GALLOWAYS, were settled a few miles eastwardly from the Fort, and frequently sought refuge there from the attacks of Indians. SIMON GIRTY, the famous outlaw, headed several of these attacks of the Indians upon the Fort, and it was JAMES GALLOWAY, our ancestor, who was ambushed by Girty and his band, when he was shot in the arm and shoulder. Girty raised up and shouted, "Galloway, I've got you this time" - but Galloway, leaning forward, grasped his horse's mane and rode away to the Fort, where he arrived in an unconscious condition from loss of blood and shock. This battle, asgtated before, was the last battle of the AMERICAN REVOLUTION, and one of the costliest in human lives.

In 1798, JAMES GALLOWAY left Kentucky with his nephew GEORGE "SQUIRE" GALLOWAY and bought 416 acres on the LITTLE MIAMI. Here he founded the family home 5 miles northwest of XENIA, OHIO and 1 mile north of the principal Shawanoese Village, "OLD CHILLICOTHE, on the Little Miami - now Old Town, Green County." Here he erected at a later date a stone house, which, until a few years ago, was a prominent landmark in that section.

On the admission of Ohio to statehood and the forming of Green County, JAMES GALLOWAY was appointed the first COUNTY TREASURER (1803-1819). He was also appointed COUNTY SURVEYOR. There is a copy of one of his Treasury receipts. It reads:

"Received 1/23, 1817 of Davis and Richard, two dollars and 83 cents for permit to send merchandise, until next court of Commissioners pleas for Greene Co.".

Signed - JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. TREASURER OF GREENE COUNTY

Through his efforts, REV. ROBERT ARMSTRONG was persuaded to come to Ohio and preach. The service was held in the barn of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. near Goes, Ohio. Rev. Armstrong baptised a son and a daughter of JAMES GALLOWAY, the first baptismal held in Greene County.

To James and Rebekah Junkin Galloway were born 10 children: George, James, Jr., William, Samuel, Joseph, Rebekah, John, Andrew, Ann and Anthony.

For a period of over 12 years, TECUMSEH was frequently a guest at the Galloway home. REBEKAH GALLOWAY, the older daughter, altho without schooling, was fond of reading and discussion. TECUMSEH enjoyed listening to her comments. He was ambitious to learn English, and she taught him. By the time Rebekah was 16 (1807), TECUMSEH had fallen in love with her. (See details of this love affair under Rebekah Galloway (101.77.6 - p.309).

JAMES GALLOWAY lived to see the country gradually freed of its wild beasts and peopled with civilized men, and refined by civil institutions. (For further data regarding his early life, read ROY STEVENSON KING'S "ANCESTRAL PILGRIMAGE ALONG LIFE'S PATHWAY").

JAMES GALLOWAY died near XENIA, OHIO on August 6, 1838. He lies buried in what is known as the STEVENSON CEMETERY, a few miles east from where he originally settled. This graveyard is a beautiful spot, and many pioneers of GREENE COUNTY are buried here. A plain head stone of marble marks his grave, and a tribute of respect such as is seldom seen, is deeply engraven on this memorial tablet:

"In memory of JAMES GALLOWAY, born in PENNSYLVANIA, May 1, 1750. Died near Xenia, Ohio August 6, 1838, aged 88 years, 8 months, 5 days. He was a pioneer of KENTUCKY in 1775, a soldier of the REVOLUTION in 1776, an honest man, and a pious citizen".

His wife, REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY, had died in 1812, 26 years earlier. Upon an adjoining tablet of marble is this simple inscription:

"REBEKAH GALLOWAY, born October 2nd 1759.
Died August 31, 1812. Aged 52 years, 11 months."

JAMES GALLOWAY married a second time on February 13, 1817, to TAMAR WILSON. She was 59, and he was 67. His second wife survived him by 4 years.

*
*

A PIONEER HOME

The JAMES GALLOWAY log cabin house, built in 1799, was one of the finest homes of that day. It was 1 mile north of OLD CHILLICOTHE (Old Town), Greene County, Ohio in the bend of the Little Miami. It was built of hewn logs with a large stone chimney at each end. It had 4 rooms, 2 below and 2 above, with an outside stairway in the rear of the house. There were 2 large fireplaces on the first floor and 2 smaller ones on the second floor. The roof was covered with clapboards.

In front of the house passed the INDIAN TRAIL or "BULL SKIN TRAIL". Hundreds of Indians passed along here on their journeys north and south. This house stood the ravages of time very well for 100 years.

In 1936, the GREENE COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY decided this old historical cabin should be purchased, moved to Xenia, and reconstructed as the original. So 128 years after its erection it was taken apart, piece by piece, hauled to Xenia and erected on the Grounds of the Greene County Historical Society. One of the main contributors was MRS. ALICE GALLOWAY EAVEY (101.776.3), a descendant of JAMES GALLOWAY, the other was MISS EMMA KING. It has been furnished with many priceless relics. Hundreds of people visit the old pioneer home annually.

From EDWIN GALLOWAY'S "The JAMES GALLOWAY LOG CABIN HOME" - 1940.

*

CATHERINE LEONORA VAN HOOK DORF (101.721.43.7.2) sent the following "item from an old paper" - "No identification as to date or name of paper:

"19. JAMES GALLOWAY, came to Ohio 1788, receiving a tract of 400 acres in MAD RIVER TOWNSHIP from the government as payment for service in the REVOLUTIONARY WAR. He and his wife are buried on the old 'GALLOWAY FARM' near the MAD RIVER CEMETERY."

Read the letter written by James Galloway, Jr. concerning the death of his father (on p. 300).

*
*

Let us read the Record and the Genealogy insofar as I have been able to complete the various lines of OUR PIONEER ANCESTOR, JAMES GALLOWAY, SR.(101.7.6).

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6)

RECORD

101.7.6. JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (5/1, 1750 - 8/6, 1838)
m.(1) REBEKAH JUNKIN (10/2, 1759 - 8/31, 1812) 52y 11m
They married 11/23, 1778. Had 10 children.
101.7.6.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY (12/17, 1779 -
101.7.6.2. JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. (10/25, 1782 - 9/11, 1850)
m. Martha Townsley (11/1, 1782 - 6/9, 1853)
101.7.6.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (1/25, 1785 - 10/16, 1823)
m. Elizabeth Pomeroy (7/ , 1780 -
101.7.6.4. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (4/8, 1787 - 12/22, 1851)
m. Elizabeth Collins (9/20, 1796 - 1/29, 1885)
101.7.6.5. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (9/12, 1789 - 1792)
101.7.6.6. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (10/7, 1791 - 2/25, 1876)
m. George Galloway (6/4, 1784 - 1/27, 1857)
101.7.6.7. JOHN GALLOWAY (4/1, 1794 -
101.7.6.8. ANDREW GALLOWAY (11/7, 1796 - 3/26, 1864)
m. Mary Collins (7/3, 1798 - 2/22, 1872)
101.7.6.9. ANN GALLOWAY (4/9, 1799 - 12/28, 1829)
m. John Jacoby (4/25, 1797 - 12/ , 1846)
101.7.6.10. ANTHONY GALLOWAY (7/23, 1804 -
m. Catherine Junkin

*

m.(2) TAMAR WILSON (1758 - 11/22, 1842)
They married 2/13, 1817. No children.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6)

101.7.6. JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (5/1, 1750 - 8/6, 1838)
m.(1) REBEKAH JUNKIN (10/2, 1759 - 8/31, 1812)
They married 11/23, 1778. Ten children were born to this union, viz; George, James, Jr., William, Samuel, Joseph, Rebekah, John, Andrew, Ann and Anthony.

101.7.6.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY (12/17, 1779 -)
At this time I have no further record.

*

Let us study the Record of the second son of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. and his first wife, REBEKAH JUNKIN, JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. (101.76.2), and read about his family.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. (101.7.6.2)

RECORD

101.7.6.2. JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. (10/25, 1782 - 9/11, 1850)
m. MARTHA TOWNSLEY (11/1, 1782 - 6/9, 1853)
They married 1/16, 1806. Had 10 children.
101.76.2.1. RICHARD GALLOWAY (11/6, 1806 - 3/7, 1824)
101.76.2.2. JULIA ANN GALLOWAY (7/25, 1808 - 4/3, 1856)
m. James T. Worthington (- 8/11, 1881)
101.76.2.3. HENRY PATTERSON GALLOWAY (1/25, 1810 - 7/30, 1874)
101.76.2.4. ALBERT GALLOWAY (12/18, 1811 - 5/19, 1876)
101.76.2.5. REBECCA GALLOWAY (2/16, 1814 - 5/21, 1850)
m. George Myers (3/20, 1800 -
101.76.2.6. SARAH ANN GALLOWAY (6/10, 1816 - 2/5, 1890)
m. Robert Patterson Brown
101.76.2.7. AMANDA GALLOWAY (3/16, 1818 - 9/12, 1887)
m. George R. Trotter (- 1/11, 1852)
101.76.2.8. FRANCES MAY GALLOWAY (6/14, 1820 - 4/24, 1844)
m. Elias F. Drake
101.76.2.9. ROBERT ARMSTRONG GALLOWAY (4/29, 1822 - 3/9, 1823)
101.76.2.10. JAMES EDMUND GALLOWAY (1/3, 1825 - 2/4, 1910)

JAMES GALLOWAY, JR.
(101.7.6.2)

A LETTER TO HIS SON

"MAJOR JAMES GALLOWAY revisited Kentucky in 1803, and being strongly urged by his cousin, George ("Squire") Galloway, who often reproached himself severely for separating himself so far from the church privileges, prevailed on a party of 16 or 18 people to visit Greene Co., Ohio with him. They did, and returned pleased, and though at first opposed to their pastor (Rev. Armstrong), they nearly all colonized in GREENE COUNTY in 1804.

Kentucky being a slave state was their chief reason for leaving it, and was the chief cause of the different state of morals there and here. For 10 years, Rev. Armstrong was the only Associate Reformed minister in Ohio. He died Oct. 14, 1821."

Excerpt from "The Ancestral Pilgrimage" -
---- "The Galloway Family" by
Roy Stevenson King. p. 23.

*
*
*

Zenia Aug. 7, 1838

Dear James,

I have just returned from the funeral of your grandfather Galloway, who died yesterday morning at 8 o'clock A.M. Myself and his other children were present around his bed when he resigned his soul into the hands of God who gave it, without a groan or struggle - I have seen many persons die, but never seen one die apparently easier than he. It may be said of him -

"Sweetly as Babes sleep, he gave his life up,
When called to yield it". - -

It is a serious thing to die: and it should be the study of our whole lives, to prepare for death. "Let me die the death of the righteous and may my last end be like his" - was the saying of Balaam, a very wicked man. But it should be the desire of everyone; and to do this, we must live the life of the righteous. When called to witness the decease of dear friends and near relatives, we should be more deeply impressed with the certainty of our own mortality, and should be stirred up to be more diligent in improving our time in serving the Lord. Let me hope that you will never forget these things, but that you will remember Solomon's advice, given in the last chapter of Ecclesiastes which begins with, "Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, before the evil days draw nigh".

Your grandfather was born the first of May, 1750 and was 88 years, 3 months and 6 days old when he died. He was a professor of religion from his early youth and died in full assurance of heaven, and happiness beyond the grave. Let us who are his namesakes, endeavor to follow the Christian example which he has set us, that like him we may die in peace and comfort.

Your sister Julia (101.76.2.2) is still with us. Amanda (101.76.2.7) is at Dayton taking care of Sarah (101.76.2.6) who has been sick, but is getting well, by the last account we had from her, on last Saturday. We have not gone to Oxford as we intended on account of my father's death. Julia's horses got out of the glady pasture last friday evening, and have not been heard of since. We did not know they were gone till Sunday afterwards. It is supposed they have gone home, and that James T. Worthington "(Julia's husband - A.N.)" will bring them

back next week. Some persons left the gate open on Glady, which let them out.

Let us hear from you more frequently, and endeavor to write, and to spell better than you have usually done.

All the family send you their kindest love,

Yours affectionately
x JAMES GALLOWAY

X I have not added "Jr." to my name, as I am now the oldest of the names in our family connection.

J.G.

James, Jr. was 56 years old when he sent this letter to his son, James Edmund, then 13.

*

In 1802 or '03 James, Jr. being well versed in business and surveying wished to engage under the Surveyor General, Col. Richard C. Anderson. His father, James, Sr. (101.7.6) had known Col. Anderson during the Revolution and Col. Anderson was appointing deputies to help him locate and survey land. Thru the influence of his father and his uncle, George Pomeroy, husband of Margaret Galloway (James, Sr.'s sister) young James, Jr., then about 22, was able to get the appointment. (See this story under Samuel Galloway, 101.7.5 page 275.)

JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. was Secretary of the XENIA ASSOCIATE PRESBYTERIAN Church in 1815-1817 and perhaps longer.

*

Let us study the Genealogy of his family.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. (101.7.6.2)

101.7.6.2. JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. (10/25, 1782 - 9/11, 1850)
m. Martha Townsley (11/1, 1782 - 6/9, 1853)
They married 1/16., 1806. Had 10 children, viz; Richard, Julia Ann, Henry Patterson, Albert, Rebecca, Sarah Ann, Amanda, Frances May, Robert Armstrong and James Edmund.

101.76.2.1. RICHARD GALLOWAY (11/16, 1806 - 3/7, 1824)
Never married.

*

101.76.2.2. JULIA ANN GALLOWAY (7/25, 1808 - 4/3, 1856)
m. James T. Worthington (- 8/11, 1881)
They married 12/3, 1828. Had 8 children, viz; Elizabeth, Mary, Martha, Thomas, James Galloway, Eleanor, Julia and Richard Townsley.

1. Elizabeth Worthington (4/10, 1829 - 8/19, 1833)
2. Mary Worthington (1/8, 1832 - 4/22, 1883)
3. Martha Worthington (- 12/20, 1883)
4. Thomas Worthington (5/19, 1835 - 9/6, 1891)
5. James Galloway Worthington (7/19, 1837 - 7/ , 1863)
6. Eleanor Worthington (1/1, 1840 - 2/12, 1889)
7. Julia Worthington (10/15, 1842 -
m. Henry McDonald.
They married 11/20, 1880. Had 1 son.
1. E. Worthington McDonald
8. Richard Townsley Worthington (4/30, 1845 -
m. Arabella Piatt
They married 6/4, 1872. Had 9 children, viz: J. Townsley, Hannah, Elizabeth, A. Sanders, Eleanor, Martha, Julian G., Eloise and Jacob.
1. J. Townsley Worthington (4/15, 1873 -
2. Hannah Worthington
3. Elizabeth Worthington
4. A. Sanders Worthington
5. Eleanor Worthington
6. Martha Worthington
7. Julian G. Worthington
8. Eloise Worthington
9. Jacob Worthington (12/4, 1893 -

*

101.76.2.3. HENRY PATTERSON GALLOWAY (1/25, 1810 - 7/30, 1874)
Never married.

*

101.76.2.4. ALBERT GALLOWAY (12/18, 1811 - 5/19, 1876)
Never married.

*

101.76.2.5. REBECCA GALLOWAY (2/16, 1814 - 5/21, 1850)
m. George Myers (3/20, 1800 -
They married 2/7, 1835. Had 5 children, viz; James Henry, Jacob Jr., Mary Elizabeth, Julia Worthington and Mary Louise.

1. James Henry Myers (1/1, 1836 -
m. Emma M. Howard
They married 5/4, 1884.
2. Jacob Myers, Jr. (9/10, 1838 - 10/23, 1839)
3. Martha Elizabeth Myers (9/3, 1840 - 4/20, 1842)
4. Julia Worthington Myers (11/10, 1842 - 3/1, 1892)
m. Samuel M. Allison
They married 5/14, 1868. Had 4 children, viz; Louis Myers, Kate Caldwell, Albert Galloway and Janet.
1. Louis Myers Allison (11/25, 1873 -
m. Russell
They married 9/16, 1911.
2. Kate Caldwell Allison (11/29, 1875 -
3. Albert Galloway Allison (5/15, 1878 -
4. Janet Allison (11/6, 1880 -
m. Wm. Lee Eakin
They married 11/4, 1908.
5. Mary Louise Myers

*

101.76.2.6. SARAH ANN GALLOWAY (6/10, 1816 - 2/5, 1890)
m. Robert Patterson Brown
They married 10/31, 1837. Had 4 children, viz; James, Mary, Henry Galloway and Charles R.
1. James Brown
2. Mary Brown
m.(1) Frank Campbell
They had 1 son.
1. Duncan Campbell
m.(2) James Campbell
They had 1 daughter.
2. Elsie P. Campbell
3. Henry Galloway Brown
4. Charles R. Brown

*

101.76.2.7. AMANDA GALLOWAY (3/16, 1818 - 9/12, 1887)
m. George R. Trotter (- 1/11, 1852)
They married 6/12, 1839. Had 3 children, James G., Elizabeth Lillian and Mattie.
1. James G. Trotter
2. Elizabeth Lillian Trotter
m. William A. McClure
They married 11/14, 1867. Had 5 children, viz; George, Margaret, Amanda, Eleanor and Edmund Galloway.
1. George McClure
2. Margaret McClure
3. Amanda McClure
4. Eleanor McClure
5. Edmund Galloway McClure
3. Mattie Trotter
m. Samuel T. Hunt (- 5/15, 1905)
They married 12/21, 1876. Had 2 sons.
1. Henry T. Hunt
2. Phillip Hunt

*

101.76.2.8. FRANCES MAY GALLOWAY (6/14, 1820 - 4/24, 1844)
m. Elias F. Drake
They married 9/15, 1841. Had 1 girl, Sally Frances.
1. Sallie Frances Drake (2/3, 1842 -
m. Charles Rogers
They had 2 children.
1. Frances Mary Rogers
2. Charlotte Rogers

*

101.76.2.9. ROBERT ARMSTRONG GALLOWAY (4/29, 1822 - 3/9, 1823)

*

101.76.2.10. JAMES EDMUND GALLOWAY (1/3, 1825 - 2/4, 1910)

*

*

*

This concludes the data I have on JAMES GALLOWAY, JR. We now study the rest of the children of JAMES GALLOWAY, SENIOR - Next will be the third child, WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.6.3.).

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

WILLIAM GALLOWAY (101.7.6.3)

101.7.6.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (1/25, 1785 - 10/16, 1823)
m. ELIZABETH POMEROY (7/ , 1780 -

The date of WILLIAM and ELIZABETH POMEROY GALLOWAY'S wedding is not known to your writer. However she died within a year after the marriage, and William never married again, but lived with his father, JAMES GALLOWAY, SR.

Whether ELIZABETH POMEROY was a relative or not I cannot say, but you will recall that Margaret Galloway (101.7.1) married George Pomeroy. Margaret was William's aunt.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.7.6.4)

101.7.6.4. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (4/8, 1787 - 12/22, 1851)
m. ELIZABETH COLLINS (9/20, 1796 - 1/29, 1885)
They married 4/3, 1828. Had 4 children, viz; Richard, Lydia, James Collins and Rebekah. In Bourbon County Court House there is a deed in Book 8, pp. 297-298 "Samuel Galloway, wife - Elizabeth Collins".
Samuel Galloway is listed in the Ohio Pension Records of 1812. (WC 17593). Vol. 129.

101.76.4.1. RICHARD GALLOWAY (6/7, 1830 -
*

101.76.4.2. LYDIA GALLOWAY (12/13, 1832 - 10/28, 1898)
m. Andrew A. Gordon (1/30, 1828 - 1/27, 1906)
They married 3/1, 1859. Had 1 son, George.

101.764.2.1. George A. Gordon (12/9, 1860 -
m. Mary E. Nesbitt (8/19, 1864 -
They married 10/19, 1886. Had 5 children, viz; Nona G., Allen A., Jane Moffett, Lelia Agnes, and Harold F.
1. Nona G. Gordon (1/25, 1888 -
m. R. G. Jackson (12/23, 1886 -
They had one daughter, Edith L.
1. Edith L. Jackson (10/3, 1908 -
2. Allen A. Gordon (12/22, 1889 -
m. Esther F. Stevens
They married 10/24, 1916
3. Jane Moffett Gordon (4/23, 1892 -
4. Lelia Agnes Gordon (7/16, 1894 -
m. Howard Jackson
They married 8/16, 1923. They had 1 daughter.
1. Betty Lou Jackson
5. Harold F. Gordon (4/6, 1897 -
m. Blanch V. Hass (3/16, 1897 -
They married . Had 3 children; Helen June, Doris June and Elizabeth M.
1. Helen June Gordon (6/19, 1921 -
2. Doris June Gordon (6/1, 1924 -
3. Elizabeth M. Gordon (11/23, 19?
*

101.76.4.3. JAMES COLLINS GALLOWAY (8/10, 1835 -
*

101.76.4.4. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (3/20, 1838 -
*
*
*

If any member of this family knows further data, it is to be hoped they will report it in order that it can be added to the History.
*

The next child of James and Rebecca Junkin Galloway (101.7.6) was JOSEPH GALLOWAY (101.7.6.5) who also died in early childhood.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY (101.7.6.5)

101.7.6.5. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (9/12, 1789 - 1792)
Joseph was the 5th child of JAMES and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7.6) and died at 3 years of age.

*
*
*

One of the most interesting and colorful children of JAMES and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7.6) was their sixth child, a daughter REBECCA GALLOWAY (101.7.6.6). Let us read about her before studying her Record.

THE

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY
(101.7.6)

REBECCA GALLOWAY
(101.7.6.6)

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR, FAMILY (101.7.6)

REBEKAH GALLOWAY (101.76.6)

SKETCH

REBEKAH GALLOWAY was distinguished in Ohio pioneer history. She was the sixth child of JAMES and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6). REBEKAH GALLOWAY was born October 7, 1791 in the Fort at LOW DUTCH STATION. In 1795, when Rebekah was four years old her parents moved from LEXINGTON, KENTUCKY to a farm near CHILLICOTHE, OHIO.

TECUMSEH, the most notable American Indian who ever lived, was Chief of the SHAWNEE tribe of Indians and HEAD of the CONFEDERATION. These were the most energetic, war like and adventurous of all the tribes. They were roving and migratory and divided into clans. They spread from the Atlantic to the Mississippi. Towns were often named for these clans, whose members predominated in the population - CHILLICOTHE, or OLD TOWN, was one of these - situated near the LITTLE MIAMI RIVER. In 1768, the year of the Ft. Stanwix treaty, a Shawnee Chief named PUCKSINWA moved his family to Chillicothe. A son was born outside this town named TECUMSEH, or "SHOOTING STAR". In 1774 Pucksinwa was killed at the battle of Pt. Pleasant, and Tecumseh's sister, Tecumsatese was committed to the training and rearing of her brother. She is credited with imparting to him a humanitarian attitude. TECUMSEH never countenanced cruelty to women, children and captives. He learned to speak English by association with 2 captive white boys. Realizing the Shawnee's weakness, TECUMSEH undertook the organization of a vast confederation.

For about 12 years, TECUMSEH was a frequent guest at the GALLOWAY home. REBEKAH GALLOWAY was fond of reading the books in her father's library, and from the Presbyterian pastor's library. TECUMSEH soon began to enjoy her company and her comments. She guided his study of English, which he wanted to speak well. By 1807, when REBEKAH was 16, TECUMSEH had fallen in love with her. He presented her with a silver comb and a birch bark canoe. TECUMSEH expressed his sentiments first to Rebekah's father. The daughter, altho flattered at the attentions of so distinguished a man, and fully aware of his handsome appearance, realized their racial differences and other difficulties. The Indians practiced polygamy and the ordinary duties of an Indian wife were unthinkable to her. He promised REBEKAH she would be relieved of both of these problems, and gave her a month to think the matter over.

REBEKAH was a sensible young woman. Her family could trust her decision. She knew he was organizing the Confederation for the defense of the Indian's rights - and that Tecumseh's word might mean peace or war - and affect thousands.

At the end of the month, TECUMSEH returned. Being a romantic seventeen, she invited him to go for a canoe ride on the little river (Miami) that flowed by her home. During the ride REBEKAH GALLOWAY told TECUMSEH that if he would adopt the dress and mode of living of the whites, she would marry him. He neither agreed nor disagreed and they decided he should have a month to decide.

This was a serious decision for TECUMSEH. The Shawnees trusted him as their Chief and he had given his all for them. He told REBEKAH at the end of the month, that her conditions would cause him to lose the respect and leadership he enjoyed among his people. His visits became less frequent.

Six years later, in the War of 1812, when the Indians allied themselves with the British, TECUMSEH realized he could not make the Confederation function as a peace organization. On October 5, 1813, TECUMSEH, dressed as an ordinary Indian soldier, was killed at the BATTLE of the THAMES in ONTARIO, CANADA. He was a BRIGADIER GENERAL in the British Army, and it has been said that because of TECUMSEH, Canada remained a part of the British Empire.

REBEKAH GALLOWAY married her 1st cousin GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7.9.1) the first child of her uncle JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9) of PENNSYLVANIA and his first wife, ISABELLE ORR, on December 3, 1812. They were both grandchildren of GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN of PENNSYLVANIA.

Rebekah's grandson WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY M.D., LL.D., of Xenia, Ohio (d. 11/3, 1931) in 1926 went to Oklahoma to visit TECUMSEH'S great grandson, THOMAS WILDCAT ALFORD. In Alford's home they smoked the tomahawk pipe of peace, using the same pipe Tecumseh had presented to James Galloway in 1797 - 129 years before. Dr. Galloway erected a monument marking the birthplace of Tecumseh in Chillicothe and he paid for a translation of the Gospels into Shawnee which had been made by Alford.

REBEKAH GALLOWAY's grandson's GEORGE W. KENDALL (101.791.5.2) and DR. WILLIAM A. GALLOWAY (101.791.1.4) both of XENIA, OHIO deserve great credit for having compiled the Galloway History, "THE DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE GALLOWAY and REBEKAH JUNKIN, in the UNITED STATES of AMERICA, 1700-1925". This booklet was published in 1926 at Evanston, Illinois by DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY (101.76.7), the great grandson of ANDREW (101.7.6.8) who was the grandson of GEORGE (101.7) and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY.

GEORGE KENDALL brought the History forward from 1700 to 1900, and DR. WM A. GALLOWAY compiled the data from 1900 - 1925. He states that all descendants of GEORGE (101.7) and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY are eligible for membership in the SONS or DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

To REBEKAH (101.7.6.6) and GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7.9.1) were born 6 children: James Collins, Ann, Martha, Madison, Eleanor and William.

REBEKAH GALLOWAY died February 25, 1876. Her husband died January 27, 1857.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

REBEKAH GALLOWAY (101.7.6.6)

RECORD

101.7.6.6. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (10/7, 1791 - 2/25, 1876)
m. GEORGE GALLOWAY (6/4, 1784 - 1/27, 1857)
They married 12/3, 1812. Six children were born.
101.76.6.1. ANN GALLOWAY (9/17, 1813 - 6/21, 1892)
m. John Foley (- 6/11, 1890)
101.76.6.2. JAMES COLLINS GALLOWAY (6/30, 1817 - 11/28, 1899)
m. Mary Ann Kendall (5/12, 1823 - 9/10, 1892)
101.76.6.3. MARTHA GALLOWAY (9/28, 1820 - 12/14, 1854)
m. Wilson McGrew (1/6, 1812 - 12/22, 1862)
101.76.6.4. MADISON GALLOWAY (12/7, 1822 - 8/12, 1823)
101.76.6.5. ELEANOR GALLOWAY (8/31, 1824 - 6/27, 1901)
m. Robert Kendall (5/25, 1821 - 4/23, 1907)
101.76.6.6. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (1/17, 1827 - 6/12, 1901)
m.(1) Nancy Gowdy
m.(2) Alice McGaughey

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

REBEKAH GALLOWAY (101.7.6.6)

101.7.6.6. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (10/7, 1791 - 2/23, 1876)
m. GEORGE GALLOWAY (6/4, 1784 - 1/27, 1857) (101.7.9.1)
They married 12/3, 1812. Had 6 children, viz; Ann, James Collins, Martha, Madison, Eleanor and William. This will be the same Genealogy as we will find under Joseph Galloway (101.7.9), as Rebekah married her first cousin, George Galloway (101.79.1).

101.76.6.1. ANN GALLOWAY (9/17, 1813 - 6/21, 1892)
m. John Foley (- 6/11, 1890)
They married 2/20, 1852. No further record.

*

101.76.6.2. JAMES COLLINS GALLOWAY (6/30, 1817 - 11/28, 1899)
m. MARY ANN KENDALL (5/12, 1823 - 9/10, 1892)
They married 11/14, 1841. Had 4 children, viz; Clark Madison, Alethia Ellen, Rebecca Alice and William Albert.

101.766.2.1. Clark Madison Galloway (4/20, 1843 - 11/21, 1914)
Clark Galloway was a doctor. He never married, but lived with his sister Rebecca Alice (Mrs. Henry H.)Eavey.

101.766.2.2. Alethia Ellen Galloway (3/27, 1846 - 7/5, 1921)
m. William James Parrett (5/2, 1842 - 11/23, 1913)
They married 10/15, 1867. Had 4 children, viz; Cora Alice, Carrie Dell, Clark Sherman and Ora Bertie. William James Parrett was a corporal in the Civil War and a descendant of Capt. John Parrett, a Revolutionary War Officer, who was given a land grant in Ohio.

101.7662.2.1. Cora Alice Parrett (7/16, 1868 - 10/26, 1870)

101.7662.2.2. Carrie Dell Parrett (5/10, 1872 - 5/9, 1953)
m. Charles Alvin Cory (2/24, 1870 - 11/ , 1952)
They married 10/12, 1904. Had 2 children.
* 1. Clark Parrett Cory (6/30, 1906 -
m. Hazel Putnam
They married 4/28,1934 . One girl.
1. Virginia Lee Cory(2/13,1935-
2. William Alvin Cory (9/30, 1909 -
m. Barbara Billings (10/12, 1914 -
They married 6/15, 1935. Had 2 sons, David William and Charles Evan.
1. David William Cory (6/25, 1938 -
2. Charles Evan Cory (3/27, 1950 -

101.7662.2.3. Clark Sherman Parrett (11/10, 1874 - 11/1, 1939)
m. Sylvia Mae Jones (1/2, 1880 -
They married 1/23, 1902. Had 3 children; Kathryn Lucile, Irma Louise and Mary Alice.
1. Kathryn Lucile Parrett (12/16, 1902 -
m. Hartman Harold (12/4, 1901 -
They married 6/17, 1926. They live at 4609 Ward St., Cincinnati 27, Ohio.Two daughters.
1. Mary Louise Harold (7/11, 1927 -
m. Robert L. Jones (8/3, 1922 -
They married 11/27, 1948. Had 2 children.
1. Rebecca Ann Jones (6/23, 1952 -
2. Phillip Harold Jones (4/25, 1955 -

*Clark Parrett Cory lives at Chillicothe,Ohio.

2. Kathryn Harold (2/2, 1934 -
m. William Gray (10/26, 1932 -
They married 2/24, 1956. They live at 7402¼ Arizona Ave., Los Angeles 45, Calif.

2. Irma Louise Parrett (5/8, 1908 -
m. Francis J. Ballard (11/3, 1902 -
They married 6/5, 1928. Had 2 sons.
1. James Parrett Ballard (5/9, 1931 -
m. Margaret Lee Zimmerman (6/17, 1933 -
They married 5/22, 1952. Had 2 children. Margaret is called "Peggy" - just as her grand mothers were in previous generations. They live at 5032 Meade, El Paso, Texas.
1. Cynthia Lee Ballard (3/13, 1953 -
2. James Gregory Ballard (11/5, 1955 -
2. Francis James Ballard (7/22, 1933 -
m. Gretchen Rosensteil (10/10, 1936 -
They married 9/10, 1955. Had 1 child.
1. Jody Rae Ballard (8/27, 1956 -

3. Mary Alice Parrett (2/28, 1912 -
m. Leonard A. Doyle (10/10, 1913 -
They married 6/26, 1935. Had 2 children, Timothy and Valerie. Dr. Leonard A. Doyle is a Professor at the University of California at Berkeley. They live at 1899 Ygnacio Valley Rd., Walnut Creek, Calif.
1. Timothy Doyle (10/6, 1937 -
2. Valerie Doyle (5/30, 1942 -

101.7662.2.4. Ora Bertie Parrett (11/21, 1876 - 10/22, 1880)

*

101.766.2.3. Rebecca Alice Galloway (12/27, 1851 - 8/24, 1944)
M. Henry H. Eavey (8/6, 1840 - 4/18, 1918)
They married 2/6, 1896. There were no children.

Rebecca and Henry Eavey lived at Xenia, Ohio. Mrs. Eavey's brother, DR. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY wrote a very interesting article about "OLD CHILLICOTHE", which Mrs. Eavey published after his death. The article mentioned MRS. ROBERT A. COCHRAN, III, EDGEMONT, MAYSVILLE, OHIO, who was the step grand daughter of Mrs. Eavey (See p. 385).

Mrs. Cochran wrote on Sept. 25, inst., "REBECCA ALICE GALLOWAY was my step grandmother, and I wish to say she was the most wonderful woman I have ever known. Grandmother and Grandfather had no children, but their home was always open to the family. Dr. Clark Galloway, Rebecca's nephew (101.766.2.1) also lived with them. Mr. Cochran and I have lived on the hill over 20 years. Grandmother visited us many times and loved our home overlooking the Ohio. She was an extraordinarily devout woman, and HENRY H. EAVEY was the founder of Xenia's nationally known grocery house.

*
*
*

Let us read the article written about "OLD CHILLICOTHE", by DR. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY (101.766.2.4) and his genealogy and Sketch which follows.

"OLD CHILLICOTHE"

Written by the Late Dr. W. A. Galloway, Draws Warm Praise from Historian.

- - - - - - - - - - -

MAYSVILLE, KY., June 14 - Among the number who will go from Maysville to Frankfort Thursday for the Boone Day celebration, annual observance, sponsored by the Kentucky State Historical Society, which will this year open the bicentennial of Boone's birth, is Mrs. Alice G. Eavey, of Xenia, O., who this week has been the guest of her granddaughter, Mrs. Robert A. Cochran, III, of The Kirk.

Mrs. Eavey has a peculiar interest in the celebration at Frankfort owing to the fact that the principal address will be made by Dr. Louise Phelps Kellogg, curator of the Draper papers, in Madison, Wis., and former president of the Mississippi Valley Historical Society. Mrs. Eavey's interest in Dr. Kellogg, a writer of distinction, lies in the fact that she has contributed to "Old Chillicothe," a book about to be published by Mrs. Eavey, a charming story of Non-hel-e-ma, Shawnee Princess. "Old Chillicothe" was written by Mrs. Eavey's late brother, Dr. William Albert Galloway, A. M., M. D., LL. D., who passed away before its publication.

After seeing the proofs of the book, Dr. Kellogg commented: "I have read the pages sent with the deepest interest, and I feel that the book will be most valuable for studies of both Kentucky and Ohio history, and for the history of the West in the momentous years of the making of America. Dr. Galloway had the exceptional advantage of inheriting his knowledge of Old Chillicothe from ancestors who had a great share in its history. He also had a friendship with the great-grandson of Tecumseh, the renewal of the friendship of their great-grandfathers, which gave the author an unusual opportunity."

After her address at Frankfort on "The Fame of Boone," Dr. Kellogg will go to Lexington for a brief visit with Mrs. W. T. Lafferty at her home in Hampton Court. Mrs. Lafferty, well known in Maysville, also wrote for Dr. Galloway's volume, contributing a gripping narrative of the defeat and capture, by combined British and Indian forces, of Ruddell's and Martin's Forts, in one of the larger Revolutionary struggles in the West. She has also added important records about Stephen Ruddell and his missionary work among the Shawnees, by whom he was adopted.

The author of "Old Chillicothe" a story of conflicts and romances in the Northwest territory, was a lineal descendant of James Galloway, Sr., who was a member of General George Rogers Clark's expedition against the Indian town, Old Chillicothe.

101.766.2.4. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY (4/8, 1860 - 11/7, 1931)
m. Maude Evelyn Lyon (9/7, 1872 - 8/11, 1924)
They married 4/2, 1891. Had 3 children, viz; Evelyn Helen, William Lyon and Elizabeth Mary. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY, A.M., M.D., LL.D. wrote "OLD CHILLICOTHE", which you have just read, but his sister Mrs. REBECCA ALICE GALLOWAY EAVEY published it posthumously. DR. GALLOWAY was an outstanding member of our family. Let us read his genealogy and the SKETCH, which follows his family.

1. Evelyn Helen Galloway (2/8, 1893 - 5/20, 1920)
2. William Lyon Galloway (3/29, 1895 -
m. Bertha Adams (5/25, 1896 -
They married 4/11, 1921 and live on Church Street, Xenia, Ohio. No children.
3. Elizabeth Mary Galloway (5/21, 1902 -
m. Peter Stewart Macaulay (3/24, 1901 -
They married 6/4, 1925. Had two children. They live at 305 Thornhill Rd., Baltimore 12, Md. Elizabeth Galloway Macaulay graduated from Goucher College, a Phi Beta Kappa. Her husband Peter S. Macaulay is Provost of Johns Hopkins University.
1. Evelyn Alice Macaulay (5/29, 1926 -
m. Cecil Hale Hull (5/3, 1921 -
They married 6/8, 1945. Had 2 children, Cynthia Anne and Evelyn Stewart.
1. Cynthia Ann Hull (7/13, 1947 -
2. Evelyn Stewart Hull (5/19, 1949 -
2. Ross Galloway Macaulay (7/2, 1927 -
m. Mary Jane Shepard (2/25, 1927 -
They married 6/16, 1950. Had 2 children.
1. Carol Chandler Macaulay (8/23, 1952 -
2. Laurie Ross Macaulay (2/20, 1955 -

DR. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY
(101.766.2.4)

SKETCH

DR. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY was born April 8, 1860. He was a grandson of REBEKAH (101.7.6.6) GALLOWAY and GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7.9.1), first cousins, and a great grandson of JAMES (101.7.6) and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY, SR., and of JOSEPH and ISABELLE ORR GALLOWAY (101.7.9). His great grandfathers JAMES, SR. and JOSEPH were brothers, and sons of GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7) of Pennsylvania.

WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY graduated from ANTIOCH COLLEGE with a Bachelor of Science degree and a Master's degree. He received his Medical degree from the MEDICAL COLLEGE OF OHIO, and was conferred the LL.D, CAUSA HONORIS, at WILBERFORCE UNIVERSITY.

DR. GALLOWAY was always very interested in family history. It is to him and to his cousin, GEORGE W. KENDALL (101.766.5.2) that we are deeply indebted for the booklet, "DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE GALLOWAY and REBECCA JUNKIN (1700-1925) in the UNITED STATES of AMERICA".

DR. GALLOWAY lived in XENIA, OHIO. In 1926, he went to Oklahoma to visit THOMAS WILDCAT ALFORD, Tecumseh's great grandson. In Alford's home they reenacted the ceremony of smoking the tomahawk peace pipe, using the same pipe which Tecumseh had presented to James Galloway (101.7.6) 129 years before. (See Story p.309)

DR. GALLOWAY erected a monument marking the birthplace of TECUMSEH in CHILLICOTHE, OHIO. He paid for the printing of a translation of the Gospels into the SHAWNEE language, which had been made by Alford. He also wrote a book, "Old Chillicothe," which was published by the Buckeye Press, Xenia, Ohio, containing 330 pages of interesting facts and events.

DR. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY, M.D., LL.D., of Xenia, Ohio passed away November 3, 1931.

*
*
*

Let us now continue the study of the third child of REBEKAH (101.7.6.6) and GEORGE GALLOWAY, MARTHA (101.76.6.3) GALLOWAY.

THE REBEKAH GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.6.6)
(continued)

101.76.6.3. MARTHA GALLOWAY (9/28, 1820 - 12/14, 1854)
m. Wilson McGrew (1/6, 1812 - 12/22, 1862)
They married 11/3, 1836. Had 4 children, viz; Rebecca, George Galloway, Frances Maud and Alice.

101.766.3.1. Rebecca McGrew (9/2, 1837 - 3/1, 1875)
m. Samuel Vickery (4/13, 1832 - 5/3, 1912)
They married 12/31, 1857. Had 6 children, William Wilson, George S., Elizabeth, Abraham Lincoln, Martha Ellen and Samuel James.

101.7663.1.1. William Wilson Vickery (10/4, 1858 -)
m. Emma A. Lant (2/12, 1859 -)
They married 10/25, 1882. Had 2 children.
1. Edith Vickery (11/26, 1884 -
m. Clyde J. Mums (5/6, 1884 -
They married 5/15, 1915.
2. Herbert Vickery (7/25, 1889 -
*

101.7663.1.2. George S. Vickery (5/9, 1860 -
m. Hannah W. Jenkins (10/25, 1861 -
They married 3/20, 1883. Two daughters.
1. Mary Mabel Vickery (1/19, 1884 -
m. Orrie Roscoe Vandyke (12/21, 1884 -
They married 6/8, 1909. Had 2 children.
1. Muriel Marjorie Vandyke (9/20, 1911 -
2. Richard Vandyke (8/4, 1917 -
2. Eilzabeth Ellen Vickery (1/17, 1887 - 12/12, 1890)

101.7663.1.3. Elizabeth Vickery (11/24, 1862 - 3/24, 1895)
m. Robert L. Wolfe (4/4, 1863 -)
They married 12/29, 1884. Had 5 children, Elizabeth Martha, Phillip Bernard, Samuel Vickery, Jonas R. and Helen Iveria.
1. Elizabeth Martha Wolfe (9/22, 1885 -
m. James Ashley (3/25, 1873 -
They married 12/7, 1905. Had 5 children.
1. Maurice Vickery Ashley (9/25, 1906 -
2. Elizabeth Ashley (10/1, 1908 -
3. Joana Ashley (3/3, 1911 -
4. George Robert Ashley (2/13, 1916 -
5. Samuel Thomas Ashley (2/20, 1918 -
2. Phillip Bernard Wolfe (1/18, 1887 -
m. Beatrice Tyler (11/14, 1893 -
They married 10/15, 1914.
3. Samuel Vickery Wolfe (8/3, 1888 -
m. Mary Miller (8/15, 1902 -
They married 9/30, 1922. Two children.
1. Martha Ellen Wolfe (7/28, 1923 -
2. Sammie Gwendolyn Wolfe (9/15, 1924 -
4. Jonas R. Wolfe (1/9, 1891 -
5. Helen Iveria Wolfe (5/19, 1893 -

101.7663.1.4. Abraham Lincoln Vickery (2/27, 1865 - 7/28, 1865)

101.7663.1.5. Martha Ellen Vickery (11/26, 1866 -

101.7663.1.6. Samuel James Vickery (8/14, 1871 -
m. Edna Bell Murfitt (1/12, 1871 -
They married 4/24, 1895. One daughter.
1. Clara Maude Vickery (10/14, 1896 -

*

101.766.3.2. George Galloway McGrew (7/20, 1842 - 11/26, 1919)
m. Charlotte Goode (5/30, 1848 - 3/10, 1916)
They married 1/6, 1875. Three children.
1. Martha Lee McGrew (3/10, 1877 -
m. Horace Eugene Forgy (11/21, 1870 -
They married 11/5, 1900. Had 2 children.
1. Martha Lee Forgy (6/15, 1902 -
2. George Forgy (9/13, 1904 -
2. George Galloway McGrew (8/23, 1888 -
3. William Wilson McGrew (10/19, 1875 -

*

101.766.3.3. Frances Maude McGrew (2/5, 1845 - 12/18, 1921)
m. Judson Taylor Burtis (10/18, 1842 - 9/22, 1917)
They married 1/21, 1869. Had 5 children, viz; Minnie Zoa, Edward Wilson, Adelia Effie, Fannie May and Alma Ellen.
1. Minnie Zoa Burtis (11/4, 1871 - 1/21, 1877)
2. Edward Wilson Burtis (5/4, 1876 -
m. Estelle Newman (11/24, 1875 -
They married 4/20, 1904. One son.
1. Judson Burtis (11/6, 1906 - 11/12, 1906)
3. Adelia Effie Burtis (7/31, 1880 -
4. Fannie May Burtis (9/1, 1882 -
m. Roger J. Dice (11/7, 1880 -
They married 4/17, 1907. One son.
1. Bertie Dice.
5. Alma Ellen Burtis (5/23, 1886 -

*

101.766.3.4. Alice McGrew (6/14, 1849 - 1/21, 1890)
m. John Payner (6/21, 1862 -
They married 3/12, 1879.

*

This concludes the family of Martha Galloway (101.77.6.3).

*

We now study the projeny of the last 3 children of REBEKAH (101.76.6) and GEORGE (101.79.1) GALLOWAY, viz: Madison, Eleanor and William.Madison Galloway, the fourth child, and second son died at 8 months and 5 days.

*
*
*

101.76.6.4. MADISON GALLOWAY (12/7, 1822 - 8/12, 1823)

*
*
*

The fifth child was Eleanor Galloway (101.766.5). It is her son George Wilson Kendall to whom our family is much indebted for his fine contribution to our History.

THE REBEKAH GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.6.6)

ELEANOR GALLOWAY (101.76.6.5)

101.76.6.5. ELEANOR GALLOWAY (8/31, 1824 - 6/27, 1901)
m. Robert Kendall (5/25, 1821 - 4/23, 1907)
They married 1/16, 1845. Had 2 children, Rebecca Martha and George Wilson.

101.766.5.1. Rebecca Martha Kendall (11/28, 1845 -
m. Samuel Vickery (4/13, 1832 - 5/3, 1912)
They married 1/19, 1876. Had 7 children, viz: Robert Kendall, Elder Cooper, Anna Florence, Rebecca, Simeon Gillett, Adelia Frances and Grace Darling.

If you will notice Samuel Vickery had been married before to Rebecca Kendall's first cousin, Rebecca McGrew (101.766.3.1). He had 6 children by the 1st wife and 7 by the second. The 1st wife died on March 1, 1875 and Samuel married less than a year later, on January 19, 1876. At the time one son had died, his other boys were 18, 16 and 5 and his girls 14 and 10.

1. Robert Kendall Vickery (7/24, 1877 -
m. Emma Louise Griess (6/21, 1877 -
They married 6/6, 1900. Had 3 children.
1. Louise Ellen Vickery (7/20, 1902 -
2. Florence E. Vickery (7/6, 1904 -
3. Miriam Emma Vickery (11/16, 1906 -
2. Elder Cooper Vickery (8/14, 1879 - 7/23, 1880)
3. Anna Florence Vickery (5/3, 1881 - 6/4, 1884)
4. Rebecca Vickery (2/13, 1882 - 2/13, 1885)
5. Simeon Gillette Vickery (8/29, 1883 - 2/11, 1886)
6. Adelia Frances Vickery (6/18, 1886 -
7. Grace Darling Vickery (1/3, 1889 -

*

101.766.5.2. GEORGE WILSON KENDALL (4/5, 1848 - 11/19, 1916)
m. Flora Ella Smeigh (12/8, 1853.
They married 6/20, 1876. Had 3 children. After reading about George W. Kendall's family, read the Sketch of this distinguished member of our family.

1. Maude Isabelle Kendall (9/3, 1878 - 7/18, 1879)
2. Blanche Ellen Kendall (9/3, 1878 - twins
3. Frances Rebecca Kendall (8/25, 1885 -
m. George F. Schlesinger
They married 10/6, 1910. One girl.
1. Isabella Marion Schlesinger (12/6, 1911 -

*

GEORGE WILSON KENDALL

GEORGE WILSON KENDALL was the Deputy Auditor of Greene County, Ohio (1875-1888). He was Secretary of the Greene County Board of Commissioners from 1910-1916.

GEORGE WILSON KENDALL was a Banker and Statistitian in Xenia, Ohio. He was co-author of the book entitled "The Descendants of GEORGE GALLOWAY and REBEKAH JUNKIN (1700-1925) in the United States of America", with his cousin, Dr. WILLIAM ALBERT GALLOWAY (101.76.6.4). We are all much indebted to Mr. Kendall for this fine work.

*

*

The last son of REBECCA (101.76.6) and GEORGE (101.79.1) GALLOWAY, WILLIAM GALLOWAY lived to be 74 years of age and was twice married. There is no further record at present, but any one knowing further data on WILLIAM GALLOWAY should report it to be published later in the Addenda sheet.

*
*
*

101.76.6.6. WILLIAM GALLOWAY (1/17, 1827 - 6/12, 1901)
m.(1) Nancy Gowdy
m.(2) Alice McGaughey

*
*
*

This concludes the data on REBEKAH and GEORGE GALLOWAY, she being the sixth child of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR., and GEORGE, the ninth child of her uncle, JOSEPH GALLOWAY (101.7.9). See this data on page 309 . Let us now study the genealogy of the last 4 children of JAMES and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6 there being 10 children.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

JOHN GALLOWAY (101.7.6.7)

101.7.6.7. JOHN GALLOWAY (4/1, 1794 -

I regret the lack of data concerning this son of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. If there are those who can contribute data concerning JOHN GALLOWAY, I would be grateful if they would send it to your author, to be distributed to members of the family on the Addenda sheet, which I hope to publish about a year hence.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

ANDREW GALLOWAY (101.7.6.8)

RECORD

101.7.6.8. ANDREW GALLOWAY (11/7, 1796 - 3/26, 1864)
m. MARY COLLINS (7/3, 1798 - 2/22, 1872)
They married 3/21, 1820. Had 10 children.
101.76.8.1. WASHINGTON GALLOWAY (2/21, 1821 - 7/8, 1887)
m. Mary Jane Anderson (11/14, 1832 - 7/2, 1911)
101.76.8.2. REBECCA GALLOWAY (10/9, 1822 - 9/29, 1829)
101.76.8.3. LYDIA GALLOWAY (7/23, 1824 - 9/28, 1828)
101.76.8.4. ELIZA ANN GALLOWAY (8/9, 1826 - 7/16, 1866)
m. John A. Barber (12/24, 1823 - 7/10, 1893)
101.76.8.5. ELLEN GALLOWAY 3/4, 1828 - 8/12, 1904)
m. David A. Gregg (6/13, 1835 -
101.76.8.6. WILLIAM COLLINS GALLOWAY (9/11, 1831 - 2/26, 1876)
m. Sarah Bennett 9/18, 1848 -
101.76.8.7. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (10/18, 1833 - 9/23, 1914)
m. Mary A. Morse (10/18, 1842 - 1/26, 1916)
101.76.8.8. ISABELLE GALLOWAY (10/15, 1835 - 7/28, 1849)
101.76.8.9. JULIA ANN GALLOWAY (12/16, 1838 - 1924)
m. John F. Taylor (3/2, 1838 - 8/11, 1887)
101.76.8.10. HARRISON ANDREW GALLOWAY (7/19, 1842 - dec'd)
m. Katie E. R. Barritt (12/24, 1867 -

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

ANDREW GALLOWAY (101.7.6.8)

101.7.6.8. ANDREW GALLOWAY (11/7, 1796 - 3/26, 1864)
m. MARY COLLINS (7/3, 1798 - 2/22, 1872)
They married 3/21, 1820. Had 10 children, viz: Washington, Rebecca, Lydia, Eliza Ann, Ellen, William C., Samuel, Isabelle, Julia Ann and Harrison A.

101.76.8.1. WASHINGTON GALLOWAY (2/21, 1821 - 7/8, 1887)
m. MARY JANE ANDERSON (11/14, 1832 - 7/2, 1911)
They married 1/6, 1856. Had 6 children, Ella Belle, Charles Andrew, John Hemphill, Edwin, William Harry and Leigh Anderson.

101.768.1.1. ELLA BELLE GALLOWAY (11/9, 1857 - 2/ , 1936)
m. William Harvey Ferguson (4/22, 1854 - 8/9, 1926)
They married 1/28, 1880. Three children, Ralph Bruce, Mary Eleanor and William Harvey. They lived at Xenia, Ohio

1. Ralph Bruce Ferguson (9/18, 1881 - dec'd)
m. Edna McClelland
They married 6/6, 1906. Nine children; Edith Elizabeth, Howard McClelland, Ruth Eleanor, Clarence Leigh, Carl Bruce, James Harvey, Donald Ralph, Florence Louise and John William.
1. Edith Elizabeth Ferguson (10/6, 1907 -
2. Howard McClelland Ferguson (5/10, 1908 -
3. Ruth Eleanor Ferguson (12/16, 1910 -
4. Clarence Leigh Ferguson (3/28, 1912 -
5. Carl Bruce Ferguson (11/10, 1913 -
6. James Harvey Ferguson (9/17, 1915 -
7. Donald Ralph Ferguson (8/28, 1917 -
8. Florence Louise Ferguson (4/30, 1919 -
9. John William Ferguson (3/1, 1921 -

2. Mary Eleanor Ferguson (3/18, 1885 - dec'd)
m. Roy William McClelland (7/25, 1882 -
They married 2/28, 1912. Had 5 children.
1. Paul Edward McClelland
2. Lois Eleanor McClelland
3. Nell Frances McClelland
4. Fred Williams McClelland
5. Mary Isabel McClelland

3. William Harvey Ferguson, Jr. (6/1, 1889 -
m. Grace Williamson (1/7, 1892 -
They married 10/19, 1915. Had 2 sons. They live at 621 San Luis Rd., Berkeley 7, Calif. Wm. H. Ferguson has retired. He was a very successful business man, owner of the Triange Paint Co. at Berkeley.
1. Richard B. Ferguson (12/30, 1916 -
m. Jo Anne Watson
They married 3/22, 1947. One child. Richard B. Ferguson is a Cost Accountant at Ames Laboratory Moffat Field, Palo Alto, Calif.
1. Terri Lee Ferguson (11/8, 1951 -

2. Robert W. Ferguson (2/3, 1920 -
m. Janet Minturn
They married 1/15, 1951. One son.
1. Douglas M. Ferguson (2/22, 1953 -
Robert W. Ferguson is a Technical Writer at Ford Machinery Corporation, San Jose, Calif.

*

101.768.1.2. CHARLES ANDREW GALLOWAY (7/28, 1860 - 7/15, 1941)
m. Emma Lucy Davis (9/29, 1867 - 11/1, 1944)
They married 8/2, 1887. Had 4 children. They lived at Holdridge, Nebraska.
1. George Davis Galloway (7/2, 1888 - 1/5, 1918)
m. Althea Rose Boydstan (7/25, 1888 -
They married 5/29, 1912. Had 3 children. Althea B. Galloway is at Joliffe Hall, Kansas University, Lawrence, Kansas. Her address is 1505 Ohio Street, Lawrence, Kansas.
1. Charles Andrew Galloway, II (9/17, 1913 -
m.(1) Bertha Margaret Haussener (7/29, 1914-3/28, 1958)
They married 8/31, 1935. Had 3 children.
1. Charles Andrew Galloway, III (7/4, 1938 -
m. Cecilia Ann Feldmann (5/15, 1939 -
They married 11/2, 1957. One daughter.
1. Penny Lynne Galloway (8/15, 1958 -
2. John Robert Galloway (8/27, 1941 -
3. David Landrock Galloway (11/5, 1944 -
m.(2) Marjorie Marie Tennis (2/23, 1917 -
They married 7/16, 1958.
2. Ralph George Galloway (9/20, 1914 -
m. Nina Branson (9/23, 1914 -
They married 4/3, 1949. One son.
1. Craig Branson Galloway (5/4, 1951 -
3. James Boydston Galloway (2/17, 1916 -
m. Mary Elizabeth Condon (10/4, 1920 -
They married 11/7, 1942. One child.
1. Mary Linda Galloway (11/22, 1947 -
2. Blanche Galloway (12/10, 1889 -
Blanche is a Christian Science Practitioner. Has a great fund of knowledge about the family. Blanche lives at 2627 Woodsdale Blvd., Lincoln, Nebraska.
3. James Washington Galloway (1/13, 1895 -
m. Fanny Maud Walker (11/18, 1888 -
They married 6/15, 1918. No children. They live at Freeman, Ontario, Canada, Route 2.
4. Lucy Mary Galloway (3/15, 1901 -
Blanche and Lucy Galloway live at 2627 Woodsdale Blvd., Lincoln, Nebraska. Lucy "is a Secretary to some lucky employer" wrote her cousin, Wilson Galloway.

*

101.768.1.3. JOHN HEMPHILL GALLOWAY (1/5, 1863 - 5/10, 1941)
m. Emily Hagler (5/28, 1862 - 10/28, 1924)
They married 6/28, 1894. Two children. They lived at Xenia, Ohio.

1. Mildred Hagler Galloway (8/30, 1901 -
m. Otis Jay Burnett (11/1, 1899 -
They married 12/12, 1945. Had no children. They live at 664 S. Detroit, Xenia, Ohio.
2. Walter Arthur Galloway (8/13, 1904 -
m. Bernice Florence Lincicome (12/12,1904-
They married 9/28,1929. No children. They live at 72 Lafayette St., Marblehead, Massachusetts. Bernice Galloway is the daughter of Dr. A. E. Lincicome of Marietta, Ohio.

*

101.768.1.4. EDWIN GALLOWAY (1/11, 1865 - 5/18, 1957)
m. MARGARET ELIZA WILSON (9/26, 1863 - 6/8, 1952)
They married 2/16, 1888. Had 4 children.

*

Before beginning the genealogy of EDWIN and MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY, I should like to give a short Sketch of EDWIN GALLOWAY great grandson of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. followed by one of his wife, MARGARET ELIZA WILSON GALLOWAY. This fine old couple not only represent the wonderful heritage of their PIONEER ANCESTORS, but their good works and deeds, and fine qualities of character and citizenship have been passed on to their sons and daughters, who have filled their stations in life with honor and distinction.

*

OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS

EDWIN GALLOWAY (101.768.1.4)

SKETCH

(Contributed by his daughter, MIRIAM GALLOWAY BARKER (101.768.1.4.3) of OXFORD, OHIO.)

MR. EDWIN GALLOWAY was a pioneer resident and veteran business man of the city of Xenia, Greene County, Ohio. He was a great grandson of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR., who came as a pioneer to this community in 1797, from Kentucky.

MR. GALLOWAY was born in XENIA January 11, 1865 and was a life resident of the community. The son of Washington and Mary Jane Anderson Galloway, he had been a member of the Session of the First UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH since 1892 and a clerk of the Session 45 years.

He belonged to the First United Presbyterian Church and had sung in the choir of that organization 55 years. He also was a member of the GREENE COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY and was a member and past president of the Xenia KIWANIS CLUB.

MR. GALLOWAY was co-owner of the GALLOWAY and CHERRY FURNITURE STORE. He sold his interest in 1950 at the age of 85. He was associated for 31 years with the Hutchinson & Gibney Store in Xenia. Starting as a clerk at 16, Mr. Galloway totalled up 69 years in Xenia's business life.

MR. GALLOWAY married February 16, 1888 Miss MARGARET WILSON, whose death occurred on June 8, 1952. Mr. and Mrs. Galloway lived at 504 N. Galloway Street, in a home he built in 1892 at the city's corporation line. They watched the residential section of Xenia expand in area and volume over the years.

EDWIN GALLOWAY died Friday May 18, 1957 at Greene Memorial Hospital. Their four children are Wilson Washington, Charles Edwin, Miriam Galloway Barker and Margaret King Galloway Bowman.

*

*

In 1955 I had considerable correspondence with Mr. EDWIN GALLOWAY. He was kind enough to send me a booklet "THE GALLOWAY FAMILY" written by his wife, MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY, and published by his son, DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY in 1940. I regret to say Mr. Galloway passed on in May of 1957, but his contribution in lending me this book is invaluable. Perhaps my readers would enjoy a bit of the correspondence which we had.

*

504 N. Galloway Street
Zenia, Ohio
March 28, 1955

My dear Mrs. DeVerter,

Yours of March 24th at hand. I am sorry not to have answered yours some time age. I thought I had written to you stating the books we had on the Galloway family were all gone, but I am doing the best thing I know to do. I am loaning you both of them and after you get what you can find of interest to you, please return them to me. My wife, who wrote the book, spent some time on it, and enjoyed the work. She and I were married almost 64 years of happy married life. We have a family of 2 boys and 2 girls, all married and all have families, and are scattered from coast to coast. I was 90 years old last January. Still enjoy life. Hope you get something out of the books.

Sincerely,

EDWIN GALLOWAY

MARGARET ELIZA WILSON GALLOWAY

SKETCH

MARGARET ELIZA WILSON was the daughter of JANE KING (b 11/19, 1824) and WILLIAM WILSON from COUNTY ANTRIM, IRELAND, who married at XENIA, OHIO 8/18, 1859. Her grandparents were JOHN KING, who came from GILLENSLEAF, SCOTTLAND in 1817, and married HELEN AIRD on December 18, 1823. HELEN AIRD was born in AYR, SCOTLAND about 1789 and came to AMERICA about 1804-'05. She knew Robert Burns well, and they had lived for a time in the same house. JOHN and HELEN AIRD KING were the only ones in either family to ever come to America.

MARGARET ELIZA WILSON and EDWIN GALLOWAY were married in the home of Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Jackson, who lived in the old Ferguson homestead on the Old Town and Clifton Pike.

Mrs. Galloway was very interested in family genealogy. She wrote the "History of the King Family" and did considerable research on her husband's family. We are greatly benefited by her booklet "THE GALLOWAY FAMILY", a wonderful contribution, not only to her own family, but to all of us who have had the privilege of reading it, and much of which I have incorporated into this volume.

MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY passed on in June, 1952.

*

*

We now study the Genealogy of the 4 children of EDWIN and MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY.

THE ANDREW GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.76.8)

EDWIN GALLOWAY (101.768.1.4)

101.768.1.4. EDWIN GALLOWAY (1/11, 1865 - 5/18, 1957)
m. MARGARET ELIZA WILSON (9/26, 1863 - 6/8, 1952)
They married 2/16, 1888. Had 4 children, viz: Wilson Washington, Charles Edwin, Miriam and Margaret. Edwin was the son of Washington and Mary Jane Anderson Galloway.

101.7681.4.1. WILSON WASHINGTON GALLOWAY (8/17, 1890 -
m. Lucile Summers (4/28, 1891 -
They married 7/7, 1917 in Chicago, Illinois. Had 5 children, viz; Rebecca, Dorothy, Robert Wilson, Clara and Caroline. The Wilson W. Galloway's live at 769 East Howard, Pasadena, Calif. See the Sketch of Wilson Washington Galloway which follows the Genealogy of his family.

101.768.141.1. Rebecca Galloway (10/24, 1918 -
m. Francis Willard Clark (1/27, 1918 -
They married 6/27, 1942 in Cedarville, Ohio. Had 2 children: Margaret Lucile and Robert Wilson. Rebecca graduated from Denison University in 1940.
1. Margaret Lucile Clark (4/6, 1947 -
2. Robert Wilson Clark (11/17, 1948 -

101.768.141.2. Dorothy Galloway (2/26, 1921 -
m. James Joseph Loftus (3/20, 1918 -
They married 7/4, 1947, in Wash. D.C. Had 2 sons James and Edwin. Dorothy also graduated from DENISON UNIVERSITY at Granville, Ohio. She was in the class of 1941. Dorothy Galloway Loftus and her two sons live at 767 East Howard, Pasadena, Calif. She and her husband divorced.
1. James Joseph Loftus, Jr. (4/30, 1948 -
2. Edwin Wilson Loftus (2/22, 1951 -

101.768.141.3. Robert Wilson Galloway (2/2, 1926 - 8/20, 1926)

101.768.141.4. Clara Galloway (7/4, 1927 -
m. John Oscar Bradfute (5/4, 1925 -
They married 6/24, 1950 in Pasadena, Calif. Have 4 children. Clara Galloway graduated from SCRIPPS COLLEGE, CLAREMONT, CALIFORNIA in 1950. The Bradfutes live at 1560 Queensbury, Los Altos, Calif.
1. Margaret Jean Bradfute (3/14, 1952 -
2. Elizabeth Ellen Bradfute (8/6, 1953 -
3. John Galloway Bradfute (4/5, 1955 -
4. David Wilson Bradfute (6/22, 1957 -

101.768.141.5. Caroline Galloway (12/11, 1930 -
m. George Woodruff (5/9, 1928 -
They married 8/12, 1949 in Las Vegas, Nev. No children. Caroline graduated from the John Muir High School at Pasadena, Calif. They live at 5002 LaSena, Baldwin Park, California.

*

WILSON WASHINGTON GALLOWAY

WILSON WASHINGTON GALLOWAY was born 8/17, 1890 in Xenia, Ohio, the son of EDWIN and MARGARET ELIZA WILSON GALLOWAY. He graduated from the Xenia High School in 1908, and from DENISON UNIVERSITY at Granville, Ohio in 1914.

WILSON GALLOWAY served his country, and was a captain in the Ordnance Department, U. S. Army, 1917-1918 in United States and France, receiving an honorable discharge. Mr. Galloway married LUCILE SUMMERS on July 7, 1917 in Chicago, while attending First Officers Training School at Ft. Sheridan, Ohio. He was manager of the Hagar Paper Co., Cedarville, Ohio from 1922-1938. From 1939-1946, he was a salesman for paper making machinery with Bauer Bros. Company, Springfield, Ohio. From 1947-1957, Mr. Galloway was Purchasing Agent for Transit Mixed Concrete Co. - of Pasadena, Calif. He is now retired and lives at 769 E. Howard, Pasadena.

Five children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Galloway, viz; Rebecca, Dorothy, Robert Wilson, Clara and Caroline.

Mr. Galloway is a member of the American Legion, Knights of the Round Table, Kappa Sigma Fraternity, Scottish Rite Masons and of the First Baptist Church of Pasadena. He is active in his church, being a teacher in the adult Bible Class. He has completed courses in Metaphysics, Psychology and Theology.

*

Let us now read the Genealogy of the second son of EDWIN and MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY (101.768.1.4) viz: DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY (101.768.14.2).

*

101.7681.4.2. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY (6/16, 1892 -
m.(1) Gertrude Stewart Hagar (2/15, 1892 -
They married 6/14, 1916. Had 5 children; Gertrude Hagar, Charles Edwin, Jr., Robert Stewart, John King and Mary Stewart.
1. Gertrude Hagar Galloway (3/6, 1917 -
m.(1) Lincoln Bruce Donaldson
They married 6/14, 1940. One daughter.
1. Gertrude Galloway Donaldson (8/3, 1941 -
m.(2) Anderson Plummer (1911 -
They married , 1946. Two children.
2. Carol Ann Plummer (10/19, 1947 -
3. Charles Plummer (2/20, 1950 -
2. Charles Edwin Galloway, Jr. (2/20, 1919 -
m.(1) Betty Jean Wilson (3/6, 1917 -
They married 3/20, 1942. Two children.
1. Christy Galloway (3/15, 1943 -
2. Leslie Galloway (12/24, 1947 -
m.(2) Joan Christy
They married 9/14, 1957. Joan had been married to Lamar Christy before, by whom she had 4 children.
3. Robert Stewart Galloway (8/20, 1922 - d. inf.)
4. John King Galloway (3/29, 1924 -
m.(1) Elsa Ried
They married 6/14, 1948. Had two children.

1. Michener Galloway (8/6, 1950 -
2. Debbie Galloway (6/21, 1952 -

m.(2) Betty Maxine Spect
They married 7/4, 1958

5. Mary Stewart Galloway (2/15, 1926 -

m. Richard M. Weiser
They married 12/29, 1947 - One Son.

1. Edwin Weiser (9/8, 1950 -
The Weisers live on Red Lodge Road, South Hadley, Massachusetts.

m.(2) Dorothy A. Schmidt (9/19, 1900 -
They married 11/28, 1951.

*
*
*

Let us read the Sketch of DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY, prominent physician and distinguished member of our family.

DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY
(101.768.14.2)

CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY was born June 16, 1892 at XENIA, OHIO. He was the son of EDWIN and MARGARET (WILSON) GALLOWAY. His ancestors came to OHIO on REVOLUTIONARY land grants in 1795 and built the first house in GREENE COUNTY, which is now used as a county museum.

He graduated from the UNIVERSITY of CHICAGO in 1918 (B.S. degree) and received his M.D. from RUSH MEDICAL COLLEGE in 1920. He interned at Evanston and Chicago Lying-in Hospitals. He did post graduate work at Harvard, Edinburgh and Vienna.

Dr. Galloway has practiced Gynecology and Obstetrics at Evanston, Ill. since 1923. He joined the Faculty of Northwestern University in 1929 as an Instructor, became Associate and now Ass't. Professor of Obstetrics and Gynecology since 1937. He is a Diplomat of the American Board of Obstetrics and Gynecology. He is also a member of the American Medical Association, American College of Surgeons, American College of Obstetrics and Gynecology; a Fellow of the International College of Surgeons. He belongs to the Central Association of Obstetrics and Gynecologists, the Chicago Academy of Medicine, the Chicago Gynecological Society of which he was President from 1941-1942. Dr. Galloway is a member of the Medical History Society and the Little Travel Club of Gynecologists.

Dr. Galloway belongs to the following social clubs and fraternities: University Club of Chicago, the University Club of Evanston, the Skokie Country Club and the Adventurers Club of Chicago. He is a member of Kappa Sigma and Alpha Kappa Kappa. Besides these organizations, Dr. Galloway is a Mason, and Knight Templar, and a Shriner.

DR. GALLOWAY has written chapters in 4 text books and some 45 articles for various medical journals.

His war record covers WWI and II. He took Student Training at Rush Medical and at Ft. Sheridan and Camp Grant, 18 months during World War I. In World War II, he was a Major in the Medical Corp. of U. S. Army, 1942 - 1946. He was Commanding Officer of 2nd Station Hospital in the Southwest Pacific.

His first wife, GERTRUDE STEWART HAGAR, by whom he had 5 children died, and on November 28, 1951 he married MISS DOROTHY A. SCHMIDT. They live at 1500 Hinman Ave., Evanston, Illinois and Dr. Galloway's office is at 636 Church Street.

DR. GALLOWAY is not only well known and respected among his medical colleagues but has endeared himself to his legion of patients who affectionally call him "DOCTOR CHARLIE".

*

MIRIAM GALLOWAY BARKER, sister of Dr. Galloway, wrote that her brother Charles had visited WIGTON and KIRKCUDBRIGHT COUNTIES in SCOTLAND and had information regarding the graves of our Galloway forebears there. Let us read the genealogy of MIRIAM GALLOWAY (101.768.14.3) third child of EDWIN and MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY BOWMAN (101.768.14.4) which follows. MIRIAM GALLOWAY BARKER has been an interested and generous contributor to this History.

THE EDWIN GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.768.1.4)
(continued)

101.7681.4.3. MIRIAM GALLOWAY (1/10, 1898 -
m. Marshall Luther Barker

They married 6/16, 1922. Had 2 sons, Charles Wilson and Marshall Luther, Jr. Miriam Galloway graduated from Denison University at Granville, Ohio. The BARKERS live at 5758 Brown Road, Rt. 1, Oxford, Ohio. Mrs. Barker wrote that DENISON UNIVERSITY was the ALMA MATER of many members of their family. This college was founded in 1831 and is located about 30 miles northeast of Columbus, Ohio.

1. Charles Wilson Barker (2/11, 1924 -
m. Marjory Ellen Brown (2/11, 1924 -

They married 12/27, 1948. Had 3 children; David Brown, Rebecca Ellen and Ralph Edwin.

1. David Brown Barker (11/25, 1951 -
2. Rebecca Ellen Barker (5/15, 1953 -
3. Ralph Edwin Barker (12/7, 1954 -

2. Marshall Luther Barker, Jr. (5/3, 1926 -
m. Barbara Brown (4/20, 1930 -

They married 6/16, 1950. Had 3 children; Dale Edwin, Philip Alan and Carolyn Sue.

1. Dale Edwin Barker (7/23, 1953 -
2. Philip Alan Barker (12/21, 1954 -
3. Carolyn Sue Barker (3/21, 1957 -

*

101.7681.4.4. MARGARET KING GALLOWAY (Easter, 4/15, 1900 -
m. Wesley Bowman (8/3, 1898 -

They married 8/3, 1926. Had 2 children. They live at 640 Kenilworth Terrace, Kenilworth, Illinois.

1. Margaret Alice Bowman (7/28, 1933 -
m. Wallace Everitt Brown (12/20, 1929 -

They married 9/5, 1953. One son.

1. Wesley Bowman Brown (2/27, 1956 -

2. David Galloway Bowman (1/15, 1937 -

David attends DENISON UNIVERSITY, where he will graduate with a B.S. degree in 1959.

*

MARGARET KING GALLOWAY graduated from DENISON UNIVERSITY with a B. S. degree. She wrote that her husband has an impressive list of achievements. I regret she did not send his biography for this history.

*
*
*

The last 2 sons of WASHINGTON (101.768.1) and MARY JANE ANDERSON GALLOWAY are WILLIAM HARRY (101.768.1.5) who died in infancy; and LEIGH ANDERSON GALLOWAY (101.768.1.6). Let us study their genealogy.

101.768.1.5. WILLIAM HARRY GALLOWAY (9/17, 1867 - 8/18, 1869)
"HARRY" Galloway died at 23 months.

*

101.768.1.6. LEIGH ANDERSON GALLOWAY (11/30, 1869 - 2/13, 1955)
m. Mary Helen Wilson (3/11, 1869 -
They married 5/9, 1893 at Xenia, Ohio. Had no children. MARY HELEN WILSON was the youngest sister of MARGARET ELIZA WILSON, wife of Edwin Galloway (101.768.1.4). Brothers married sisters. LEIGH and MARY WILSON GALLOWAY moved to Santa Ana, California on 11/10, 1900 from Xenia, Ohio. In 1925, they moved to Laguna Beach, California where he opened a partnership in a hardware store. He retired in 1951, at 82 years of age, due to a fall in the store. He passed away in Pasadena in 1955, Feb. 13. His widow, now 92, a wheel chair invalid, due to a broken hip, lives with her nephew WILSON GALLOWAY at 769 E. Howard Street in Pasadena. Dr. Charlie Galloway wrote that she is still as "sharp as a whip".

*

This completes the family of WASHINGTON (101.768.1) and MARY JANE ANDERSON GALLOWAY, the first son of ANDREW (101.7.6.8) and MARY COLLINS GALLOWAY. They had 10 children. We now read about the next 4 daughters, the first two having died young.

THE ANDREW GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.6.8)
(continued)

101.76.8.2. REBECCA GALLOWAY (10/9, 1822 - 9/29, 1829)

*
*
*

101.76.8.3. LYDIA GALLOWAY (7/23, 1824 - 9/28, 1828)

*
*
*

101.76.8.4. ELIZA ANN GALLOWAY (8/9, 1826 - 7/16, 1866)
m. JOHN A. BARBER (12/24, 1823 - 7/10, 1893)
They married 12/21, 1848. Had 2 sons. They lived at Cedarville, Ohio.
101.768.4.1. JOHN ANDREW BARBER (3/31, 1851 - 9/21, 1852)
101.768.4.2. WILLIAM H. BARBER (7/10, 1853 -)
m. Lucy A. Tarbox (2/4, 1854 -
They married 1/17, 1878. No further record.

*
*
*

101.76.8.5. ELLEN GALLOWAY (8/4, 1828 - 8/12, 1904)
m. DAVID A. GREGG (6/13, 1835 -
They married 3/1, 1859. Had 4 children, viz: Mary Belle, William Brown, Andrew Galloway and Juliaetta.
101.768.5.1. MARY BELLE GREGG (1865 -
m. George H. Marshall (2/15, 1850 - 10/12, 1906)
They married 11/26, 1891. Had 3 children; Andrew William, Ivy and George Clark.
1. Andrew William Marshall (12/1, 1892 -
2. Ivy Marshall (9/24, 1894 -
3. George Clark Marshall (8/12, 1896 -
101.768.5.2. WILLIAM BROWN GREGG (1865 -
m.(1) Florence R. Brewer (5/5, 1862 - 5/10, 1880)
They married 12/9, 1885. One girl.
1. Ada Jeanette Gregg (1/28, 1888 -
m.(2) Anna Lewis (12/1, 1863
They married 11/17, 1892. Two children. David Lewis and Helen. In genealogical order, they are 2 & 3.
2. Davis Lewis Gregg (11/13, 1893 -
3. Helen Gregg (3/24, 1896 -
101.768.5.3. ANDREW GALLOWAY GREGG (7/23, 1866 -
101.768.5.4. JULIAETTE GREGG (2/7, 1868 -
m. Ellsworth J. Lowery (12/22,1864 -
They married 10/3, 1889. Had 3 children, David Arthur, Charles Ellsworth and Glen.
1. David Arthur Lowery (9/27, 1893 -
2. Charles Ellsworth Lowery (7/9, 1895 -
3. Glen Lowery (2/2, 1892 -

*
*
*

The last 5 children of ANDREW (101.7.6.8) and MARY COLLINS GALLOWAY were William Collins, Samuel, Isabelle, Julia Ann and Harrison Andrew. The data we have concerning them follows.

THE ANDREW GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.6.8)

The Last Five Children

101.76.8.6. WILLIAM COLLINS GALLOWAY (9/11, 1831 - 2/26, 1876)
m. Sarah Bennett (9/18, 1848 -
They married 6/16, 1873. No further record. William C. Galloway did not marry until he was 42 years old and died three years later in 1876. There is no record of any children, nor do I know whether his widow married again or not. She was only 28 when he died, so perhaps some one in this family can add to this information.

*
*
*

101.76.8.7. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (10/18, 1833 - 9/23, 1914)
m. Mary A. Morse (10/18, 1842 - 1/26, 1916)
They married 5/24, 1866. Had 5 children, viz: Clara May, William Clarence, Julia Rebecca, Samuel Richard and Frank Wilford. This family lived in Xenia, Ohio.

1. CLARA MAY GALLOWAY (4/5, 1869 - 1/13, 1922)

*

2. WILLIAM CLARENCE GALLOWAY (3/12, 1871 - 7/21, 1871)

*

3. JULIA REBECCA GALLOWAY (9/18, 1873 -
m. Edward Emanuel Olds (6/10, 1878 -
They married 6/29, 1920. No further record.

*

4. SAMUEL RICHARD GALLOWAY (12/3, 1876 -

*

5. FRANK WILFORD GALLOWAY (1/16, 1880 -
m. Gertrude L. Long (9/5, 1882 -
They married 6/4, 1906. No further record.

*
*
*

101.76.8.8. ISABELLE GALLOWAY (10/15, 1835 - 7/28, 1849)

*
*
*

101.76.8.9. JULIA ANN GALLOWAY (12/16, 1838 - 1924)
m. JOHN F. TAYLOR (3/2, 1838 - 8/11, 1887)
They married 11/16, 1881. No further record.

*
*
*

101.76.8.10. HARRISON ANDREW GALLOWAY (7/19, 1842 -
m. KATIE E. R. BARRITT (12/24, 1867 -
They married 9/14, 1887. Had 4 children. They lived at Stroud, Oklahoma. There are many Galloways living in this vicinity today.

1. ANDREW BARRITT GALLOWAY (7/28, 1889 -
m.

*

2. EDWARD BOWMAN GALLOWAY (6/23, 1892 -
m.

*

3. HARRISON JULIAN GALLOWAY (7/28, 1894 -
m.

*

4. MARY GALLOWAY (4/2, 1899

*

DR. CHARLES EDWIN GALLOWAY wrote that he recalls his uncle, HARRISON GALLOWAY well, "A grand man, tall, erect, born 7/19, 1842. Married a young woman when 45 years old, had 4 children and lived to see them all married.

*

*

*

The last 2 children of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6) follow. They are ANN (101.7.6.9) and ANTHONY (101.7.6.10). Let us read about them.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

ANN GALLOWAY (101.7.6.9)

101.7.6.9. ANN GALLOWAY (4/9, 1799 - 12/28, 1829)
m. JOHN JACOBY (4/25, 1797 - 12/ , 1846)
They married 2/11, 1819. Had 5 children, viz: James, William and Sarah (twins), Rebecca and Martha.
WILLIAM H. BIGGER states in his book "OUR CREATIVE YEARS, A HISTORY of the SUGAR CREEK UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH" (Greene County, near Bellbrook, Ohio) that "the first baptism was about September 1, 1804, held in JAMES GALLOWAY'S barn, with Ann and Anthony" (see next page) "receiving the sacrament". Ann was 5 years old at the time and Anthony but a few weeks of age. Ann and Anthony's mother died 8 years later.

101.76.9.1. JAMES JACOBY (8/5, 1820 - 8/5, 1825)

*
*
*

101.76.9.2. WILLIAM JACOBY (6/6, 1822 - 1893)
William and Sarah Jacoby were twins.

*
*
*

101.76.9.3. SARAH JACOBY (6/6, 1822 -)
m. James M. Reeder (2/23, 1813 - 8/12, 1880)
They married 3/2, 1840. Had 6 children, viz; William, Enos, Martha Ann, Jacob Jacoby, John Lewis and Emma June.

1. William Reeder (4/1, 1850 -)
m. Ella J. Pierson (7/9, 1862 -)
They married 8/22, 1888. Had 2 children.
1. Charles Vincent Reeder (7/11, 1890 -
2. Mary Florence Reeder (5/11, 1894 -

*

2. Enos Reeder (6/11, 1853 - 3/29, 1897)

*

3. Martha Ann Reeder (10/5, 1855 - 1/31, 1884)

*

4. Jacob Jacoby Reeder (8/31, 1857 - 6/23, 1863)

*

5. John Lewis Reeder (9/22, 1859 -)

*

6. Emma June Reeder (10/27, 1862 -)
m. Jesse Freemont Dixon (1857 -)
They married 6/18, 1896. One daughter.
1. Sarah Catherine Dixon (9/10, 1897 -

*
*
*

101.76.9.4. REBECCA JACOBY (11/19, 1824 -)
m. Grafton Tanquary
They married 11/22, 1848. Had 7 children, viz: Lydia Ann, Mary Alice, John William and Benjamin Joseph (twins) Julia Eleanor, Grafton Everett and Martha Frances.

1. Lydia Ann Tanquary (11/31, 1850 - 3/3, 1852)
*
2. Mary Alice Tanquary (6/29, 1852 -
*
3. John William Tanquary (3/25,1854-)
*
twins
4. Benjamin Joseph Tanquary (3/25,1854-)
m. Celeste Coil
They married 11/10, 1882. One girl.
1. Rebecca Coil Tanquary (5/14, 1888 -
*
5. Julia Eleanor Tanquary (10/11, 1856 - 9/21, 1865)
*
6. Grafton Everett Tanquary (7/21, 1859 -
m. Sue McMurray
They married 3/25, 1890. One son.
1. Grafton Peters Tanquary (5/12, 1892 -
*
7. Martha Frances Tanquary (4/7, 1862 -
*
*
*

101.76.9.5. MARTHA JACOBY (6/9, 1829 - 3/13, 1889)
m. Benjamin Dull
They married 5/7, 1850. Martha Jacoby was only 6 months old when her mother died, and 15 years old when her father died.
*
*
*

This concludes all I have been able to get on the Ann Galloway (101.76.9) and John Jacoby family. We now study the last child of James Galloway, Sr. (101.7.6) and Rebecca Junkin, viz; ANTHONY GALLOWAY (101.7.6.10).

THE JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.6)

ANTHONY GALLOWAY (101.76.10)

101.7.6.10. ANTHONY GALLOWAY (7/23, 1804 -)
m. CATHERINE JUNKIN

They married 4/16, 1833. Had 10 children, viz; James, Henry, William, Holliday, Calvin, Casper, Albert, Andrew and 2 others.

ANTHONY GALLOWAY was only 8 years old when his mother died in August 1812. Since his next older sister was only 5 years older than he, perhaps Anthony went to live with Rebecca who married in December after their Mother's death. The other 7 of JAMES GALLOWAY, SENIOR's children were all sons. There are many instances where the Galloways married into the Junkin family. Anthony was no exception. However, I am unable to say whether she was related to his mother or not.

It is regrettable there is such meager data on this family. I hope those knowing more will inform your author, that the data may be distributed at a later date.

101.76.10.1. JAMES GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.2. HENRY GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.3. WILLIAM GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.4. HOLLIDAY GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.5. CALVIN GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.6. CASPER GALLOWAY
m.

They married . Had 3 children, viz; Dona, Catherine and M.

1. Dona Galloway
2. Catherine Galloway
3. M Galloway

*

101.76.10.7. ALBERT GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.8. ANDREW GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.9. GALLOWAY
*

101.76.10.10. GALLOWAY
*
*
*

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR., the father of Anthony remarried when ANTHONY was 13. Let us read of this second marriage.

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR.
(101.7.6)

HIS

SECOND MARRIAGE

TO

TAMAR WILSON

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9)
(Second Marriage)

101.7.6. JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (5/1, 1750 - 8/6, 1838)
m.(2) TAMAR WILSON (1758 - 11/22, 1842)

They married 2/13, 1817, five years after the death of his first wife, REBEKAH JUNKIN. All of his children were married except Andrew and Anthony by this time.

The JAMES GALLOWAY family had been very active in missionary work and the "FEMALE SOCIETY" of MASSIE'S CREEK was the first women's Missionary Society in the North West Territory, having been organized October 6, 1817. Among the officers chosen was: "Treasurer, MRS. JAMES GALLOWAY" - and listed in MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY'S very interesting book "THE GALLOWAY FAMILY" are the Charter members of this Society and the donors. Among them "Tamar Galloway, $1.00", which sum of money was to be paid at each meeting of the Society. It is interesting to note that only one other person gave this amount - the rest being 50¢ or less. TAMAR WILSON GALLOWAY was the first Treasurer of the Society.

*

This concludes our data on JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. son of GEORGE (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY. Their next two children were MARTHA (101.7.7) and SARAH GALLOWAY (101.7.8). Let us read about MARTHA GALLOWAY.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

MARTHA GALLOWAY (101.7.7)

101.7.7. MARTHA GALLOWAY (4/25, 1752 -
m. LAUNCELOT JUNKIN

In her father's will, we know that Martha probably never came West to Kentucky or Ohio, but remained in PENNSYLVANIA. He states: "daughter MARTHA, wife of LAUNCELOT JUNKINS, to have certain property, if she comes to this country" and this will was enacted in JEFFERSON COUNTY, KENTUCKY on May 1, 1785 so we know by 'this country', her father referred to KENTUCKY. However, I notice there was a MARTHA JUNKIN among the donors at Massie's Creek "Female Society" - (Missionary) in 1817 - so she may have come to Ohio after the death of her father, as she was still under 40 years of age when he died.

The relationship of LAUNCELOT JUNKIN to MARTHA GALLOWAY'S mother has not been established by your author, however it is very probable that LAUNCELOT JUNKIN was a brother to the REBEKAH JUNKIN who married Martha's brother, James Galloway (101.7.6), the first time, and he was no doubt a close relative of sister Jane Galloway's (101.7.3) husband, WILLIAM JUNKIN. In those early days of sparse settlements and communications, and dangerous travel, cousins often married cousins and families intermarried many times.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

SARAH GALLOWAY (101.7.8)

101.7.8. SARAH GALLOWAY (abt. 1754 - prob d. ante 1785)
m. JOSEPH WILSON

Mr. King tells us that Squire George Galloway (101.2.1) the only son of William by his first wife, Catherine Thompson (who died in Pennsylvania) "was placed after his mother's death (1770) with his aunt SALLIE COOPER WILSON, and who afterwards moved to Adams County, Ohio". From this we might infer that Sarah Galloway married first a Mr. Cooper, as middle names were not commonly used before 1800.

There is no mention made of SARAH GALLOWAY in her father's will, dated 1785. Perhaps she was deceased before this date.

*
*
*

We conclude this GALLOWAY HISTORY with the last son of GEORGE and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7) of PENNSYLVANIA, their 9th and last child being JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9).

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR.
(101.7.9)

SON

OF

GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7)

AND

REBECCA JUNKIN

PENNSYLVANIA, KENTUCKY and INDIANA

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9)

SKETCH

JOSEPH GALLOWAY was born January 8, 1757 in MIFFLIN COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA, the 9th child of GEORGE (101.7) and REBECCA JUNKIN GALLOWAY of Pennsylvania. Like his brothers, he served in the AMERICAN REVOLUTION. He was a private in the 5th Battalion, 3rd Class, 3rd Company from Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. (Recorded in the Pa. Archives, 5th Ser., 6th Vol., p. 337). He also served in the 8th Battalion (Pa. Arch. Ser V, V. 6, p. 569). Further reference may be found in Robinson's "History of Green County, Ohio".

JOSEPH GALLOWAY lived on the homestead tract, but was much given to speculation and consequently was willing to sell parts of land, which his neighbor, Samuel Wharton, was always ready to buy. Eventually Wharton owned the whole tract. There is record that JOSEPH GALLOWAY took a claim for 30 Acres on September 3, 1785.

After the sale of his land, JOSEPH GALLOWAY and his sons, William, James, George and Joseph, Jr., moved West, taking his father GEORGE GALLOWAY (101.7) with them. Where they first settled, I am not certain, but the Father made a will in Kentucky, which is recorded in JEFFERSON COUNTY in Bk I, p. 98 - dated May 1,1785. (See p. 31 of this Book). This will was apparently a second will as he states in it, "I do not by any means revoke or discount my former will made in PENNSYLVANIA".

JOSEPH GALLOWAY married twice. By his first wife, ISABELLE ORR, whom he married in 1783, he had 5 children: George, William, John, Jane and Isabelle. By his second wife AGNES "POLLY" CROSS, he also had 5 children, viz: Joseph, Jr., James, Sophia, Ann Eliza and Agnes.

I do not know where or when his wives died but JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. died on August 12, 1838 at WOLF LAKE, INDIANA, Noble County.

*

Let us look at the RECORD of JOSEPH GALLOWAY (101.7.9) last child of GEORGE of PENNSYLVANIA and study his Genealogy.

A.N. Since Joseph brought two sons by the first wife, Isabelle Orr, and two by the second, Agnes Cross, from Pennsylvania to Kentucky then we must assume that his first wife died in Pennsylvania and he married the second time there also.

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY (101.7.9)

RECORD

101.7.9. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (1/8, 1757 - 8/12, 1838)
m.(1) ISABELLE ORR
They married in 1783. Had 5 children.
101.7.9.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY (6/4, 1784 - 1/27, 1857)
m. Rebekah Galloway (10/7, 1791 - 2/25, 1876) (101.76.6)
101.7.9.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY
m. Orr
101.7.9.3. JOHN GALLOWAY
m. Nancy Humphrey
101.7.9.4. JANE GALLOWAY (1791 - 1/11, 1873)
101.7.9.5. ISABELLE GALLOWAY (1797 - 11/ , 1850)
m. Nathaniel Miars

*

m.(2) AGNES "POLLY" CROSS
They married . Had 5 children.
101.7.9.6. JAMES GALLOWAY (12/25, 1800 - 1852)
m. Hannah Taylor (- 1837)
101.7.9.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. (12/5, 1802 - 7/18, 1861)
m.(1) Catherine Olihivine (10/8, 1804 - 9/17, 1835)
m.(2) Frances Town (7/4, 1814 - 8/16, 1875)
101.7.9.8. SOPHIA GALLOWAY (- 10/8, 1871)
m. Oliver Johnston
101.7.9.9. ANN ELIZABETH GALLOWAY
m. Tingley
101.7.9.10. AGNES GALLOWAY
m. John Bryan

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR.
(101.7.9)

HIS

FIRST MARRIAGE

TO

ISABELLE ORR

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9)

101.7.9. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (1/8, 1757 - 8/12, 1838)

Joseph married twice. He had 5 children by the 1st marriage and 5 by the second.

m.(1) ISABELLE ORR

They married about 1783. Had 5 children, viz; George, William, John, Jane and Isabelle.

101.7.9.1. GEORGE GALLOWAY (6/4, 1784 - 1/27, 1857)

m. REBEKAH GALLOWAY (10/7, 1791 - 2/25, 1876)

They married 12/3, 1812. This couple were first cousins, REBEKAH being the daughter of JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6). They were both grandchildren of GEORGE and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.7) of PENNSYLVANIA. Perhaps Rebekah's glamorous romance with the Indian Chief, TECUMSEH, who fell in love with her, and asked her hand in marriage, had something to do with her future love, as she finally married her first cousin, George Galloway. See this under (101.7.6.6) REBEKAH GALLOWAY(pp309). GEORGE and REBEKAH GALLOWAY had 6 children, viz; James Collins, Ann, Martha, Madison, Eleanor and William.

This family of GEORGE and REBEKAH GALLOWAY GALLOWAY has been covered under the JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.6) line, REBEKAH being the 6th child of JAMES and REBEKAH JUNKIN GALLOWAY. So turn back to pp309, and read about the REBEKAH GALLOWAY (101.7.6.6) and GEORGE GALLOWAY family.

Many of their descendants showed great interest in their family genealogy, particularly DR. WM ALBERT GALLOWAY (101.76.6.4) and GEORGE W. KENDALL(101.766.5.2)Turn topp.316 &319and read about their worthwhile contribution to our family.

*
*
*

101.7.9.2. WILLIAM GALLOWAY

m. ORR

They married . Had 3 children. No doubt William's wife was a relative of his mother Isabelle Orr.

1. MARY GALLOWAY

*

2. ISABELLE GALLOWAY

m. James Campbell

*

3. HANNAH GALLOWAY

*
*
*

101.7.9.3. JOHN GALLOWAY

m. NANCY HUMPHREY

*
*
*

101.7.9.4. JANE GALLOWAY (1791 - 1/11, 1793)

*

*

*

101.7.9.5. ISABELLE GALLOWAY (1797 - 11/ , 1850)

m. NATHANIEL MIARS

They married 2/10, 1820. Had 5 children.

1. MAXWELL MIARS

*

2. ANDERSON MIARS (- 1859)

*

3. SAVANNAH MIARS

*

4. ELIZA ANN MIARS

*

5. ELIZA JANE MIARS

*

*

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. married secondly, AGNES "POLLY"CROSS, by whom he also had 5 children.

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR.
(101.7.9)

HIS

SECOND MARRIAGE

TO

AGNES "POLLY" CROSS

THE GEORGE GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9)
(His second marriage)

101.7.9. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (1/8, 1757 - 8/12, 1838)
m.(2) AGNES "POLLY" CROSS
They married . Joseph had 5 children by this second wife also. This being the genealogy of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR these children will follow in chronological descendancy, numbering No. 6 thru No. 10. The names of these 5 children are; James, Joseph, Jr., Sophia, Ann Eliza and Agnes.

*

Before beginning the genealogy of the children of JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.9.6), the first son JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9) by his second wife AGNES CROSS, I would like to say that there has been some controversy about the descendants of James' 5th son, SAMUEL. Some of the descendants feel they come from George SAMUEL (called GEORGE ROSS, on his gravestone) (101.729.6.- p.266) son of Samuel Junkin Galloway. So on December 11, 1958 I received a letter from MRS. EDNA HUFFMAN of Columbus, Ohio, a granddaughter of SAMUEL JUNKIN GALLOWAY (101.729 - See pp. 265g & 266a) disclaiming these Joseph Galloway descendants as being her 1st cousins. I also telephoned another SAMUEL JUNKIN DESCENDANT, a great grandson, WILLIAM RALSTON GALLOWAY at Cincinnati, and he also disclaimed these descendants as 1st cousins of his father. With this late proof at hand, I feel every confidence that the SAMUEL GALLOWAY, 5th son of JAMES of whom we shall now read, is the correct ancestor of Gertrude, Mildred, Floyd, Roy, Finnell, Mabel, Jesse, Miriam, Everett and Ethel Galloway (pp.354-358)

If there are those who can prove differently please send documented data, in order that this line may be changed, if wrong.

*

Let us study the Genealogy of JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.9.6) and his wife HANNAH TAYLOR.

THE JOSEPH GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.9)

JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.9.6)

101.7.9.6. JAMES GALLOWAY (12/25, 1800 - 1852)
m. HANNAH TAYLOR (- 1837)
They married 8/3, 1824. Had 6 children, viz; John W. A., Joseph, Andrew, Amanda, Samuel and William Henry Harrison. This family lived in Pendleton County, Kentucky.

101.79.6.1. JOHN W. A. GALLOWAY (8/22, 1825 -
m.(1) Isabelle Buick (11/7, 1827 - 6/27, 1850)
They married 9/27, 1846. By this marriage John Galloway had 4 children; Rebecca E., Martha, Isabelle and Alice. He married twice more, but there is no record of any children by these wives.

101.796.1.1. Rebecca E. Galloway (8/17, 1847 -
m. William G. Nash (7/6, 1835 -
They married 11/17, 1866. Had 8 children.
1. L. B. Nash (2/27, 1868 -
m. Winona M. Berryman (12/11, 1873 -
They married 6/25, 1895.
2. Estella Nash (2/12, 1870 -
m. Carl H. Gifford (3/22, 1867 -
They married 5/23, 1894.
3. John R. Nash (10/20, 1872 -
m. Jennie Friar (10/25, 1872 -
They married 9/30, 1896.
4. Laura Nash (2/17, 1875 -
m. Frank Burkhart (2/24, 1873 -
5. Lula D. Nash (2/17, 1875 -
Lula and Laura were twins.
6. Jean Bonnie Nash (3/24, 1881 -
7. William G. Nash (7/2, 1883 -
8. Robert R. Nash (12/11, 1887 -

101.796.1.2. Martha Galloway (9/22, 1849 -
m. Aaron McLaughlin (8/5, 1848 -
They married 12/21, 1869. Had 5 children, viz; Frank, Maggie, Alice, Effie and Lelia.
1. Frank McLaughlin (12/12, 1870 -
m. Ella McShane (3/18, 1868 -
They married 4/5, 1895.
2. Margaret McLaughlin (9/8, 1873 -
3. Alice McLaughlin (3/18, 1877 -
4. Effie McLaughlin (8/20, 1884 -
5. Lelia McLaughlin (4/6, 1887 -

*

101.796.1.3. Isabelle Galloway (1850 -

*

101.796.1.4. Alice Galloway (1850 -

*

*

101.79.6.1. JOHN W. A. GALLOWAY (8/22, 1825 -
m.(2) JANE HARDY (3/6, 1822 - 9/15, 1887)
They married 8/28, 1851, the year after the death of JOHN W. A. GALLOWAY'S first wife. Isabella and Alice, the last 2 children by his first wife were no doubt twins, and just a year old when their father remarried.

*

*

m.(3) PHEOBE JENNIE LEIGHTON
I have no record of the date of marriage nor of any children by this wife.

*

We now list the names of the next 3 children of JAMES GALLOWAY and HANNAH TAYLOR (101.7.9.6), Joseph, Andrew and Amanda.

*

*

*

101.79.6.2. JOSEPH GALLOWAY
No record.

*

101.79.6.3. ANDREW GALLOWAY
No record.

*

101.79.6.4. AMANDA GALLOWAY
No record.

*

It is to be hoped that the records of these three children of JAMES and HANNAH TAYLOR GALLOWAY can be found.

*

Only within the past few months have I been able to contact any descendant of the JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. family. PATTON GALLOWAY WHEELER (101.796.5.5.2) of COLUMBUS, OHIO and PARIS, KENTUCKY has been very interested in trying to find her "SAMUEL GALLOWAY". Her confusion is understandable as there have been many Samuels, and also the data has not been kept accurately nor fully, on many of our lines. But by perseverance and evidence available, we are now certain that the fifth son of JAMES GALLOWAY (101.7.9.6) and grandson of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9) is her lineal ancestor, SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.796.5). Altho we do not have all the data complete on this line, let us read that which has been developed recently and hope we can bring out a great deal more information to be addended on a later supplement as various members read this book. If those persons having information will take the interest and time to forward it to me, I am quite sure we can not only bring it up to date but make the entire JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. history very complete.

Let us read the data we have on SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.79.6.5) and his wife ELIZABETH WYATT.

THE JAMES GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.7.9.6)

SAMUEL GALLOWAY (101.796.5)

101.79.6.5. SAMUEL GALLOWAY (b. abt 1833 -
m. ELIZABETH WYATT (- d. at 63 yrs. of age)
They married . Had 8 children, viz; Elihu, James R., William Harrison, George Washington, Ulysses Simpson Grant, Joseph, Mary and Elizabeth. Samuel Galloway lived at Bachelor's Rest, Falmouth, Pendleton County, Kentucky. He spent some time in Indiana, where his grandfather died, near Wolfe Lake, Noble County, Indiana.

On a recent visit to the home of Mrs. Floyd Emerson Galloway of Paris, Kentucky - she produced a little old chest with sufficient documentary proof to place their family under the 5th child of James and Hannah Taylor Galloway. There were several interesting old documents from the Taylors."Betsy" Wyatt was a Methodist Minister's daughter.

101.796.5.1. Elihu Galloway

*

101.796.5.2. James R. Galloway

*

101.796.5.3. William Harrison Galloway

*

101.796.5.4. George Washington Galloway
m. Mary F.
They married . George made a deed to Joseph in 1886. They lived at Shawnee, Okla.

*

*

MR. WILSON GALLOWAY (101.768.14.1) of the JAMES GALLOWAY, SR. line, and son of family historians EDWIN and MARGARET WILSON GALLOWAY (101.768.1.4) wrote recently that there were numerous GALLOWAYS in OKLAHOMA. I have written to various locales in Oklahoma, but as this book goes to press, have received no response. However a genealogist never gives up, so I feel certain, further contacts will be made and much interesting data will come forth, to be published in the supplement later. So the records of the first 4 children (all sons) of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH WYATT GALLOWAY, at present, are unavailable but their fifth son is the grandfather of PATTON GALLOWAY WHEELER, who is desirous of learning more about her lineal ancestors. Her grandfather was ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT GALLOWAY (101.796.5.5). Let us read the genealogy of his family.

*

*

*

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.796.5)

ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT GALLOWAY (101.796.5.5)

101.796.5.5. ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT GALLOWAY (3/4, 1863 - 1948)
m. Alice Josephone Moreland (- 1949)
They married about 1885. Had 9 children, viz; Gertrude, Mildred, Floyd Emerson, Roy Clark, Finnell, Mabel, Jesse, Miriam, Ethel and Everett.

101.7965.5.1. GERTRUDE GALLOWAY (1886 - d. inf.)

*

101.7965.5.2. MILDRED GALLOWAY (7/10, 1888 -
Mildred owns a hat shop in Rome, Georgia. She is unmarried.

*

* 101.7965.5.3. FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY (9/10, 1890 - 9/19, 1955)
m.(1) Ruth Sugg of Huntsville, Ala.
They married in 1924. Had 1 daughter.
1. Mary Ann Galloway (11/3, 1926 -
m. Shelby Whiting Darbishire (10/15, 1924 -
They married 8/28, 1949. Had 2 girls.
1. Mary Whiting Darbishire (6/8, 1950 -
2. Patton Elizabeth Darbishire (4/ , 1955 -

*

m.(2) Martha Gardener (8/18, 1905 -
They married 6/8, 1929. Had 2 children, Patton and Floyd Emerson, Jr.
2. PATTON GALLOWAY (3/31, 1930 -
m. Charles Lovelace Wheeler (7/30, 1925 -
They married 1/26, 1956. They live at 267 Glenmont Ave., Columbus 14, Ohio.
3. Floyd Emerson Galloway, Jr. (7/6, 1932 -
m. Elise Janet Baird (6/6, 1933 -
They married 8/27, 1954. Two children.
1. Martha Elisabeth Galloway (8/26, 1955 -
2. Floyd Emerson Galloway, III (8/6, 1957 -
Floyd E. Galloway, Jr. is with the U. S. Air Force, the 98th Bomb Wing. They live at Lincoln, Nebraska, 4936 Benton Avenue.

*

*

* FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY had a very distinguished career. Let us read about this descendant of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR.

FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY (101.7965.5.3)

SKETCH

From "WHO'S WHO in AMERICA" by the A.N. Marquis Company of Chicago, Illinois about 'NOTABLE LIVING MEN and WOMEN'. Published in 1950, Volume 26, for 1950-1951, (Two years), p. 957.

*

FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY

FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY, army officer; born FALMOUTH, KENTUCKY Sept. 11, 1890. Son of GRANT and ALICE MORELAND GALLOWAY. He was a student at the UNIVERSITY of KENTUCKY 1911-1914; graduated from the Air Service Pilots School in 1921; Air Service Observation School in 1922; Air Corp Tactical School in 1933; Command and General Staff School in 1938; Army War College in 1941. Married 1st RUTH SUGGS, had 1 daughter, MARY ANN. Married 2nd MARTHA GARDENER June 8, 1929; Children - PATTON and FLOYD EMERSON. Fibre specialist with Philippine Government 1914-1917. Commanded 2nd Italian U. S. Army June 16, 1917, and advanced through the grades to Brigadier General Nov. 4, 1942. Served in World War I with AEF in Siberia. Had commanded Bolling Field, Washington, D.C., Maxwell Field, Montgomery, Alabama, Crissy Field, San Francisco and Albrook Field, Canal Zone. Organized and commanded Air Force Service Command in the Caribbean Area. Gen. Galloway was a Mason, a member of the Elks Club, and Army and Navy Club, Washington, D.C. His home; Paris, Kentucky. Address: War Department, Washington, D.C.

*

FLOYD EMERSON GALLOWAY passed away at his home in PARIS, KENTUCKY on September 19, 1955. As stated previously, it was my pleasure in October (1958) to visit Mrs. Galloway and their daughter PATTON, in Paris. They were very cordial and most helpful and interested in helping with the family history. Their home is one of the beautiful old historic homes of PARIS, KENTUCKY and had been described in an article some time ago, by MRS. WADE HAMPTON WHITLEY, a neighbor, as well as Kentucky Historian. This charming place is called "ROSENEATH", located at 506 Vine Street.

*
*
*

The 4th child of ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT and ALICE JOSEPHINE MORELAND GALLOWAY (101.796.5.5) is ROY CLARK GALLOWAY (101.7965.5.5).

*

101.7965.5.4. ROY CLARK GALLOWAY, SR. (4/24, 1892 -
m. Elizabeth Ingels

They married 9/29, 1913. Had 3 children, Roy Clark, Jr., Josephine Alice and Mary Helen. ROY CLARK GALLOWAY, SR. is a farmer, and lives on Redmon Road, PARIS, KENTUCKY. MIRIAM GALLOWAY BARKER, daughter of EDWIN GALLOWAY, of Oxford, Ohio wrote several years ago, that she had called on ROY GALLOWAY and had a very interesting and pleasant visit with him, and that "he could not tell me of any of the exact locations of old Galloway homes, except the one on which the Paris Country Club is located". Mr. ROY GALLOWAY was away on vacation when I was there much to my disappointment, in Octiber, 1958.

I did considerable driving in and around PARIS, EKNTUCKY while I was there recently and the terrain and countryside are unequalled for beauty and charm. The country club lies on the edge of Paris, and is probably within the city limits now. All of that area breathes of history and much of the history was made by our SCOTTS and GALLOWAYS. I had a feeling of reverence and deep gratitude toward OUR PIONEER ANCESTORS, for the heroic part they played in laying one of the most strategic cornerstones of our great nation.

THE ULLYSES SIMPSON GRANT GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.796.55.4)
(continued)

101.796.554.1. Roy Clark Galloway, Jr. (8/4, 1919 -
m. Amelia Allison (3/24, 1919 -
They married 12/24, 1940. Two children.
1. Roy Clark Galloway, III (8/5, 1945 -
2. James Micheal Galloway (7/13, 1947 in Panama
Roy Clark Galloway, Jr. and family live in Frankfort, Kentucky.

101.796.554.2. Josephine Alice Galloway (11/19, 1926 -
m. Samuel William Slover, Jr.
They married 8/14, 1949. Had 2 children.
1. Mark Slover (10/4, 1954 -
2. Elizabeth Ann Slover (3/24, 1955 -
The Slovers live in Phoenix, Arizona.

101.796.554.3. Mary Helen Galloway (1/4, 1931 -
m. Atwell Adair (8/31, 1931 -
They married 12/31, 1951. Had 2 children.
1. Jack Ewalt Adair (3/14, 1954 -
2. Jeffery Mason Adair (4/15, 1956 -

*

101.796.55.5. FINNELL WESLEY GALLOWAY (12/19, 1894 -
m. Nell Fithian Crutcher (2/20, 1893 -
They married 6/2, 1923. Had 2 children, Thomas Roddy and William Grant. Finnell W. Galloway is a banker at Maysville, Kentucky. They live at Springdale, Ky. Route 1.

101.796.555.1. Thomas Roddy Galloway (4/13, 1926 -
m. Lillian Carroll (9/23, 1934 -
They married 12/21, 1957. They live at 1007 Crest Circle, Cincinnati, Ohio.

101.796.555.2. William Grant Galloway (12/15, 1928 -
m. Joyce Ann Kemper (8/23, 1934 -
They married 5/6, 1956. They live on Sunset Drive, Frankfort, Kentucky.

*

101.796.55.6. MABEL GALLOWAY (12/9, 1898 - 8/ , 1923)
m. Wallace O. Kiser
They married . One son.
1. Fred Walker Kiser (8/ , 1923 -

*

101.796.55.7. JESSE E. GALLOWAY, SR. (12/1, 1900 -
m. Paulina Owens (1/26, 1903 -
They married . Had 7 children.
Jesse is a farmer in Scott County, Kentucky.
1. Armeda Vivian Galloway (6/20, 1922 -
m. Gordon Mercer
They married . One son.
1. Gordon Thomas Mercer (6/23, 1957 -
2. Marjorie Owen Galloway (3/23, 1927 -
m. Harold Crawford
They married . Two Children.
1. Patricia Constance Crawford (9/5, 1951 -
2. Terrisa Jo Crawford (10/29, 1955 -

3. Barbara Lon Galloway (8/25, 1930 -
4. Paulina Sharp Galloway (12/23, 1931 -
m. Gene Carter
5. Jesse E. Galloway, Jr. (11/25, 1933 -
m. Bernise Blair
6. Harry Lee Galloway (3/21, 1937 -
7. John Lynn Galloway (4/25, 1940 -

*

101.796.55.8. MIRIAM ETHEL GALLOWAY (4/ , 1902 -
m. Maurice Clark
They married . Had 2 children.
1. Ann Whitney Clark
2. Martha Clark
m.
They married . No children.

*

101.796.55.9. EVERETT GALLOWAY, SR. (12/ , 1905 -
m. Hallie Frank
They married . Three children.
1. Everett Galloway, Jr.
2. Galloway
3. Galloway

*
*
*

This completes the data on the ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT and ALICE JOSEPHINE MORELAND GALLOWAY family (101.796.5.5). SAMUEL and ELIZABETH WYATT GALLOWAY (101.796.5) had 3 more children, Joseph, Mary and Elizabeth.

THE SAMUEL GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.79.6.5)

(The Last three Children)

SAMUEL and ELIZABETH WYATT GALLOWAY had 8 children altogether. We have studied the available data on the first 5, viz: Elihu, James R., William Harrison, George Washington and Ulysses Simpson Grant Galloway. We now give you the names only of the last three, and hope at a later date to have their complete records.

*

101.796.5.6. JOSEPH GALLOWAY

*

101.796.5.7. MARY GALLOWAY

*

101.796.5.8. ELIZABETH GALLOWAY

*

*

*

The 6th and last son of James and Hannah Taylor Galloway (101.79.6) was William Henry Harrison (101.79.6.6).

THE JAMES GALLOWAY FAMILY (101.79.6)

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON (101.796.6)

101.79.6.6. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON GALLOWAY (1833 -
WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON GALLOWAY was the last son of JAMES and HANNAH TAYLOR GALLOWAY (101.79.6). There is no further record.

*
*
*

This completes the Genealogy of JAMES GALLOWAY (101.79.6) the 6th child of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9) and the first child by his second wife, AGNES "POLLY" CROSS. Their next child, also a son, was JOSEPH, JR. (101.79.7).

THE JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. FAMILY (101.7.9)

JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. (101.7.9.7)

101.7.9.7. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. (12/2, 1802 - 7/18, 1861)
m(1) CATHERINE OHLIVINE (10/8, 1804 - 9/17, 1835)
They married 12/21, 1824. JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. married twice. By his first wife, CATHERINE OHLIVINE, he had 4 children. She died in 1835, and the next year he married FRANCES TOWN, by whom he had 13 children - 17 children altogether. Their genealogy follows in numerical sequence. The 4 children by the 1st marriage were: Thompson, Charles, Franklin and Elizabeth.

101.79.7.1. THOMPSON GALLOWAY (2/23, 1827 - 7/25, 1844)(17y,5m,2d)

*

101.79.7.2. CHARLES GALLOWAY (3/5, 1829 - 11/10, 1854)(25y,8m,5d)

*

101.79.7.3. FRANKLIN GALLOWAY (12/30, 1831 - 5/7, 1834)(2y,4m,7d)

*

101.79.7.4. ELIZABETH GALLOWAY (5/25, 1834 - 11/9, 1834) (5m)

*

These last 2 children of JOSEPH and CATHERINE OHLIVINE GALLOWAY preceeded their mother in death. So when JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. married secondly, FRANCES TOWN, he had 2 sons, one was 9 years of age, and one was 7.

We now study the 13 children of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR and his second wife.

*

m.(2) FRANCES TOWN (7/4, 1814 - 8/16, 1875)
JOSEPH married FRANCES TOWN, his 2nd wife on 12/9, 1836. They had 13 children (to be No. 5 - No.17), viz; Harrison, Perry, Anderson, Andrew, Catherine, James, Clay, Martha, Scott, Mary, Enna, Joseph and Frances.

101.79.7.5. HARRISON GALLOWAY (12/13, 1837 - 2/25, 1879)
m. Luch Rodebaugh
They married in 1877. No further record.

*

101.79.7.6. PERRY GALLOWAY (12/3, 1838 -
m. Margaret Brumbaugh (1/24, 1837 -
They married 3/11, 1858. Had 9 children; Mary J., Elizabeth Town, Emma N., Joseph W., Ernest H., Nellie M., Charles A., Alva E. and Harry L.

101.797.6.1. Mary J. Galloway
m. Benjamin Whirledge
They married 10/25, 1880. Had 2 children, Maude and Claude.
1. Maude Whirledge (11/15, 1881 -
2. Claude Whirledge (8/20, 1884 -

101.797.6.2. Elizabeth T. Galloway (12/3, 1860 -
m. Oscar Mason
They married 12/24, 1882. Had 2 children, Marjory and Walter.
1. Marjory Mason (8/12, 1884 -
2. Walter Mason (4/14, 1890 -

101.797.6.3. Emma N. Galloway (9/22, 1863 -
m. S. Lung
They married 9/10, 1882. Children: Ralph & Merritt.
1. Ralph Lung (7/22, 1884 -
2. Merritt Lung (12/15, 1890 -
101.797.6.4. Joseph W. Galloway (1/5, 1867 -
m. Ellen Archer
They married 4/15, 1894. Had 2 daughters, Pearl & Hazel
1. Pearl Galloway (6/24, 1896 -
2. Hazel Galloway (12/7, 1897 -
101.797.6.5. Ernest H. Galloway (2/15, 1869 -
101.797.6.6. Nellie M. Galloway (4/15, 1872 -
m. Lewis Johnson
They married 7/3, 1890. Had 3 children, Floyd, Ray and Trilby.
1. Floyd Johnson (9/2, 1892 -
2. Ray Johnson (7/13, 1896 -
3. Trilby Johnson (11/28, 1898 -
101.797.6.7. Charles A. Galloway (6/24, 1875 -
m. May Canady
They married 12/23, 1896. One girl.
1. Helen Fay Galloway (1/15, 1898 -
101.797.6.8. Alva E. Galloway (10/13, 1878 -
m. Lilly Miller
They married 5/29, 1898. One son.
1. Forest R. Galloway (9/23, 1898 -
101.797.6.9. Harry L. Galloway (5/13, 1881 -

*

This completes the present data on the PERRY and MARGARET BRUMBAUGH GALLOWAY (101.79.7.6) family. We now study the 3rd child of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. (101.7.9.7) by his second wife, FRANCES TOWN, viz, Anderson Galloway, who is Joseph's 7th child.

*

101.79.7.7. ANDERSON GALLOWAY (3/14, 1840 -
m. Harriet Miller
They married 2/8, 1866. Had 10 children, viz; Groase, Clara, Etna, Alvin, Serepta, Cora, Orda, Verna, Ora and Oakie.
1. Groase Galloway (12/12, 1866 -
m. Angeline Le Count
They married 10/9, 1899. Had 1 son.
1. Floyd Galloway (4/14, 1891 -
2. Clara Galloway (8/11, 1868 -
m. Theodore Wright
They married 2/11, 1891. Had 2 children; Excell and Clarence.
1. Excell Wright (9/11, 1892 -
2. Clarence Wright (3/31, 1895 -
3. Etna Galloway (7/4, 1870 -
m. William Wright
They married 9/24, 1893. Had 2 children, Stanley and Velma.
1. Stanley Wright (3/20, 1894 -
2. Velma Wright (7/2, 1895 -

4. Alvin Galloway (1/1, 1872 -
5. Serepta Galloway (1/19, 1873 -
6. Cora Galloway (2/5, 1877 -
7. Orda Galloway (11/25, 1878 -
8. Verna Galloway (6/1, 1880 -
9. Ora Galloway (5/16, 1881 -
10. Oakie Galloway (6/24, 1882 -

*

101.79.7.8. ANDREW GALLOWAY (6/21, 1841 - 4/11, 1842)

*

101.79.7.9. CATHERINE GALLOWAY (8/21, 1842 -
m. James Reed
They married 8/21, 1862. Had 7 children, viz; Emma N., Judson P., Nora D., Edwin C., Millah F, Charles H. and Cora.
1. Emma N. Reed (6/4, 1863 -
2. Judson P. Reed (8/3, 1864 -
3. Nora D. Reed (4/23, 1866 -
4. Edwin C. Reed (6/30, 1867 -
5. Millah F. Reed (10/9, 1869 -
6. Charles H. Reed (2/3, 1878 -
7. Cora Reed (6/30, 1881 -

*

101.79.7.10. JAMES GALLOWAY (11/7, 1843 -
m. Mary Mayfield (- 11/19, 1887)
They married 4/6, 1873. Had 4 children, viz; Bertha, Nona, Clarence and Chauncey.
1. Bertha Galloway (3/28, 1874 -
m. George W. Bodle
They married 9/11, 1897. One son.
1. Dewey Bodle (5/13, 1898 -
2. Nona Galloway (5/26, 1876 -
m. Charles C. Riggle
They married 10/31, 1895. One son.
1. Glen W. Riggle (5/30, 1897 -
3. Clarence Galloway (9/28, 1878 - 11/29, 1879)
4. Chauncey Galloway (7/7, 1881 -

*

101.79.7.11. CLAY GALLOWAY (3/23, 1846 - 4/27, 1847)

*

101.79.7.12. MARTHA GALLOWAY (5/5, 1847 -
m.(1) Winfield Hodge (9/27, 1847 - 4/14, 1875)
They married 11/14, 1872. One child.
1. Arby Hodge

*

m.(2) Thomas Cunningham (- 1/18, 1891)
They married 3/6, 1885.

*

101.79.7.13. SCOTT GALLOWAY (3/16, 1849 -
m. Rebecca Cramer (12/31, 1851 -
They married 5/2, 1869. Had 7 children, viz; Herbert, J. Walter, Rosa, Rhoda, Blanche, Edna and Vera.
1. Herbert Galloway (2/28, 1870 - 3/20, 1870)

2. J. Walter Galloway (10/19, 1871 -
m. Mary Winebrenner (5/ , 1872 -
They married 5/ , 1891. Had 2 children, Erma and Russell.
1. Erma Galloway (5/17, 1892 -
2. Russell Galloway (3/24, 1897 -
3. Rosa Galloway (12/8, 1873 - 4/13, 1875)
4. Rhoda Galloway (11/26, 1877 -
5. Blanche Galloway (6/18, 1880 -
6. Edna Galloway (8/15, 1885 -
7. Vera Galloway (3/21, 1892 -

*

101.79.7.14. MARY GALLOWAY (7/31, 1850 - 8/11, 1875)

*

101.79.7.15. ENNA GALLOWAY (10/22, 1851 - 1878)
m. Wm McDowell

*

101.79.7.16. JOSEPH GALLOWAY (7/12, 1853 - 1/12, 1893)

*

101.79.7.17. FRANCES GALLOWAY (4/22, 1854 -
m. Frank Eaton
They married 11/30, 1881. Two children.
1. Roy Eaton (3/ , 1883 -
2. Mabel Eaton (3/ , 1885 -

*

This concludes the 13 children by the 2nd marriage of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, JR. (101.79.7) and his wife FRANCES TOWN.

*

The last 3 children of JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. (101.7.9) by his second wife AGNES "POLLY" CROSS follow. You will recall JOSEPH GALLOWAY, SR. had 5 children by his 1st wife, and 5 by the second. We have only very meager data concerning these last 3 children.

THE GALLOWAY FAMILY

CONCLUSION

It is regrettable there is no more recent data on these last children, and on many others in the book. If any one knowing any of the families and having records or information will forward them to me, I intend to publish an addenda and errata sheet within a year, and will be glad to post all additional information and corrections.

This family history deserves a more diligent effort at keeping all the records up to date. Many attempts were made to contact cousins living in Kentucky and Ohio, but the response was meager. I, therefore, felt the time had come to produce the history and I hope those who become interested will correspond with me. Some one whose name is GALLOWAY, should be the family Secretary.

In the back of the book, you will find an index of some names exclusive of GALLOWAY and also the addresses of some known relatives.

RUTH HENDRICKS DEVERTER

BOOK III-101.751.114.3
BOOK III-101.757.114.3
BOOK II-101.111.4.3

*
*
*

Given the traditional American freedom to initiate, to risk where needed, to compete fairly, to profit reasonably, in the years to come, as in the years which have passed, our nation will progress in peace and competently defend itself in time of peril.

INDEX

OF

SOME NAMES
(Exclusive of Scott and Galloway)

A

Aberle 117
Allison 303, 354,366
Anderson 143,231-233
254
Adams 229,331C,315

B

Bryan 346, 364
Baird 358
Buick 355
Barber 322, 334
Ballard 313
Bennett 322, 335
Bull 257
Burnett 325
Boydston 324
Barritt 322, 335
Burtis 318
Bundy 136
Bright 131
Bliss 59
Brooks 100-104, 287
Bunch 141
Bowman 142, 283,
332-335
Burke 231a, 143
Butler 146
Brown 137,115,354,
332,299,303
Bond 148,152-158
Biehl 133
Beeson 133
Bird 258
Barker 283,332
Broaddus 115,119-120
Bundy 136
Bradfute 230,328-329
Burgany 89
Bookout 128
Blue 126, 130
Burroughs 126, 130
Bomberger 121-122

B

Boyd 115,123,
184,134
Braun 150
Black 133
Barton 228,229
Butler 146
Brumbaugh 351

C

Congleton 34A,
107-177,113,114
Cox 182
Current 86-89
Collins 229,230,297
305,306,323
Clements 129.130
Caldwell 115,121-
131, 133-135
Coleman 158, 159
Coldren 140
Crook 179
Campbell 34A, 170-
171,177-178,348
303
Coombs 266a
Connair 244,258-259
Charnholm 63
Crosby 122
Carlton 59
Calhoun 179-181
Clinton 146
Clements 129
Coleman 119
Cory 230
Crumley 68
Childers 146
Cramer 353
Cross 350-354
Clark 328
Carter 52,67,291
Coffman 248

D

Doneiler 134
Dunn 153
Daulton 141,147
Donaldson 158,
330
Deaton 182
Duncan 179-181
Doss 185
Davis 43,52-81,
285-292, 324
DeVerter 64-65
Dodge 107-113
DeBard 170,175
Donieker 133
Duke 106
Dull 270,338
Dixon 337
Dorf 231c
Drake 299,304
Dice 318
Dalrymple 130
Doss 185

E

Earle 64
Endicott 87-89
Easton 90
Eagon 106
Eads 14D, 146
Eliason 161-162,
113
Evans 232
Ecton 88, 354
Eavey 313

F

Ford 149,150
Fanzler 126,127

F

Fifer 68
Franks 177-180
Freeburg 105
Ferguson 323,376
Foote 248
Foley 311, 312
Freeman 257
Forgy 318
Fitzgerald 249

G

Goodwin 115,124-127
Grimes 68
Gregg 232,222,334
Gibson 258-260, 244
Gale 131
Guy 75, 291, 64
Graham 202
Grafft 158
Griffin 115,121-122
Golay 154
Gray 179, 182
Givens 128
Gordon 306
Gardener 358
Gowdy 320

H

Harbison 244, 259
Huston 259
Hannah 280
Hull 315
Hoover 131
Hurst 156, 157
Hargis 180, 181
Henderson 253, 282,
288-289
Hopper 180

H

Hendricks 63-79, 90-92, 291
Hazelrigg 95, 286
Hyland 145
Hackleman 134,135
Harris 159
Howe 146
Hayhurst 186
Hindman 151
Hood 158
Hedges 182
Hopping 240
Huffman 269
Holstead 115
Hill 160
Hunt 126,127,131
Hipes 148,149
Harper 232
Hagar 330
Harper 232
Harold 312,313
Higgins 79
Hagler 324
Haussener 324
Harvey 254
Humphrey 346,348
Hodge 353

I

Ingels 359

J

Jacoby 297,337
Jones 152,153
Jackson 79,306,352
Johnston 244,269-271,346,364
Julian 171
Junkin 268-271, (212-364,339) 297b

K

Karsell 230-231c
Kirkpatrick,139-145 224-237,262-266, 240
Klapp 95a,96
King 161,244-256
Kendall 311,312, 318,319
Keller 266
Keenan 244,256
Kelso 118
Knorpp 177
Kiser 90,91
Kiesel 95
Kuster 104
Kidd 121
Kaeppner 150

L

Lusk 269,271
Leach 291,52,65
Loftus 328
Leeper 231
Lott 254
Lange 247
Lynn 282,285,289
Lewis 146,153, 165, 166
Ledbetter 131
Lair 87
Laughead 228,232
Larsh 126
Lung 351

M

Morgan 167
Moulton 169
Martin 95,105
Montgomery 17,95,96, 106,34A,229
Minter 90
McGee 174,184
MacNulty 119
Mauby 179

M

Moore 269,271
MCcoy 269,271
McCormick 258
McClure 303
McGrew 311A,317, 318
Myers 299,303,130
Morrell 291,52,59
Morse 322
McClelland 320,323
McLaughlin 355
McGaughy 320
McCord 232
Miller 64,170,174, 126,129,247,352
McGinnis 252
Mayne 256
Macaulay 315
Moreland 358
Miars 346,349
Mason 351,185
Mann 160,161
Mayfield 353
Morgan 153
Marshall 129
Mitchell 218-236
Mathews 130
Mills 139
May 128-130

N

Newman 254
Newcom 150-151
Nelson 150
Nash 355
Newton 179

O

Offutt 94,96,286
O'Larey 64
Orr 346-348,159, 218
Olihivine 346

P

Plummer 330
Parrett 312,313
Peppard 252
Pilcher 128
Pittman 79
Provost 146
Poston 34A, 173,174, 237-238
Pierce 224,236,237, 240
Pumphrey 117
Perrine 238,224,236
Payne 104
Pendergrass 118
Price 174,186
Pitt 179,182
Purdin 182,183
Phelps 139
Pomeroy 211,218, 297-306

R

Reed 353
Reeder 337
Read 231a
Ritter 249
Riddle 282-290,43-48
Roberts 74,285,291
Ramey 64
Rahrar 134
Reister 88
Reynolds 108
Rankin 139
Russell 247,139-141
Rollo 161
Razzelle 162
Rion 88
Robinson 117
Rutland 128
Riggs 130
Richmond 133
Rodebaugh 351
Rea 134
Riggs 130

S

Smaltz 257
Stratton 253-254
Slonaker 177
Skolsky 156
Sloan 63
Schwartz 65
Spencer 79
Santen 88,90
Stivers 105
Snyder 145
Strebin 146
Silcox 141
Savage 126,127
Stover 126,131
Sherry 126
Southworth 136,115
Snyder 140
Smoot 106
Shanks 247
Stevenson 245-260, 224,236
Sweeney 144
Shannon 161
Simmons 181
Sawyer 247
Steel 269,271
Sugg 358
Simpson 224,228,233

T

Taylor 322,346,355
Thomas 286,84-86,91
Trotter 303
Twinbull 230
Town 351
Tingley 346,364,133
Tarbox 334
Tanguay 337,338
Townsley 228,229, 297,299
Thompson 218,224
Tinsley 162
Tennant 59
Tate 86,87

V

VanHook 231a-c
Vickery 89,317

W

Willets 149-162, 113-138
Walling 149
Wolfe 182
Wesler 129,130
Wilson 34A,218,160, 224,297,165,325-330,340-341,343-344
White 231a
Wiles 113,144,151
Wilkinson 230a,b
Wood 113,139
Weiser 330
Wheeler 358
Wyatt 357,362
Walmsley 43,79, 285,291
Woodruff 153,329
Watkins 257
Woodford 100-108
Worthington 130,299, 302
Whirledge 351
Wright 87,88,90,127, 352
Ward 90
Wornall 104-105
Wringer 126
Wilber 180
Weidner 128
Whitley 22

Y

Yoney 240
Yoder 129

*
*

It would be desirable to include all names in the general index, but altho many are lacking, I hope you will find the list helpful.

It is interesting to note several intermarriages of families. Under Ann Galloway (101.72.5) three children married Gibsons; under William Galloway (101.7.2) again three married into the Kirkpatrick family and under Rebekah (101.76.6), two of her children married Kendalls. I'm sure there are other instances of this thruout the book.

ADDENDA and ERRATA

p. 128-1.26.
101.217.2.5. JOSEPHINE SCOTT (9/4, 1913 -
m.(3) Andrew J. Martin (5/7, 1910 -
They married 2/11, 1958 at Union, South Carolina, and they live at 104 Merriman.

ADDRESSES

OF

SOME

SCOTT AND GALLOWAY DESCENDANTS

AS OF

NOVEMBER, 1958

RUTH HENDRICKS DeVERTER(MRS.PAUL L.)
BOOK II - 101.111.4.3
BOOK III - 101.751.114.3
BOOK III - 101.757.114.3
~~501 SAN JACINTO STREET~~,
BAYTOWN, TEXAS

Mrs. Paul L. DeVerter
1805 East Texas Avenue
Baytown, Texas

A

Book II - 101.211.7.2. Clarissa Scott Aberle (Mrs. Ray) Aberle's Acres, Route 1, Box 256, Beaumont, Calif.

B

Book III - 101.291.1.3. Mariana Mann Baker (Mrs. Wm H. II), 84 Five Mile River Road, Darien, Conn.
Book III - 101.768.14.3. Miriam Galloway Barker (Mrs. Marshall Luther) 5758 Brown Road, RR No. 1, Oxford, Ohio
Book II - 101.218.22.1. Ellen Biehl Black (Mrs. George) 218 N. Indiana Street, Griffith, Indiana
Book II - 101.111.3.4. Helen Miriam Davis Bliss (Mrs. Richard), Rt. 2,
Book III - 101.751.1.1.3.4. Box 241, Exeter, California
Book III - 101.757.1.1.3.4.

*

Book II -101.285.3.1. Norman Scott Bond, Greensfork, Indiana, Route 1.
Book II - 101.213.21.4. Allen Cressler Bomberger, 2431 Dana St.,Berkeley, Calif.
Book II - 101.213.21.1. Charles Griffin Bomberger, 7127 Forest Ave.,Hammond,Ind.
Book II - 101.213.21.2. Edmund Scott Bomberger, 10355 Wilshire Blvd., Los Angeles 24, Calif.
Book II - 101.285.3 Mrs. Fred Scott Bond (Ruth Bertch Wonsetter) 12 North Center St., Cambridge City, Indiana
Book II - 101.492.2.1. Mary Louise Scott Boyd (Mrs. Ernest C.) 741 Eastwood Ave., Santa Ana, Calif.
*Book II - 101.217.2.3. John Bradley Bookout, 408 N.Sellers St.,San Angelo,Texas
Book III - 101.766.223.2.1. James Parrett Ballard, 5032 Meade, El Paso, Texas
Book II - 101.224.1. Charles Thomas Bowman, 64 North West 30th St.,Miama,Fla.
Book III - 101.768.14.4. Margaret Galloway Bowman (Mrs. Wesley E.), 640 Kenilworth Terrace, Kennilworth, Illinois
Book II - 101.217.7.1. Helen Scott Bright(Mrs.Basil) Rt.2, Cambridge City,Ind.
Book II - 101.212.14.2. Horace K. Broaddus, Rt. 2, Connersville, Indiana
Book II - 101.21.10.1. Esther Brown, 915 E. 9th St., Winfield, Kansas
Book II - 101.219.2. Lena Mae Southworth Bundy (Mrs. Carl A.), 2101 Canada Blvd., Glendale 8, Calif.
Book II - 101.135.41.1. Barbara Lee Kiser Burgany (Mrs. Dr. Clyde),
Book III - 101.751.354.1.1. 1716 Holly Hill Rd., Country Club Hills,Agusta,Ga.

*

Book II - 101.226.2. Anna Helena Scott Burke (Mrs. Ernest J.), 3211 East Michigan, Indianapolis, Indiana
Book III - 101.768.141.4. Clara Galloway Bradfute (Mrs. John Oscar), 1560 Queensbury, Los Altos, Calif.
Book III - 101.768.13.1. Mildred Hagler Galloway Burnett (Mrs. Otis Jay), 664 South Detroit St., Xenia, Ohio.
Book II - 101.222.6.4. Betty Mae Russell Bunch (Mrs.Clyde)Windfall, Ind.Box 224.

* For 3 years John Bradley Bookout - 1234th AACS Sq. APO No. 130, New York City, N. Y.

C

Book III-101.766.222.1 Clark P.Cory,10 East Main,Chillicothe,Ohio.
Book II - 101.218.5. Eva M. Caldwell(Mrs.Scott), Rt. 2, Connersville, Ind.
Book II - 101.491.3.4. Scott Calhoun, 6308 E. Apache, Tulsa, Okla.
Book II - 101.491.3.5. William Calhoun, 845 N. Gary Place, Tulsa, Okla.
Book II - 101.286.3.1. Martha Bond Grafft Coleman (Mrs. O.K.),
1505 Summit Drive, West Lafayette, Indiana
Book II - 101.111.3.3. Dorothy Davis Carlton
Book III - 101.751.1.1.3.3. 3129 Howe Ave., Sacramento, Calif.
Book III 101.757.1.1.3.3.

*

Book II - 101.111.41.2. Adelle Hendricks Charnholm (Mrs. James A.)
Book III - 101.751.114.1.2. 3030 East Garvey Blvd., West Covina, California
Book III - 101.757.114.1.2.

*

Book II - 101.135.31.2. Frances Wright Ecton Cecil (Mrs. Gene)
Book III - 101.751.353.1.2. Hampton Manor, Winchester, Ky.

*

Book III - 101.768.141.1. Rebecca Galloway Clark (Mrs. Francis W.),
127 Willowwood Drive, Dayton, Ohio
Book III - 101.766.2.3. Irene Eavey Cochran (Mrs. Robert A.),
Edgemont, Maysville, Kentucky
Book III - 101.766.222.2. William Alvin Cory, 6973 Parkview Dr., Cincinnati 24,O.
Book II - 101.222.4.3. Helen M. Russell Coldren (Mrs. Chester)
Rt. 4, Box 277, Kokomo, Indiana
Book II - 101.491.41.1. Beverly Scott Cox (Mrs. Leslie)
1215 South Crane, Independence, Missouri

D

Book III - 101.766.223.3. Mary Alice Parrett Doyle (Mrs. Leonard A.),
1899 Ygnacio Valley Rd., Walnut Creek, Calif.
Book II - 101.111.6.2. Julian Carter Davis
Book III - 101.757.1.16.2. 221 "B", Belmont Ave., Long Beach 3, Calif.
Book III - 101.751.1.16.2.

*

Book II - 101.286.1.1. Vernice Marie Bond Donaldson(Mrs.Earold)Rt.3, Peru,Ind.
Book II - 101.111.3.1. Howard Morrell Davis
Book III - 101.751.113.1. 3129 Howe Ave., Sacramento, Calif.
Book III - 101.757.113.1.

*

Book II - 101.1.1.11.2.3. Kathleen Eleanor Davis
Book III - 101.751.1.11.2.3. 1417 N. Bumby, Orlando, Florida
Book III - 101.757.1.11.2.3.

*

Book II - 101.111.3.2. Thomas Scott Davis
Book III - 101.751.1.13.2. 3129 Howe Ave., Sacramento, Calif.
Book III - 101.757.1.13.2.

*

Book II - 101.491.6.1. Jossie Naomi Scott Deaton (Mrs. Charles),
6749 East H, 8, Lancaster, Calif.

Book II - 101.183.2.2. Mamie Woodford Dennison (Mrs. James W.),
Book III - 101.751.832.2. 304 Palmetto Lane, Harbor Bluffs, Largo, Fla.

*

Book II - 101.218.3.2. Lester Donieker, Cambridge City, Indiana
Book III - 101.721.435.2. Catherine Leonora Van Hook Dorf (Mrs. Theodore),
639 North College Ave., Bloomington, Indiana
Book II - 101.282.12.1. Deborah Lewis Dunn (Mrs. Oscar L.) 309 Shawnee Drive,
Erie, Pennsylvania
Book II-101.217.51.1. Vernon S. Dalrymple, Milton, Indiana.
For Ruth Hendricks DeVerter (Author) see p. 369.

E

Book II - 101.111.42.1. Harry George Earle
Book III - 101.751.114.2.1. 214 Fourth St., Seal Beach, Calif.
Book III - 101.757.114.2.1.

*

Book II - 101.111.4.2. Helen Hendricks Earle (Mrs. Harry)
Book III - 101.751.1.14.2. 541 West Flora, Ontario, Calif.
Book III - 101.757.1.14.2.

*

Book II - 101.111.42.2. Howard Hendricks Earle
Book III - 101.751.1.142.2. 363 Benhow Ave., Covina, Calif.
Book III -101.757.114.2.2.

*

Book II - 101.293.2. Frank Eliason, 401 E. Plum St., Centerville, Indiana
Book II - 101.135.2.1. Pattye Current Endicott (Mrs. Wm. Clay),
Book III - 101.751.352.1. 405 East Pleasant, Cynthiana, Kentucky

F

Book II - 101.281.2.3. Edwin S. Ford, 209 S. LaSalle, Chicago 4, Ill.
Book III - 101.768.11.3. William Harvey Ferguson, 621 San Luis Road,
Berkeley 7, California

G

Book III - 101.768.14.2. Dr. Charles Edwin Galloway, 1500 Hinman Ave., Evanston,
Ill. (Office: 636 Church St., Evanston, Ill.)
Book III - 101.797.55.3. Mrs. Floyd Emerson Galloway, 506 Vine St., Paris, Ky.
Book III - 101.768.12.2. Blanche Galloway, 2627 Woodsdale Blvd., Lincoln, Neb.
Book III - 101.768.12.4. Lucy M. Galloway, 2627 Woodsdale Blvd., Lincoln, Neb.
Book III - 101.768.12.3. James A. Galloway, R.R. 2, Freeman, Ontario, Canada
Book III - 101.768.13.2. Walter Arthur Galloway, 72 LaFayette St., Marblehead, Mass.
Book III - 101.766.2.4.2. William Lyon Galloway, Church St., Xenia, Ohio
Book III - 101.729.22.1. Robert Mitchell Galloway, 2145 Blossom Way, South,
St. Petersburg, Florida
Summer address: 314 So. 15th St., Richmond, Ind.

Book III - J. J. Galloway, 420 E. 6th St., Bloomington, Indiana
Book II - 101.282.4.3. Marjorie Morgan Golay (Mrs. Charles R.), Lincoln Drive, Cambridge City, Indiana
Book II - 101.285.2. Lora Bond Guyton (Mrs. Omer) 3344 Columbia, San Diego, Cal.
Book III - 101.768.12.1. Althea Rose Boydston Galloway (Mrs. George Davis), 505 Ohio St., Lawrence, Kansas
Book III - 101.797.55.5. Finnell W. Galloway, Rt. 1, Springdale, Ky.
Book III - 101.766.223.1.2. Kathryn Harold Gray (Mrs. William), 7402½ Arizona Ave., Los Angeles 45, Calif.
Book III - 101.729.21.3. William R. Galloway, 6318 Girard Ave., Cincinnati, 13, O.

Book III - 101.797.553.3. Floyd Emerson Galloway, 4936 Benton Ave., Lincoln, Neb.
Book III - 101.797.55.4. Roy C. Galloway, Redmon Rd., Paris, Ky.
Book III - 101.768.14.1. Wilson Washington Galloway, 769 E. Howard St., Pasadena, Cal
Book II - 101.213.21.3. Marjorie Bomberger Ganseman (Mrs. Jean Paul), 103 Rue Edith Cavell, Brussels, Belgium
Book II - 101.281.31.1. Susan Gjerset Garvin (Mrs. Conrad H.), 11353 Gladwin St., Los Angeles 49, Calif.
Book II - 101.213.2.2. Karl Scott Griffin, Evansville, Wisconsin
Book II - 101.213.4.3. Mary Evelyn Griffin (Mrs. Charles H.), 18007 Elgar Ave., Torrance, Calif.
Book II - 101.285.2. Lora Bond Guyton (Mrs. Omer), 3344 Columbia Street, San Diego, Calif.
Book II - 101.116.2.1. Judith Guy, 28 Alles Drive, Greeley, Colo.
Book III - 101.751.162.1.1.
Book III - 101.757.162.1.1.

*

Book II - 101.116.2.2. Janice Guy, 28 Alles Drive, Greeley, Colo.
Book III - 101.751.162.1.2.
Book III - 101.757.166.1.2.

*

Book III - 101.729.213.1. Dorothy Galloway Gayman (Mrs. Wendell P.), 9910 Wildwood Road, Kensington, Maryland
Book III - 101.768.121.2. Ralph George Galloway, 2820 So. Utica, Tulsa, Okla.
Book III - 101.768.121.3. James Boydston Galloway, 8338 Cherokee Dr., Downey, Calif.
Book III - 101.729.221.1. John Riner Galloway, 126 Paul Revere Drive, Houston 24, Tex.
Book III-101.796.555.1. Thomas Roddy Galloway, 1007 Crest Circle, Cincinnati, Ohio.
Book III-101.796.555.2. Wm Grant Galloway, Sunset Dr., Frankfort, Ky

H

Book II - 101.287.1. Mrs. Clarence A. Harris, Greensfork, Ind., Rt. 1.
Book II - 101.218.4.3. Chester Hackleman, Connersville, Ind., Rt. 2.
Book II - 101.491.1.2. Edrie Scott Hargis (Mrs. James) 1800 South Ave. H., Portales, New Mexico
Book III - 101.766.223.1. Katherine Lucile Parrett Harold (Mrs. Hartman), 6409 Ward St., Cincinnati 27, Ohio
Book II - 101.493.1. Josephine Price Hayhurst (Mrs. Wm. Crosby), 975 Roxbury Drive, Pasadena 7, Calif.
Book II - 101.491.4.2. Maxine Scott Hedges (Mrs. Wm. J.), 910 N. Claremont, Sugar Creek, Missouri
Book II - 101.111.4.1. Harold Davis Hendricks
Book III - 101.751.114.1. 617 Tamarack Dr., Decoto, Calif.
Book III - 101.757.114.1.

*

Book II - 101.1.1.11.4. Mary Davis Hendricks (Mrs. Dr. John D.),
Book III - 101.751.1.1.11.4. 2230 North Delaware, Indianapolis, Ind.
Book III - 101.757.1.1.11.4.

*

Book II - 101.285.1. Georgia Bond Hurst (Mrs. Joseph B.),
236 Ocean View Ave., Santa Cruz, Calif.
Book III - 101.729.3.2. Edna Galloway Huffman (Mrs. Elias Henry)
2388 Southway Drive, Columbus, Ohio.
Book III - Hinkle (Mrs.Chester R.) 417 N. King St.,Xenia,O.
Book II - 101.286.2. Nellie Jane Bond Hood (Mrs. Gilbert J.),
3820 Wallen Ave., Lincolnwood 45, Chicago, Ill.
Book II - 101.271.2. Mrs. Harrison E. Howe, 2702 36th St.,N.W.,Washington,DC.

J

Book II - 101.282.1.1. Forest Bond Jones, Duarte, Calif.
Barbara R. Jordan, 18 - 3 Hoosier Courts,Bloomington, Indiana.

K

Book III - 101.721.436.1. Horace Read Karsell, 1310 E. 2nd St.,Bloomington, Ind.
Book II - 101.135.4.1. George Kiser
Book III - 101.751.354.1. 1716 Holly Hill Rd., Country Club Hill, Augusta, Ga.

*

Book III - 101.721.436.4. Thomas Galloway Karsell, II, c/o Louisville Courier Journal, Louisville, Kentucky

L

Book II - 101.491.3.4. Juanita Calhoun Laney (Mrs. Omer),
1824 E. 7th St., Tulsa, Okla.
Book II - 101.282.12.2. Dorothy Lewis, Williamsburg, Indiana
Book III - 101.768.141.2. Dorothy Galloway Loftus (Mrs. James),
767 East Howard, Pasadena, Calif.
Book III - 101.729.21.7. Edna Galloway Lepper (Mrs. Wm.),
2502 Briarcliff Ave., Cincinnati 13, Ohio.
Book II- 101.217.6.2. Elizabeth Pauline Scott Ledbetter(Mrs.Garland)
Pershing,Indiana.

M

Book II - 101.211.7.1. Helen Scott Mann, Miami University, Oxford, Ohio
Book II - 101.291.1.1. E. Gurney Mann, (E. G. Hill Do., Ind. N.W. 18th St.),or
302 N.W. 18th St., Richmond, Indiana

Book II - 101.291.1.2. Lindley Stuart Mann, 300 N.W. 18th St., Richmond, Ind.
Book II - 101.492.2.2. Josephine Lee Scott Mason (Mrs. James Marvin), 15761 Clara St., Santa Ana, Calif.
Book II - 101.135.4.2. Martha Ellen Kiser Minter (Mrs. Harry),
Book III - 101.751.354.2. 637 Central Ave., Lexington, Ky.

*

Book II - 101.283.1.1. John R. Moulton, 5182 Hastings Rd.,San Diego 16, Calif.
Book III - 101.766.24.3. Elizabeth Mary Galloway Macaulay (Mrs. Peter Stewart), 305 Thornhill Rd., Baltimore 12, Md.
Book II - 101.217.2.4 Madeline Scott May (Mrs. Charles),Cambridge City, Ind. Route 2
Book II - 101.286.2.1. Margaret Ionia Hood Mills (Mrs. Howard E.), 3820 Wallen Ave., Lincolnwood 45, Chicago, Ill.
Book II - 101.217.2.5. Josephine Scott Martin (Mrs. Andrew J.), 104 Merriman Ave., Union, South Carolina
Book II - 101.217.2.8. Marietta Ellen Scott Marshall (Mrs. Elmer Foster), Cambridge City, Indiana. Route 1.

N

Book II - 101.111.6.1.1. Georgianna Davis Neal (Mrs. James Thomas),
Book III - 101.751.116.1.1. E. 126th St., RR No. 5, Noblesville, Indiana
Book III - 101.757.116.1.1.

*

Book II - 101.281.3.3. James Scott Newcom, 2789 Riverside Blvd., Sacramento 18, California
Book II - 101.281.3.2. James E. Newcom, 11011 Anzio Drive, Los Angeles 24,Cal.

O

Book III - 101.217.25.1. Joan Givins Oswald (Mrs. Lowell J.) 39 E. Chinquepin St., Batesburg, S. Carolina

P

Book II - 101.211.7.1. Iva Lillian Scott Pendergrass (Mrs. Walter), 3820 Second Ave. South, St. Petersburg, Florida
Book II - 101.221.2. Alta Russell Phelps (Mrs. Frank C.), Bunker Hill,Ind. Box 41
Book II - 101.491.9.1. June Scott Purdin (Mrs. Warlo), Rt. 2, Box 200, Vacaville, Calif.

Q

R

Book II - 101.135.3.2 Ethel Lair Rion (Mrs. Houston),
Book III - 101.751.353.2 Peabody Road, Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.183.4.1. Alice Dodge Reynolds (Mrs. Edward),
Book III - 101.751.834.1. "Hillside", Rt. 4, Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.1.1.6.3. Mrs. John Roberts, Mt. Sterling, Kentucky
Book II - 101.211.6.1. Henry H. Robinson, Jr., 3681 Hamilton, New London Rd., Hamilton, Ohio

Book II-101.217.4.1 Esther Buroughs Riggs(Mrs.Charles G.) Rt.#2, Cambridge City,Indiana.

S

Book II-101.217.3.2 Floyd Scott,R.R.,Hollansburg, Ohio.
Book II-101.217.6.1 Elias P.Scott,Rt#3,Newcastle,Indiana.
Book II-101.217.7.2. Harry J. Scott,148 S.W.13th St.,Richmond,Ind.
Book II-101.217.8.1. Victor C.Scott, 1114 Berry Lane,Richmond,Ind.
Book II-101.217.7.4. John M.Scott,Rt#2,Cambridge City,Indiana.
Book II - 101.135.32.1. Gladys Rion Santen (Mrs. John David),
Book III - 101.751.353.2.1. Peabody Road, Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.492.2.3. Charles Lewis Scott, 8035 E. Priscilla Ave.,Downing,Cal.
Book II - 101.491.1. Lee Scott, 220 First St., Mountain Home, Ark.
Book II - 101.491.2. John Rice Scott, Adrian, Missouri
Book II - 101.491.4. Howard C. Scott, 910 N. Claremont, Sugar Creek, Mo.
Book II - 101.491.4.1. Robert T. Scott, 1309 W. 27th, Independence, Missouri
Book II - 101.491.6. Preston Scott, Berryville, Ark, Rt. 1.
Book II - 101.491.7. Jennie Scott, 1124 S. Gary Place, Tulsa, Okla.
Book II - 101.491.9.2. Howard H. Scott, 806 S. Mills, Independence, Mo.
Book II - 101.217.8. Frank C. Scott, 402 National Rd. West, Richmond, Ind.
Book II - 101.491.4.4. Nadine Scott, 910 N. Claremont, Sugar Creek, Missouri
Book II - 101.491.4.3. Norma Lee Scott, 910 N. Claremont, Sugar Creek, Mo.
Book II - 101.211.5.2. Theodore Scott, Harrison, Ohio
Book II - 101.281.4. Mrs. Horace Scott, Hagarstown, Ind.
Book II - 101.491.9. Walter D. Scott, Rt. 2, Box 1200, Vacaville, Calif.
Book II - 101.142.1. Hugh H. Scott, Sr.
Book III - 101.751.42.1. 328 South 43rd, Louisville 12, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.222.6.5. Martha Russell Silcox (Mrs. Linsay) Greentown, Indiana
Book II - 101.491.3.2. Helen Calhoun Simmons (Mrs. Albert)427 S.Troost,Tulsa,Ok.
Book II - 101.111.41.1. Jane Ann Hendricks Sloan (Mrs. Jerry),
Book III - 101.751.114.1.1. 235 E. 4th, San Dimas, Calif.
Book III - 101.757.114.1.1.

*

Book II - 101.1.1.11.2.1. Almira Davis Spencer (Mrs. Arnold)
Book III - 101.751.1.11.2.1. 1417 Bumby, Orlando, Florida
Book III - 101.757.1.11.2.1.

Book II - 101.293.111.1. LaVerne Slonaker, Rt. 2, Centerville, Indiana
Book II - p.162 Mrs. Carl Stiver, 401 E. Walnut, Centerville, Ind.
Book II - 101.491.32.1. Donald Simmons, 412 S. Utica, Tulsa, Okla.
Book III-101.729.22.3. Mary Elizabeth Galloway Stevens (Mrs. Harry M.)
103 E. Division Street, Eaton, Ohio.
Book II-101.217.22.2 Cecil Smith, Lynn, Indiana.
Book II-101.217.7.3. Homer S. Scott, Rt#2, Cambridge City, Indiana.
Book II-101.217.2.2. Mrs. Eugene Scott (Ruth Blansett Scott)
Rt.#1, Lynn, Indiana.

T

Book II - 101.293.1.2. Ruth Wilson Tinsley (Mrs. Thomas),
1600 Crittenden St., N. E., Washington, D. C.
Book II - 101.491.12.1. Lois Hargis Tucker (Mrs. Richard),
507 South Ave A., Portales, New Nexico

U

V

W

Book II-101.217.3.1. Gladys Marie Scott Weidner, R.R., Richmond, Ind.
Book II - 101.135.3.1. Frances Lair Wright (Mrs. Frank),
Book III - 101.751.353.1. Athens, Kentucky
*
Book II - 101.281.21.1. Jane Wilson Walling (Mrs. Cheves),
284 Upper Mountain Ave., Upper Mt. Clair, N. J.
Book III - 101.797.553.2. Patton Galloway Wheeler (Mrs. Charles L.),
267 Glenmont Ave., Columbus 14, Ohio
Book I - Edna Talbot Whitley (Mrs. Wade Hampton),
535 Vine St., Paris, Kentucky

Book II - 101.491.1.1. Wilma Scott Wilber (Mrs. Verl),
220 First St., Mountain Home, Arkansas

Book II - 101.293.1.1. Perry A. Wilson, RR 1, Cambridge City, Ind.

Book II - 101.491.6.2. Nina Mae Scott Wolfe (Mrs. Merle),
207 North 4th, Sterling, Kansas

Book II - 101.183.7.1.
Book III - 101.751.837.1. Betsey Brooks Woodford
Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.183.7.2.
Book III - 101.751.837.2. William Woodford
Mt. Airy Ave., Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.183.3.
Book III - 101.751.83.3. James Brooks Woodford
Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.135.31.3.
Book III - 101.751.353.1.3. Ward Wright
Millworth Farm, Lexington, Ky.

*

Book II - 101.183.1.1.
Book III - 101.751.831.1. Mrs. William Perry Wornall, Jr.
1511 Cypress, Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.183.1.1.2.
Book III - 101.751.831.1.2. William Perry Wornall, III
Townsend Valley Rd., Paris, Kentucky

*

Book II - 101.183.2.
Book III - 101.751.83.2. Benjamin Woodford, Jr.
1471 South High St., Paris, Kentucky

*

Book III - 101.768.141.5. Caroline Galloway Woodruff (Mrs. George),
5002 La Sena, Baldwin Park, Calif.

Book III - 101.768.142.5. Mary Stewart Galloway Weiser (Mrs. Richard M.),
Red Lodge Road., South Hadley, Mass.

Book II - 101.217.21.1. James P. Wright, 582 Madison, Chula Vista, Calif.

Book II - 101.271.1.1. Byron Wilson, 150 Edgar's Lane, Hastings-on-Hudson, N.Y.

X

Y

Book II - 101.217.2.9. Edna Alice Yoder (Mrs. Ronald Claude),
340 South 31st St., Richmond, Indiana.

Z

"No greater calamity can happen to a people than to break utterly with it's past".
--- Gladstone

The greatness of a nation may be manifested in many ways - in its courage, its moral responsibility, its cultural and scientific eminence, the tenor of its daily life. But ultimately the source of its greatness is in the individuals who constitute the living substance of a nation.

3202 1